



~~76.25~~

Br 58.57



*By Exchange of Duplicates
bought with the
DONATION FUND
OF
MDCCC LII.
Rec^d May 5, 1865.*



0

HISTORICAL NOTES.

COMPILED BY P. S. THOMAS,
SECRETARY OF THE PUBLIC RECORD DEPARTMENT.

VOL. III.

COMPRISING NOTES RELATING TO
SCOTLAND AND IRELAND;
AND
LISTS OF TREATIES WITH ALL COUNTRIES.



LONDON:
PRINTED BY GEORGE EDWARD EYRE AND WILLIAM SPOTTISWOODE,
PRINTERS TO THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY,
FOR HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.

1856.

~~Brit. Hist. 96~~

Br 58, 57

1865. May 5

65

CONTENTS OF VOL. III.

	Page
<u>SCOTLAND (1500-1542)</u> - - - -	1027-1071
<u>SCOTLAND (1509-1603)</u> - - - -	1073-1109
<u>IRELAND (1509-1558)</u> - - - -	1111-1152
<u>IRELAND (1558-1603)</u> - - - -	1153-1280
<u>IRELAND (1603-1625)</u> - - - -	1281-1301
APPENDIX TO NOTES RELATING TO IRELAND, containing the Provinces of Ireland in Tabular form—Connaught, Leinster, Munster, Ulster—divided into Counties, Chiefs, and Septs, chief Towns and Places, Baronies, Lakes, Rivers, and Mountains - - -	} 1303-1328
<u>LISTS OF TREATIES</u> - - - -	1329-1372
<u>INDEX</u> - - - -	1373 to the end.

HISTORICAL NOTES

RELATING TO

SCOTLAND.

1500 — 1542.

*This First Part of the Scottish Notes taken chiefly from Maitland's
History of Scotland.*

SCOTLAND.

ABERDEEN, BISHOP OF, (William Stuart):

Sent Ambassador to England 16 Feb. 1533-4. (Mait. 807.)

Went to France through England 1536. (Mait. 814.)

See DUNBAR, GAVIN.

ADMIRAL. See OFFICERS OF STATE, &c.**ALBANY, JOHN, DUKE OF, (Son of Alexander Duke of Albany, Brother to James III.):**

Appointed to succeed in the Regency 1514, by an assembly of the nobles, confirmed by the three estates, 30 March 1515. (Mait. 760.)

Sailed from France in May, and landed at Dumbarton, 18 May 1515. (Mait. 763.)

Surprised Stirling Castle. The two children of the Queen taken from her 30 Aug. 1515. (Mait. 765.)

Sent Ambassadors to England to vindicate his conduct with respect to the Queen, &c. 1515. (Mait. 766.)

Henry VIII. demanded that he should be sent back to France. Parliament refused 1 June 1516. (Mait. 768.)

Retired to Falkland. Returned to Edinburgh Sept. 1517. (Mait. 770.)

Went to France as Ambassador, &c. from Scotland middle of July 1517. (Mait. 772.)

Arrived in the west of Scotland 19 Nov. 1521. (Mait. 783.)

Accused by Henry VIII. of an intention of marrying Margaret Queen of Scots, and of aspiring to the Crown. Henry VIII. demanded that he should be sent out of the kingdom Jan. 1521-2. (Mait. 784-786.)

Took the field against the English. A suspension of arms agreed on 11 Sept. 1522. (Mait. 788.)

Went to France 25 Oct. 1522. (Mait. 788.)

Arrived in the west of Scotland 24 Sept. 1523. (Mait. 788.)

Marched an army towards Coldstream upon the Tweed Oct. 1523.

Sailed for France 14 May 1524. Never returned. (Mait. 788. 789.)

ALESSE, ALEXANDER, (a Favourer of Luther):

Fled from Scotland into England 1534. (Mait. 810.)

**ALLERKER, } RALPH, SIR:
ELLERCAR, }**

A Commissioner at Newcastle to meet the Scots. Commission dated 14 June 1533. (Mait. 807.) (Rym. Fœd. xiv. 480.)

AMBASSADORS:

1501. Robert Archbishop of Glasgow, Patrick Earl of Bothwell, and Andrew Postulate Bishop of Murray, to negotiate marriage with Princess Margaret of England; which they concluded 4 Jan. 1501-2. (Mait. 728.)

1509. Andrew Foreman Bishop of Murray, sent as chief of the embassy from James IV. to Henry VIII. (Mait. 738.)

AMBASSADORS—*continued.*

1510. Sir Robert Dury and Sir Marmaduke Constable were commissioned to redress all grievances with Scotland 1 June. (Mait. 740.) (Rym Fœd. XIII. 276.)
1511. Sir Thomas Dacres and Sir Robert Drury sent from England to Scotland to accommodate matters. Commission dated 22 June. (Mait. 741.) (Rym Fœd. XIII. 301.)
Earl of Argyle, Lord Drummond, Sir Robert Lawder, and Sir William Scott, sent to England to demand satisfaction as to Barton. (Mait. 742. 743.)
Dr. Nicholas West Dean of Windsor sent to Scotland by Henry VIII. beginning of Nov. (Mait. 743.)
1512. Dr. West and Lord Dacre appointed to go to Scotland from England to settle differences 15 April. (Mait. 745.) (Rym. Fœd. XIII. 333.)
Mons. la Motte arrived as Ambassador from France to Scotland. (Mait. 745.)
1513. Lord Drummond, Sir Robert Lauder, Sir John Ramsay, Sir William Scot, and John Henryson, were sent Commissioners into England to treat of causes of complaint. Their safe conduct dated 14 Jan. 1513. (Mait. 748.)
Mons. la Motte was French Ambassador in Scotland 1513. (Mait. 755.)
Dr. West Ambassador in Scotland from England. Henry VIII.'s letter to him 26 March 1513. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 36.)
1515. A French Ambassador arrived in Scotland 3 May. (Mait. 762.)
La Balye and Mace de Villebresme French Ambassadors in Scotland. Their letter to Cardinal Wolsey for safe conduct, dated Edinburgh, 7 May 1515. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 104.)
Commission to Lord Lindsay, Robert Lawder, and William Scot, to meet the English Commissioners [? at Coldstream], 29 Aug. 1515. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 91. 94.)
Baltazar, the Pope's Legate in Scotland, applied to Cardinal Wolsey for a safe conduct, 4 May 1515. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 109.)
1516. A safe conduct for the Bishops of Galloway, Dumblane, and Caithness; Commendators of Ferne and Kelso; Earls of Morton, Eglinton, and Cassils; Sirs David Lindsay, William Keith, and William Scot; Ogilvy, a Prothonotary; and Patrick Coventry Dean of Rastalrig, with 100 attendants, to come into the presence of Henry VIII., 6 Feb. 1515-6. (Mait. 767.) (Rym. Fœd. XIII. 531.)
Mons. Duplayns French Ambassador in Scotland 1516. (Mait. 767.)
Ambassadors were sent from England to Coldingham, who agreed that the truce should remain inviolable till Whitsuntide next. (Mait. 767.)
Other Ambassadors were sent to England by Albany. Conference to take place with the Bishop, Dacres, and Thomas Magnus, 30 May. The truce prolonged to feast of St. Andrews. Other Ambassadors were sent to England, refusing to send back Albany to France; Dacres and Thomas Magnus to treat with them, July 1516. (Mait. 768. 769.)

AMBASSADORS—*continued.*

- 1516—*cont.* Francis de la Fayette, Lieutenant to Albany, sent to England with certain articles, which Wolsey signed in name of Henry VIII., 24 July, prolonging the truce from feast of St. Andrews last to feast of St. John the Baptist, 1517. This article Henry VIII. on last of Dec. prolonged to feast of St. Andrews 1517. See the articles. (Mait. 769.)
1517. Ambassadors from France to Scotland, spring of 1517. (Mait. 772.)
1520. Robert Stewart Lord Aubigny and Mons. de Planes arrived in Scotland as Ambassadors from France, Nov. (Mait. 779.) (Rym. Fœd. XIII. 730.)
Abbot of Kelso was sent as Commissioner to Harbottle, and concluded 28 Nov. a further truce to 1 Jan. 1520-1.
1521. A further truce concluded for three months at Ridame between Lord Dacres for England and Abbot of Kelso, Cesford, and Adam Otterburn for Scotland, 30 Jan. 1520-1. A truce to 1 June. Same Commissioners. (Mait. 781.) (Rym. Fœd. XIII. 744.)
1522. Lord Dacres sent to Scotland to demand that they should come to the terms proposed by Henry VIII. by 1 March 1521-2, or stand to their peril. A new French embassy. (Mait. 786.)
1524. David Beaton Scotch Ambassador in France. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. III. 189.)
Magnus and Roger Rateliff sent by Henry VIII. to Scotland to watch over the Parliament, Aug. (Mait. 790.)
Commissioners for a truce signed at Berwick: Earl of Cassils, Sir W. Scot, and Adam Otterburn. (Mait. 791.)
Robert Cockburn Bishop of Dunkeld, Earl of Cassils, and Alexander Mill Abbot of Cambuskenneth sent to England to treat of peace, 18 Nov. They arrived at Court 19 Dec. (Mait. 791. 792.)
1525. The Earl of Angus, George Crichton Abbot of Holyrood House, and Adam Otterburn agreed at Berwick on a truce for three years, 10 Oct. It was signed at Berwick by the above 15 Jan. 1525-6, and ratified by King James 7 March 1525-6, and ratification sent to King Henry by Abbot of Kelso and George Ker. Mr. Thomas Resident from England to Scotland. (Mait. 794.)
1526. Commissioners for truce at Berwick Jan. 1525-6: Angus, Crichton Abbot of Holyrood House, Otterburn Archbishop of Glasgow, Bishop of Murray, and Sir William Scot. (Mait. 794.) (Rym. Fœd. XIV. 114.)
Abbot of Kelso and George Kerr sent to King Henry with ratification of three years' truce March 1525-6. Mr. Thomas Resident from England to Scotland. (Mait. 794.)
1528. The Prior of Durham, Thomas Magnus, Sir Anthony Ughtred, William Frankelyn, and Sir Thomas Tempest appointed by Henry VIII. to renew the truce with Scotland, with private instructions to endeavour to reinstate the Douglasses. The affair hung long in suspense. (Mait. 801.)
King James appointed Sir William Scot, Adam Otterburn, and Andrew Ker to treat with the English 4 Dec. (Mait. 801. 802.)

AMBASSADORS—*continued.*

- 1528—*cont.* The peace agreed on for five years at Berwick 14 Dec. 1528. Confirmed by James V. 28 Jan. 1528-9, and by the King of England soon after. (Mait. 802. 803.)
1529. The Deputies of Scotland received ratification of peace by Henry VIII. at Berwick by Thomas Magnus 1528-9. (Mait. 803.)
1532. Ambassadors were sent from the Pope to Scotland to prevent James from making any encroachments on his authority [? 1532 or 1533]. (Mait. 806.)
1533. Sir James Colville and Adam Otterbourn appointed Commissioners 19 June to treat with English Commissioners, Sir Thomas Clifford, Sir Ralph Allerker, Sir Thomas Wharton, and Thomas Magnus, at Newcastle. The truce for a year signed 1 Oct. 1533. A French Ambassador was also sent to the place of convention. (Mait. 807.) (Rym. Fœd. xiv. 480.)
Beauvois, a French Ambassador, sent to Scotland. Northumberland's letter April 1533. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vii. 264.)
1534. William Stewart Bishop of Aberdeen and Sir Adam Otterbourn sent Ambassadors to London 16 Feb. 1533-4. The English Commissioners to treat with them were Sir Thomas Audley, Chancellor; Thomas Cromwell, Secretary of State; Edward Fox; John Trigunwell, and Richard Gwent. The articles were agreed to 11 May 1534. (Mait. 807.)
The Abbot of Kinloss sent with the above ratification by King James 6 July.
Sir Thomas Clifford, Bishop of Durham, and Thomas Magnus sent to Scotland with ratification by Henry VIII., beginning of June.
Goddescalbo Errico Ambassador from the Emperor to Scotland arrived April 1534. (Mait. 809.)
Lord William Howard sent to Scotland with the Garter. (Mait. 810.) Order of St. George. (Herb.)
1535. William Barlow and Thomas Holcroft sent to Scotland by Henry VIII. as to his supremacy. (Mait. 812.) (Herb. 184.)
John Antonio Campeggio from the Pope to Scotland. (Mait. 811.)
Lord William Howard sent to Scotland to draw James to an interview at York. (Mait. 812.) Lord William Howard and Barlow. (Herb. 184.)
Adam Otterbourn sent to England to apologize for not consenting to the interview. (Mait. 813.)
1536. William Stuart Bishop of Aberdeen and Earl of Murray sent to France to prepare for their master's arrival; they passed through England. (Mait. 814.)
1537. David Beaton and Earl of Murray sent to France as to marriage of James V. with Mary of Lorraine. Lord Maxwell and the heir to Earl of Glencairn (Lord Kilmain.) (Mait. 818.)
1540. Sir Ralph Sadler sent to Scotland to bring into disgrace Cardinal Beaton, &c. Jan. 1539-40. (Mait. 822.) 24 Feb. 1539-40. (Herb. 222.)

AMBASSADORS—*continued.*

1542. Scotch Commissioners sent to Duke of Norfolk at York.
Mons. Morvilliers French Ambassador to Scotland, Aug.
(Mait. 831.) (Herb. 233.)
Sir James Lermond and Bishop of Orkney sent to England
as to peace. (Mait. 832.)

ANGUS, ARCHIBALD, EARL OF :

- The King having permitted all to leave the camp that wished,
Angus meanly complied, Sept. 1513. (Mait. 754.)
Appointed to assist the Regent 1513. (Mait. 758.)
Married Margaret Queen Regent Aug. 1514. (Mait. 760.)
Obtained a safe conduct to come into England 23 Jan. 1514-5.
(Mait. 761. 762.)
Hepburn recommended Albany to sacrifice him 1515. (Mait. 764.)
Came to England with his wife Queen Margaret beginning of
Sept. 1515. (Mait. 765.)
Article that he shall be allowed to repair to England to see his
wife July 1516. (Mait. 769.)
One of the Commissioners to govern Scotland ; Albany absent,
July 1517. (Mait. 772.)
Difference between him and Earl of Arran 1519. (Mait. 776.)
His contention with Carr Baron of Farnherst as to right of
holding courts in the forest of Jedburgh 1519. (Mait. 776.)
Defeated Earl of Arran and the Hamiltons in the streets of Edin-
burgh 30 April 1520. (Mait. 777. 778.)
Cited to appear. Requested Queen Margaret, his wife, to intercede
for him. Banished, with his brother Sir George Douglas, for a
year. (Mait. 784.)
Invited into England by Henry VIII. Herbert says he escaped
into England, and desired King Henry's aid. (Mait. 790.)
Entered Scotland Sept. 1524. (Mait. 791.) His party the Earls
of Lenox and Argyle, Humes, &c.
His party beset the castle of Edinburgh, and by throwing up trenches
cut off all communication with the city, 1524-5. (Mait. 792.)
He and others appointed to have custody of the King Feb. 1524-5.
[Not 1525-6.] (Mait. 792.)
The Queen retired in disgust, and abandoned her son to Angus,
1525. (Mait. 793.)
New modelled Privy Council, leaving out the Primate, 1525.
(Mait. 793.)
Resolved on a truce with England for three years at Berwick
10 Oct. 1525. (Mait. 794.)
The Queen's party took up arms against him, but retired without
striking a blow, leaving him without a competitor, 1525.
(Mait. 793.) [? Jan. 1525-6. (Mait. 794.)]
Went to Berwick to sign the truce for three years which had been
agreed on 10 Oct. 1525, Jan. 1525-6. (Mait. 794.)
Chancellor 1526. (Mait. 795.)
Accompanied by the King, went against the Borderers, a plot
having been planned by Lenox and Buccleugh to seize the King
on that expedition, 1526. (Mait. 795. 796.)
Went against Lenox [? 1526 or 1527]. (Mait. 797.)
Marched against the Borderers. They submitted at Jedburgh
latter end of 1527. (Mait. 798. 799.)
Reconciliation between him and Beatoun Archbishop of St. An-
drews latter end of 1527. (Mait. 799.)

ANGUS, ARCHIBALD, EARL OF—continued.

The King fled to Stirling, and deprived him of all his offices, probably about June or July 1528. (Mait. 799. 800.)

Attempted to enter Edinburgh with an armed retinue about Sept. 1528. Attainted 1528. (Mait. 800.)

Retired with his brother and uncle to England Dec. 1528, having previously surrendered his fortresses as a preliminary to peace. (Mait. 801.)

King of England by treaty allowed to support him as his lawful subject 1534. (Mait. 808.)

His sister put to the rack and burnt 1537. (Mait. 817. 818.)

Invaded Scotland with Sir Robert Bowes. Defeated 1542. With Norfolk Oct. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

ANISLOW, JOHN :

Sent to Bishop of Durham with various intelligence from Scotland Sept. 1512. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. v. 22.)

ARBROATH, ABBOT OF, (Gavin Douglas):

Uncle to Earl of Angus. Competitor for Archbishopric of St. Andrews. (Mait. 759.)

See DOUGLAS, GAVIN. DUNKELD.

ARBROATH, ABBOT OF, (David Beaton):

Employed at the French Court to look for a wife for James V. 1534. (Mait. 809.)

ARCY. *See* D'ARCY.**ARGYLE, EARL OF :**

Sent to England as to Captain Barton 1511. (Mait. 742. 762.)

At battle of Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

One of the Commissioners to govern Scotland; Albany absent, July 1517. (Mait. 772.)

He and others appointed to have custody of the King Feb. 1524-5. [Not 1525-6.] (Mait. 792.)

Accepted a commission to protect the country from the Douglases 1528. (Mait. 800.)

Accompanied the King to the Orkneys, &c. 1535. (Mait. 814.)

In Paris 1536. (Mait. 815, note.)

ARMOUR :

Weapons, &c. of the Scots. (Mait. 828.)

ARMSTRONG :

The most noted of the Border thieves. Hanged 1529. (Mait. 803.)

ARRAN, JAMES, EARL OF :

Appointed to assist the Regent 1513. (Mait. 758.)

Proposed as Regent, but Albany chosen, 30 March 1515. (Mait. 760. 762.)

Lord Hume committed to his charge in Edinburgh Castle. Fleed with Hume to the borders. Made his submission end of Nov. 1515. (Mait. 767.)

Confederated with the Earls of Lenox and Glencairn; fortified Dumbarton; took castle of Glasgow. Reconciled to Albany 1516. (Mait. 767. 768.)

One of the Commissioners to govern Scotland during the absence of Albany July 1517. His eldest son went with Albany to France July 1517. Appointed Warden of Scottish Marches on death of Sir Anthony D'Arcy 1517. (Mait. 772.)

ARRAN, JAMES, EARL OF—continued.

Besieged castles of Hume, Langtown, and Wedderburn. (Mait. 774.)

Differences between him and Angus 1519. (Mait. 776.)

Attacked Angus. Defeated 30 April 1520. (Mait. 777.)

Chief Director of the King's affairs 1524. (Mait. 791.)

He and others appointed to have custody of the King Feb. 1524–5.

[Not 1525–6]. (Mait. 792.)

Attacked Lenox and defeated him [? 1526 or 1527]. (Mait. 797.)

Accompanied the King to the Orkneys, &c. 1535. (Mait. 814.)

In Paris 1536. (Mait. 815, note.)

Godfather to James, son of James V., 1539. (Mait. 819.)

Proclaimed sole Tutor to the Queen, and Governor of the kingdom, 22 Dec. 1542. (Mait. 836.)

ARRAN, COUNTESS DOWAGER OF:

Daughter of James II., and sister of James III. Prevailed on Albany to spare Hamilton Castle, and obtained her son's pardon, 1515. (Mait. 767.)

AUBIGNY, LORD, (Robert Stewart):

Came to Scotland as Ambassador from Scotland Nov. 1520.

(Mait. 779.) (Rym. Fœd. xiii. 730.)

His letter to Dacre for safe conduct through England on his way home 22 Feb. 1521. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. iii. 137.)

AUDLEY, THOMAS, SIR:

Chancellor of England 1533–4. (Mait. 807.)

BUCCLEUGH, WALTER SCOT OF. See SCOT.**BALTAZAR:**

The Pope's Legate in Scotland. Applied to Cardinal Wolsey for a safe conduct 4 May 1515. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 109.)

BALWERY, SCOTT, LAIRD OF:

Appointed one of the Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

BALYE, LA:

French Ambassador in Scotland 1515. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 104.)

BAMBRIDGE, ARCHBISHOP OF YORK:

Ambassador at Rome 1510. (Mait. 741.)

Cardinal. (Mait. 748.)

BARBON, J. DE.

Sent to London by Albany Sept. 1522. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. iii. 43.)

Secretary to Albany in London [? 1524–5]. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. ii. 290.)

BARLOW, WILLIAM, (Chaplain to Henry VIII.):

Sent to Scotland 1535. He went twice to Scotland 1535. (Mait. 812.) (Herb. 184.)

BARTON, ANDREW, CAPTAIN :

Sent by King James against the Dutch, in revenge for having plundered some Scots' ships, [? 1505]. (Mait. 736.)
 Attacked by Sir Edm. and Sir Thomas Howard. (Mait. 742. 746.)

BARTON, JOHN AND ROBERT. (Mait. 736.)**BARTOUN, ROBERT :**

Appointed Lord Treasurer latter end of 1528 or in 1529. (Mait. 801.)

BEATON, DAVID, (Abbot of Arbroath ; afterwards Cardinal) :

Nephew to James Beaton Archbishop of St. Andrews. (Mait. 819.)

Scotch Ambassador to France in 1524. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. III. 189.)

Employed at the French Court to look for a wife for James V. 1534. (Mait. 809.)

Promoted to the see of Mirepoix, in France. Sent to France as to marriage of James V. with Mary of Lorraine 1537. (Mait. 818.)

Lately made a Cardinal 1539. (Mait. 819.)

His uncle, the Archbishop of St. Andrews, died 1539, having first appointed his nephew Archbishop of St. Andrews, which was ratified by the King. (Mait. 819.)

Sir Ralph Sadler sent to Scotland to endeavour to bring him into disgrace 1539-40. (Mait. 822.)

His proceedings against heretics 1539, 1540. (Mait. 822-824.)

The King having died 13 Dec. 1542, had himself proclaimed Chief Governor of Scotland, the Earls of Arran, Argyle, and Huntly as his assistants, founded upon a forged will. The forgery detected, and Earl of Arran proclaimed sole Tutor to the Queen and Governor of the Kingdom, 22 Dec. 1542. (Mait. 836.)

BEATON, JAMES, (Archbishop of Glasgow) :

Lord Chancellor 1513. (Mait. 758.)

Appointed to assist the Regent 1513. (Mait. 758.)

Seals as Chancellor taken from him 1514. (Mait. 760.)

Again Chancellor May 1515. (Mait. 762.)

Made his submission latter end of Nov. 1515. (Mait. 767.)

Chancellor 1519. (Mait. 777.)

Esoused the cause of the Hamiltons against Angus 1519, 1520. (Mait. 777.)

He, with armour on, assisted the Hamiltons against Angus in the streets of Edinburgh, 30 April 1520. Defeated. Pardoned. (Mait, 778.)

Appointed Archbishop of St. Andrews end of year 1523. (Mait. 790.)

Remonstrated against resigning, being one of the Regents. Imprisoned. Soon discharged, and restored to favour, 1524. (Mait. 790. 791.)

One of those appointed to have custody of the King Feb. 1524-5. [Not 1525-6.] (Mait. 792.)

Angus new modelled the Privy Council, leaving the Primate out, 1525. (Mait. 793.) Joined the Queen's party.

Angus forced the Great Seal from him by menaces [? 1525 or 1526]. (Mait. 795.)

BEATON, JAMES—continued.

Burnt Patrick Hamilton Abbot of Ferm in Ross as a favourer of Luther [? 1527]. (Mait 797.)

Reconciliation patched up between him and Angus latter end of 1527. (Mait. 799.)

His intrigues to liberate the King 1528. (Mait. 799.)

Abbot of Dunfermling and Kilwinning. (Mait. 819.)

Godfather to James son of James V. 1539. (Mait. 819.)

Died 1539. (Mait. 819.)

BEAUTÉ, CHEVALIER DE LA :

Sent by Albany to Scotland to settle his form of government 1515. (Mait 763.)

See D'ARCY, ANTHONY, SIR.

BEAUVOIS :

A French Ambassador. Arrived in Scotland. Northumberland's letter April 1533. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vii. 264.)

BECKET, THOMAS :

His bones burnt and unsainted. (Mait. 819.)

BEGGARS :

Law as to. None to beg but the crooked and impotent 1503. (Mait. 732.)

BERWICK :

Lord D'Arcy Captain of, 1506. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 45.) 1514. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 75.)

Sir Anthony Ughtred Captain of the town and castle of Berwick 1528. (Mait. 801.)

Sir Thomas Clifford Captain of, 1533. (Mait. 807.)

Henry Ray Pursuivant 1539. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 320 ; B. iii. 248.)

BOLLEN, ANN, (Marchioness of Pembroke):

Married to Henry VIII. (Mait. 805.)

Crowned 1 June 1533. (Mait. 805. 806.)

BOLOGNA. (Mait. 742—745.)**BOND, LORD :**

In Paris with the King 1536. (Mait. 815, note.)

BORDERS, THE :

James V. went to, 1526. (Mait. 795.) 1529. (Mait. 803.)

See TRUCE.—Divers truces concerning the borders.

BORTHWICK, LORD :

One of the guardians of the King 1517. (Mait. 772.)

BORTHWICK, JAMES :

Condemned for Lutheranism 1534. (Mait. 810.)

BORTHWICK, JOHN, SIR :

Captain of the King's Guard. Denounced as an heresiarch; his effigy burnt, and his estate confiscated, May 1540. He fled to England, and was afterwards employed by Henry VIII. on an embassy to the Protestant Princes. (Mait. 824.)

BOTHWELL, PATRICK, EARL OF :

Great Admiral of Scotland and Warden of West Marches. Plenipotentiary to England. Commission 8 Oct. 1501. (Mait. 728.)

At battle of Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

Had a commission to attack the Douglasses, which he refused, 1528. (Mait. 800.)

BOTHWELL, FRANCIS :

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

BOTHWELL, RICHARD :

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

BOWES, ROBERT, SIR :

Captain of Norham and Warden. Made prisoner by Scots 24 Aug. 1542. Remained in Scotland till after death of James V. (Mait. 831.)

BOYCE, ARTHUR :

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

BRENCBURY, PRIOR OF :

Injuries done to him by Sir Humphrey Lisle. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. ii. 374.)

BROOM, SOWING OF. See PLANTING.**BROWN, ANTHONY, SIR, (Master of the Horse to Henry VIII.):**

Entered Scotland with Norfolk Oct. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

BUCCLEUGH, SCOT, LAIRD OF :

Engaged in a plot to free the King from the power of Angus. He, at the head of the borderers, attacked the Angusians; wounded, and four score borderers killed, summer of 1526. (Mait. 795. 796.)

Imprisoned as to border matters 1529. (Mait. 803.)

BUCHANNON, GEORGE :

Tutor to Son of James V.; Prior of St. Andrews. Returned from France 1536. Imprisoned as a reformer 1539. (Mait. 821.)

BULMURE, WILLIAM, SIR :

Lord Hume fell into an ambush which he had laid 1512. (Mait. 747.)

CAITHNESS, EARL OF :

He and the Lord Sinclair endeavour to reduce the island of Orkney to their obedience. The Earl was drowned or killed by James St. Clare 1529. (Mait. 803.)

CAMBRAY :

League of, against Venice, 10 Dec. 1508. (Mait. 739.)

CAMBUSKENNETH, ABBOT OF, (Alexander Mill):

Went to England to treat of peace Nov. 1524. (Mait. 762. 791.)

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

See PANTER.

CAMPBELL, ARCHIBALD :

Killed in attempting to escape from prison. His wife, sister of Earl of Angus, put to the rack and burnt, 1537. (Mait. 817. 818.)

CAMPBELL, JOHN, SIR :

Lord Treasurer 1520. (Mait. 778.)

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

CAMPBELL, HUGH, SIR :

Sheriff of Ayr 1504. (Mait. 734.)

CAMPEGGIO, JOHN ANTONIO :

Sent by the Pope to Scotland 1535. (Mait. 811.)

CANNABY :

Monastery of, demanded by the English as an ancient possession of that Crown, 1533. (Mait. 806.)

CARNCROSS, ROBERT :

Appointed Lord Treasurer 1528, but soon after suspected of attachment to Douglasses, and succeeded by Robert Bartoun. (Mait. 801.)

CARR, } DAVID, (Baron of Farnierst):**KER,**

His contention with Angus as to his right of holding courts in the forest of Jedburgh 1519. Submitted, and held a court as Bailiff to Angus. (Mait. 776.)

Imprisoned Sept. 1517. (Mait. 771.)

CARR, JOHN :

Captain of Wark. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. v. i. 2 and 4.)

CARR, MARK :

Committed to prison 1515. (Mait. 773.)

CARR, ROBERT, (Warden of Scotland) :

Lord Ford kept prisoner in Scotland for many years as being accessory to his death. Ford was exchanged for George Hume 1512. (Mait. 747.)

CARROZ :

Ambassador of Ferdinand King of Arragon at London. (Mait. 750.)

CARTINGTON, JOHN :

Went to Scotland to take seizin of jointure of Princess Margaret (Queen of Scotland) 1503. (Mait. 733.)

CASSILS, GILBERT, SECOND EARL OF :

A Commissioner for truce 1524. (Mait. 791.)

Went to England to treat of peace Nov. 1524. Returned to Scotland for further powers. Came again to England March 1524-5. (Mait. 791. 792.)

Joined Earl of Lenox against Angus 1526 or 1527. (Mait. 796.)

Murdered by Sir J. Hamilton [? 1527]. (Mait. 797.)

CASSILS, GILBERT, THIRD EARL OF :

In Paris 1536. (Mait. 815, note.)

Taken prisoner at Solway Nov. 1542. (Mait. 834.)

CATHERINE, QUEEN OF ENGLAND. See KATHERINE.

CAWMILL. *See* EDRINGTON.

CESFORD, ANDREW KER OF, SIR :

Baron of Ker, Warden of the Marches. Defeated Sir James Hamilton 1519. (Mait. 762. 776.)

Killed by a Scot, which created a deadly feud between the two names, 1526. (Mait. 796.)

See KER.

CHANCELLOR, LORD. *See* OFFICERS OF STATE, &c.

CHATTAN, CLAN OF :

Turbulent. Murdered their chief. (Mait. 798.)

CHADWORTH, FATHER :

His mediation between Queen Margaret and Angus. Dacre's letter as to, 22 Oct. 1520. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. ii. 333.)

CHAMBERLAIN, LORD. *See* OFFICERS OF STATE, &c.

CHAUMONT :

French Commander in the Milanese 1510. (Mait. 741.)

CLARENCEUX, HERALD :

Sent by Henry VIII. commanding that Albany should leave Scotland 1522. (Mait. 786.)

CLERK OF THE COUNCIL AND REGISTER (Scotland) :

Gavin Archdeacon of St. Andrews 1515. (Mait. 762.)

CLIFFORD, THOMAS, SIR :

Captain of Berwick. A Commissioner to meet Scots' Commissioners for a truce. Commission dated 14 June, but truce not concluded till 1 Oct. 1533. (Mait. 807.) (Rym. Fœd. xiv. 480.)

Sent into Scotland with ratification of peace June 1534. (Mait. 808.)

COCKBURN, WILLIAM, (Uncle to the Baron of Langton) :

Ejected his nephew and guardians from Langton. (Mait. 773.)

COCKBURNS :

Many declared rebels for murder of D'Arcy 1517. (Mait. 773.)

Fled to England and declared traitors [? 1521]. (Mait. 784.)

COCKBURN (of Henderlaw) :

One of the border criminals. Taken by the King to Edinburgh. Hanged, and his head fixed up in Edinburgh, 1529. (Mait. 803.)

COCKBURN, ROBERT. *See* DUNKELD.

COLDINGHAM :

Burnt by the English under Sir Edward D'Arcy 1533. (Mait. 806.)

COLDINGHAM, PRIOR OF :

Murdered [? 1518]. (Mait. 776.)

William, brother to Angus, appointed Bishop of Dunkeld, 1525. (Mait. 792. 793.)

COLLEGE OF JUSTICE :

Fixed at Edinburgh ; formerly ambulatory, 1532. (Mait. 804.)

COLVIL,
COLVILLE, } JAMES, SIR, (of East Weemys). [?The Justice Clerk]:
COLVILL, }

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

Appointed a Commissioner at Newcastle for a truce. Commission dated 19 June, but truce not concluded till 1 Oct. 1533. (Mait. 807.) (Rym. Fœd. xiv. 480.)

Forfeited and dead 1541. (Mait. 830, note.)

COMPTROLLER. See OFFICERS OF STATE, &c.

CONSTABLE, MARMADUKE, SIR:

Commissioned with Sir Robert Drury to redress all grievances as to Scotland 1 June 1510. (Mait. 742.)

CONYERS, LORD:

Appointed a Commissioner to treat with Scots' Commissioners Jan. 1513. (Mait. 748.)

COUNCIL. See SECRET COUNCIL OF SCOTLAND.

COURTS:

For administration of justice, &c. appointed in various parts of Scotland 1503. (Mait. 731.)

CRANSTON, PATRICK OF, SIR. (Mait. 762.)

CRAWFORD, EARL OF:

At battle of Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

CRICHTON, GEORGE:

Abbot of Holyrood House and Lord Privy Seal 1525. (Mait. 794.)

Agreed upon a truce for three years at Berwick 10 Oct. 1525, and signed it 15 Jan. 1525-6. (Mait. 794.)

CROMWELL, THOMAS:

Secretary of State in England 1533-4. (Mait. 807.)

CUMBERLAND, EARL OF:

Entered Scotland with Duke of Norfolk Oct. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

CUNNINGHAM, ANDREW, (Son to the Master of Glencairn):

Proceeded against as a reformer. Escaped 1540. (Mait. 824.)

DACRE, THOMAS, LORD:

Lieutenant of West Marches of England. Appointed 13 Feb. 1497. (Mait. 723.)

Together with Sir Robert Drury, went to Scotland to redress all grievances, June 1510 [? 1511]. (Mait. 741.)

Went to Scotland to take possession of the lands assigned as the jointure of the Princess Margaret (Queen of Scots) 1503. (Mait. 733.)

Sent to Scotland, together with Dr. West, to accommodate differences, 15 April 1512. (Mait. 745.) (Rym. Fœd. xiii. 333.)

Appointed a Commissioner to treat and confirm peace with Scots' Commissioners [? Jan. 1513]. (Mait. 749.)

At battle of Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

Appointed to treat with Scots' Commissioners May, July, 1516. (Mait. 768. 769.)

DACRE, THOMAS, LORD—*continued.*

Concluded a further truce with Scots 28 Nov. to 1 Jan. 1520-1.

His remonstrance as to number of Ambassadors to be sent to England Dec. 1520. (Mait. 779.)

Concluded a further truce with Scotland for three months longer.

On part of Scotland by Abbot of Kelso, Andrew Ker of Cessford, and Adam Otterburn of Aldhames. (Mait. 781.)

Sent into Scotland to demand that they should come to the terms proposed by Henry VIII. by 1 March 1521-2, or stand to their peril. (Mait. 786.)

Joined Earl of Shrewsbury, and made inroads into Scotland, 1522. (Mait. 787.)

A Commissioner for a truce between England and Scotland 1524. (Mait. 791.)

DACRES, WILLIAM, LORD, (of the North):

Arraigned of high treason 9 July 1534. Acquitted. (Herb. 177.)

D'ARCY (a Frenchman):

In Scotland 1503. (Mait. 734.)

D'ARCY, ANTHONY, SIR, (Chevalier de la Beauté; a Frenchman):

Appointed Scottish Warden of the Borders on death of Hume 1516. (Mait. 771.)

Murdered 19 Sept. 1517. (Mait. 773.)

D'ARCY, EDWARD, SIR:

The garrison of Berwick, &c. under him made an incursion into Scotland. Burnt Coldingham, Dunglas, &c., 1533. (Mait. 806.)

D'ARCY, LORD:

Captain of Berwick. Authorized by Henry VII. to raise 1,000 men 27 April 1506. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 45.) To go to France; Sir Ralph Evers to be left his deputy, 1514. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 75.)

DEFENDER OF THE FAITH:

Pope Julius II. sent James IV. of Scotland a cap of maintenance and a consecrated sword as Defender of the Faith. The like compliment paid to Henry VII. of England two years before. (Mait. 736.)

Henry VIII. offended with James V. that he assumed title of Defender of the Faith, only adding the word Christian, 1540. (Mait. 826.)

DE PLANES, } JEHAN. [? Is this the same as Duplayns]:

DE PLANIS, } Comes to Scotland as Ambassador from France Nov. 1520. (Mait. 779.)

The letter of him and Aubigny for safe conduct through England on their way home 22 Feb. 1521. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. III. 137.)

DEPUTY, LORD:

The Lord Warden of the Marches so called. (Mait. 771.)

DERBY, EARL OF:

With Norfolk against Scotland Oct. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

DINGWALL, JOHN, SIR:

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

DORSET, THOMAS, MARQUIS OF :

Appointed Warden of East and Middle Marches of England
26 Feb. 1522-3. (Rym. Fœd. xiii. 781.) [Mait. 788 says he
was appointed Warden of East and West Marches ; this is a
mistake.]

With Surrey, ravaged Scotland. Returned into England June 1523.
Burnt Jedburgh 24 Sept. 1523. (Mait. 788.)

DOUGLAS, ARCHIBALD, (Uncle to the Earl of Angus) :

Yielded his place to Robert Logan of Restalrig 1520. (Mait. 777.)

Appointed Treasurer 1525. (Mait. 793.)

Provost of Edinburgh. (Mait. 797.)

Attainted, together with Angus, Drummond of Carnock, &c., 1528.
(Mait. 800.)

Retired with Angus into England Dec. 1528. (Mait. 801.)

King of England by treaty allowed to support him as his lawful
subject 1534. (Mait. 808.)

DOUGLAS, GAVIN, (Abbot of Arbroath; Uncle to the Earl of Angus) :

Competitor for archbishopric of St. Andrews. (Mait. 759.)

Obtained a safe conduct to go to England 23 Jan. 1514-5. (Mait.
761. 762.)

Appointed Bishop of Dunkeld Imprisoned soon after arrival of
Duke of Albany for almost a year. Albany arrived in May
1515. Obtained possession of the bishopric of Dunkeld 1516.
(Mait. 762.)

Released from prison 1516. (Mait. 770.)

Went to France with Albany 1517. (Mait. 772.)

Returned to Scotland. (Mait. 773.)

See ARBROATH.

DOUGLAS, GEORGE, SIR, (Brother to Angus) :

Came to England with his brother and the Queen beginning of
Sept. 1515. (Mait. 765.)

Committed by Arran to castle of Edinburgh 1517. (Mait. 773.)

Banished, with his brother Angus, to France for a year, [? 1521-2].
(Mait. 784.)

Created Great Chamberlain 1525. (Mait. 793.)

Archbishop Beatoun invited him to St. Andrews in order that
the King may escape to Stirling 1528. (Mait. 799.)

Commanded by the King to surrender himself prisoner in castle of
Edinburgh 1528. (Mait. 800.)

Retired with Angus into England Dec. 1528. (Mait. 801.)

King of England by treaty allowed to support him as his lawful
subject 1534. (Mait. 808.)

Invaded Scotland with his brother and Sir Robert Bowes 1542.
(Mait. 831.)

DOUGLAS, JAMES, SIR, (of Parkhead) :

Taken prisoner by Scots 24 Aug. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

DOUGLAS, WILLIAM, SIR, (Brother to Earl of Angus) :

Assisted his brother against the Hamiltons in the streets of Edin-
burgh 30 April 1520. (Mait. 777.)

DOUGLAS, JANE :

Sister to Earl of Angus ; widow of Lord Glamis ; and wife to Archbishop Campbell of Keepneth. Informed against as having plotted the death of James V. She was put to the rack. Burnt alive 1537. (Mait. 817. 818.)

DRUMMOND, JOHN, LORD, (of Carnock) :

Sent to England as to Captain Barton 1511. (Mait. 743.)
Appointed a Commissioner to England. Safe conduct dated 14 Jan. 1513. (Mait. 748.)
Attainted 1528. (Mait. 800.)

DRURY, GEORGE :

Made Abbot of Dunfermling 1539. (Mait. 819.)

DRURY, ROBERT, SIR :

Commissioned to redress all grievances as to Scotland 1 June 1510. (Mait. 740. 741.) [? Was he again commissioned to go to Scotland June 1511. (Mait. 741.)]
Appointed a Commissioner to treat with Scots' Commissioners Jan. 1513. (Mait. 748.)

DRYBURGH, ABBOT OF. *See* OGILVY.

DUMBARTON :

Governor of (Lenox) imprisoned 1517. (Mait. 771.)

DUMBAR, } GAVIN, (Archbishop of Glasgow):
DUNBAR, }

He was Archdeacon of St. Andrews 1515. (Mait. 762. 767.)
One of Scots' Commissioners at Coldingham 1516. (Mait. 767. 768.)
Bishop of Aberdeen. One of the Regent's remonstrates against resigning. Imprisoned. Discharged and restored to favour 1524. (Mait. 790. 791.)
One of those appointed to have custody of the King Feb. 1524-5. [Not 1525-6.] (Mait. 792.)
Tutor to the King. Great Seal given to him. Angus disgraced 1528. (Mait. 801.)

DUNDAS, GEORGE, SIR :

Commissioned to compliment James IV. by the Grand Master of Malta [? 1505]. (Mait. 736.)

DUNFERMLING, POSTULATE OF. (Mait. 762.)

DUNFERMLING, ABBOT OF, (James Beaton) :

James Beaton Archbishop of St. Andrews was Abbot of Dunfermling. Died 1539. (Mait. 819.)

DUNFERMLING, ABBOT OF, (George Drury) :

George Drury, a relation to Beaton, became Abbot of Dunfermling on the death of Beaton, 1539. (Mait. 819.)
A deed of George Drury Abbot of Dunfermling appointing new Procurators to the Abbey 25 March 1533. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vii. 184.)

DUNGLAS :

Burnt by English under Sir Edward D'Arcy 1533. (Mait. 806.)

DUNKELD, ARCHDEACON OF :

Dr. Carwenall 1513. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 64.)

DUNKELD, BISHOP OF, (Brown):

Died Jan. 1514-5. (Mait. 762.)

DUNKELD, BISHOP OF, (Gavin Douglas; Uncle to Angus):

Gavin Douglas Abbot of Arbroath appointed by the Queen Bishop of Dunkeld, but Andrew Stewart Prebendary of Craig got himself postulated Bishop by the canons, and garrisoned the palace with his friends. At length Gavin obtained possession by remitting all the revenues which Stewart had received 1515, 1516. (Mait. 762.)

Sent by his nephew Angus to Archbishop Beaton to remonstrate with him 1520. (Mait. 777.)

Withdrew to England. Died there April 1522. He translated the Æneid into Scottish verse. (Mait. 784.)

DUNKELD, BISHOPRIC OF:

Sequestered, and the Bishop Gavin Douglas declared a public enemy, [? 1721 or 1721-2]. (Mait. 784.)

See DOUGLAS, GAVIN.

DUNKELD, BISHOP OF, (Robert Cockburn):

Went to England as Ambassador to treat of peace Nov. 1524. (Mait. 791.)

One of those appointed to have the custody of the King Feb. 1524-5. [Not 1525-6.] (Mait. 792.)

DUNKELD, BISHOP OF, (William Prior):

William Prior of Coldingham, brother to Angus, appointed, 1525. (Mait. 793.)

DUPLAYNS, MONSIEUR DU:

French Ambassador in Scotland 1516. (Mait. 767.)

DURHAM, RICHARD, BISHOP OF:

Negotiated peace between England and Scotland. His commission 11 Sept. 1499. (Mait. 728.)

Sent into Scotland with ratification of peace June 1534. (Mait. 808.)

DURHAM, CHANCELLOR OF, (William Frankelyn):

A Commissioner to go to Scotland 1528. (Mait. 801.)

DURHAM, PRIOR OF:

A Commissioner to go to Scotland 1528. (Mait. 801.)

DUTCH:

Plundered some Scots' ships. Captain Andrew Barton sent by King James against them [? 1505]. (Mait. 736.)

EDINBURGH:

A disturbance there between Hamiltons and Earl of Angus and the Humes April 1520. (Mait. 777, 778.)

Magistrates of, deposed by Albany, 1521. (Mait. 783.)

Edinburgh Castle beset by 2,000 Angusians (*i. e.* of the party of Earl of Angus), in consequence of an attempt to hold a Parliament there instead of the usual place, 1524-5. (Mait. 792.)

The Queen, with her husband, went to Edinburgh, and seized on the castle. Soon after surrendered to Angus [? 1527]. (Mait. 797.)

EDRINGTON, FORTRESS OF, (called the Cawmill):

The English seized on it 1533. (Mait. 807.)

Restored. (Mait. 808.) (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. iii. 167.)

EGLINTON, EARL OF. (Mait. 762.)

ELLERCAR. }
ELLERKER. } See ALLERKER.

ELPHINSTON, BISHOP:

Died at Edinburgh Nov. 1514. (Mait. 759.)

ERRICO, GODDESCALBO, (a Sicilian):

Ambassador from the Emperor to Scotland. Passed through Ireland. Arrived in Scotland April 1534. (Mait. 809.)

ERROL, EARL OF:

Some of his party attacked the people of Earl of Huntley 1515. (Mait. 762. 767.)

In Paris with the King 1536. (Mait. 815, note.)

ERSKINE, JOHN, LORD:

The unremovable guardian of the King 1517. (Mait. 762. 772.)

Accompanied the King, Angus, &c. towards the borders, 1526. (Mait. 795.)

Governor of Stirling Castle. Three noblemen with him appointed to preside over the education of the two Royal children 1515. (Mait. 765.)

ERSKINE, ROBERT, (Son of Lord Erskine):

Taken prisoner at Solway Nov. 1542. (Mait. 834.) (Herb. 233.)

ERYNGTON, RICHARD:

Went to Scotland to take seisin of jointure of Princess Margaret (Queen of Scots) 1503. (Mait. 733.)

EVANDALE, LORD:

His son married Queen Margaret. (Mait. 795.)

EVERS, RALPH, SIR:

Lord D'Arcy going to France. Evers to be D'Arcy's deputy at Berwick 1514. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 75.)

FALCONER, DAVID:

A pirate 1512. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 33. 44. 63 b.)

FALLA-MOOR PLOT:

Plot for reformation of the Court 1542. (Mait. 832. 835.)

FARNIHORST, }
FARNIHERST, } ANDREW KER OF, SIR:

A Commissioner for truce Dec. 1528. (Mait. 762. 801.)

Imprisoned as to border matters 1529. (Mait. 803.) Imprisoned in Falkland 1535. (Mait. 814.)

See KER, DAVID.

FAYETTE, FRANCIS DE LA:

Lieutenant to Duke of Albany. (Mait. 769.)

FENWICK, JOHN :

Earl of Northumberland claimed the surrender of his murderers
7 April 1537. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 128.)

FERDINAND OF ARRAGON. (Mait. 738 to 747.)**FERRARA, DUKE OF. (Mait. 739. 740. 741.)****FIOT, LA :**

Went to Scotland from France, and concluded a treaty between
Scotland and England for a year and a day. (Mait. 775.)

FISHER, BISHOP :

Beheaded 22 June 1535. (Mait. 810. 811.)

FLEMING, LORD :

Appointed Lord Chamberlain 1516, Hume having been executed.
(Mait. 771.)

Accompanied the King, Angus, &c. towards the borders, 1526.
(Mait. 795.)

In Paris with the King 1536. (Mait. 815, note.)

Taken prisoner at Solway 24 Nov. 1542. (Mait. 834.) (Herb.
233.)

FLODDEN :

Battle of, 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

FORBES, LORD :

Imprisoned, and his eldest son John executed, 1537. (Mait. 817.)

FORBESES :

Contention between them and Leslies. (Mait. 798.)

FORD :

Taken and demolished by James IV. Aug. 1513. (Mait. 752.)

FORD, LORD :

Had been many years a prisoner in Scotland. Exchanged for
George Hume 1512. (Mait. 747.)

FORD, LADY, and her DAUGHTER :

Taken prisoner by James IV. Aug. 1513. (Mait. 752.)

FOREMAN, ANDREW, (Archbishop of Bourges and Bishop of Murray) :

Sent as chief of embassy by James IV. to Henry VIII. 1509.
(Mait. 738.)

Bishop of Bourges in France and Murray in Scotland [? at Rome
1511]. (Mait. 743.)

Competitor for archbishopric of St. Andrews, which he obtained,
[? 1514]. (Mait. 759.)

See ST. ANDREWS.

FORESTS. See PLANTING.**FOX, EDWARD :**

Almoner of England 1533-4. (Mait. 807.)

FRANCIS I. (of France) :

Francis Valois Duke of Angoulême succeeded Lewis XII. 1 Jan.
1514-5. (Mait. 761.) (Herb.)

FRANKELYN, WILLIAM, (Chancellor of Durham):

A Commissioner to go to Scotland 1528. (Mait. 801.)

GAGE, JOHN, SIR:

Comptroller of the Household to Henry VIII. Entered Scotland with Norfolk Oct. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

GATEL:

Taken and demolished by James IV. Aug. 1513. (Mait. 752.)

GAULTIER:

Secretary to Albany 1521. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. II. 329. 335.)
[? Is this Gaultier Malynes. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. III. 149.)]

GAVIN. *See* ST. ANDREWS, ARCHDEACON OF.

GENOA. (Mait. 741.)

GIBSON, WILLIAM:

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

GIERRADADDA:

Battle of, lost by Venetians, 1509. (Mait. 739.)

GLAMIS, LORD:

His mother put to death 1537, and he imprisoned till after death of King James V. (Mait. 817. 818.)

GLASGOW, ARCHBISHOP OF, (Robert Beatoun):

Plenipotentiary from Scotland to England. Commission 8 Oct. 1501. (Mait. 728.)

One of Commissioners to govern Scotland; Albany absent, July 1517. (Mait. 772.)

Aspired to archbishopric of St. Andrews, which he afterwards obtained. (Mait. 784.) Appointed about latter end of 1523. (Mait. 790.)

One of those appointed to have charge of the King Feb. 1524-5. [Not 1525-6.] (Mait. 792.)

Commissioner for truce Jan. 1525-6. (Mait. 794, note.)

See BEATOUN.

GLASGOW, ARCHBISHOP OF, (Gavin Dunbar):

Tutor to the King. The Great Seal given to him 1528; Angus disgraced. (Mait. 801.)

Chancellor 1540. Lord High Chancellor since banishment of Douglasses. (Mait. 824.)

GLENCAIRN:

Confederated with Arran. (Mait. 768.)

GLENCAIRN, EARL OF:

His eldest son went with Albany to France July 1517. (Mait. 772.)

Taken prisoner at Solway 24 Nov. 1542. (Mait. 833. 834.)
(Herb. 233.)

GONZOLLES : }
GONZALES : }

Albany's Captain at Dunbar Sept. 1524. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 40. 47.)

Arrived in Scotland 1521 or 1521-2. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 77.)

GOURLAY, NORMAN :

Burnt 27 Aug. 1534. (Mait. 810.)

GRAY, LORD :

Taken prisoner at Solway Nov. 1542. (Mait. 834.) (Herb. 233.)

GUELDRES, CHARLES, DUKE OF :

Relation of King of Scots. (Mait. 734. 735. 736.)

GUISE, RHENE, DUKE OF :

His daughter Mary of Lorraine, Duchess of Longueville, married to James V. of Scotland by proxy 10 Jan. 1537-8. She arrived in Scotland beginning of June. (Mait. 818.)

GWENT, RICHARD. (Mait. 807.)

HALDAN-RIG :

Battle of, between Huntley, Hume, &c., against Sir Robert Bowes, Angus, &c. Bowes, &c. defeated 24 Aug. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

HAMILTON CASTLE :

About to be razed by Albany. Spared at intercession of Countess Dowager of Arran 1515. (Mait. 767.)

HAMILTON, JAMES, SIR, (Sheriff of Lithgow) :

Brother to the young Abbot of Ferm, who had been burnt at St. Andrews. Cousin German to Sir J. Hamilton, Bastard of Arran. (Mait. 777. 825.)

Assisted Carr against Angus 1519. (Mait. 776.) Upbraided Sir Patrick Hamilton with cowardice.

Lenox being taken prisoner, was murdered by him, [? 1526 or 1527]. (Mait. 797.)

Murdered Earl of Cassils [? 1527]. (Mait. 797.)

Captain of the guards 1528. (Mait. 799.)

Appointed Lord Chief Justice for Heresy 1539. (Mait. 821.)

Behheaded 1540. (Mait. 825.)

HAMILTON, LORD, (Cousin German to James V.) :

Distinguished himself at the entertainments made by James V. in honour of his bride 1503. (Mait. 734.)

HAMILTON, PATRICK, SIR, (Brother to Earl of Arran) :

Attacked Angus. Defeated 30 April 1520. Slain. (Mait. 777. 778.)

HAMILTON, PATRICK, (Abbot of Ferm, in Ross) :

The first martyr in Scotland. Burnt by Archbishop of St. Andrews [? 1526 or 1527]. (Mait. 797.)

HAMILTONS :

Differences between them and the Earl of Angus 1519, 1520.

Attacked Angus. Defeated 30 April 1520. (Mait. 777.)

HARBOTTLE, CASTLE OF :

Assigned as the temporary residence of Margaret Queen of Scots, where she was delivered of Margaret, daughter of the Earl of Angus.

HAY :

Ringleader of a disturbance at Edinburgh between the people of Earls of Huntley and Murray, &c. 1515. Banished. (Mait. 767.)

HAY, THOMAS :

Secretary in Scotland [? to Albany] 1522. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 131—133.)

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

HENRY VII. (of England) :

Treaty of peace, and for marriage of his daughter with the King of Scots. (Mait. 728.)

His daughter Margaret married to James IV. of Scotland 1501—2, and set out on her journey towards Scotland 16 June 1503. At the time she was married she was twelve years and three months old. (Mait. 728.)

Died 22 April 1509, leaving 1,800,000*l.* to his son Henry VIII. (Mait. 738.)

HENRY VIII. :

Ascended the Throne 22 April 1509.

On 23 March 1510 concluded a truce with the King of France to last during the life of the longest liver. (Mait. 738.)

A league between him and the King of Arragon 17 Nov. 1511. (Mait. 743.)

War with France beginning of 1512. (Mait. 745.)

Pope granted a plenary remission of all sins, &c. to his subjects who should assist him against France 1512. (Mait. 747. 748.)

Left England for France 30 June. Arrived at the camp 2 Aug. 1513. (Mait. 750.)

Peace with France 7 Aug. 1514. (Mait. 761.)

Renewed treaty with Francis I. 5 April 1515. (Mait. 762.)

His daughter Margaret Queen of Scots gave the Scots to understand that if they would renounce the French alliance her brother would give his daughter in marriage to the young King 1523. (Mait. 789. 792.) (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 215. 218; B. ii. 209.)

Married to Anne Bullen. Marriage between him and Katherine annulled May 1533. Anne Bullen crowned 1 June 1533. (Mait. 805. 806.)

Sent a fleet to the north. Took twenty-eight Scottish vessels 1542. (Mait. 830.) Sir Robert Bowes defeated 24 Aug. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

Sent Norfolk, &c. against Scotland. He entered Scotland 21 Oct. 1542. (Mait. 832.)

HEPBURN, JOHN :

Made Bishop of Murrây [? 1514]. (Mait. 759.)

Hepburn Prior of St. Andrews 1515, 1517. (Mait. 762. 764. 770. 771.)

Has the confidence of Albany 1515. (Mait. 764.)

See ST. ANDREWS, PRIOR OF.

HERALD, ENGLISH :

Murdered by Lecch, a Lincolnshire refugee, in Scotland, 1542.
(Mait. 834.)

HENRYSON, JOHN :

Appointed a Commissioner to England. Safe conduct dated 14 Jan.
1513. (Mait. 748.)

HERESY. See HERETICS.**HERETICS :**

Proceedings against, 1539. (Mait. 821.)

HERTFORD, EARL OF :

Entered Scotland with Norfolk Oct. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

HOLCROFT, THOMAS :

Sent to Scotland 1535. (Mait. 812.) (Herb. 184.)

HOLM, ABBOT OF :

Invited his tenants to rebel. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. m. 285. 286.)

HOLYROOD HOUSE, ABBOT OF :

George Crichton 1525. (Mait. 762. 794.) See CRICHTON.

HOWARD, EDMUND, SIR, (Lord Admiral of England) :

His attack on Captain Barton 1511. (Mait. 742.)

At battle of Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

HOWARD, EDWARD, SIR, (Admiral) :

Appointed English Admiral against France April 1512. (Mait.
745.) (Rym. Fœd. xiii. 326.)

HOWARD, THOMAS, SIR, (Admiral) :

His attack on Captain Barton 1511. (Mait. 742.)

At battle of Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

HOWARD, WILLIAM, LORD, (Brother to the Duke of Norfolk) :

Sent to Scotland to present Order of the Garter to James V. 1534.
(Mait. 810.)

Sent to Scotland to propose an interview with James and Henry
VIII at York 1535. (Mait. 812.) (Herb. 184.)

HUME CASTLE :

Besieged by Arran [? 1518.] (Mait. 774.)

HUME, LORD, ALEXANDER :

Sole Warden of the Marches. Invaded England 1512. (Mait. 746.)

At battle of Flodden, tamely looked on, 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

Suspected of the murder of James IV. 1513. (Mait. 756. 765.)

Lord Chamberlain. Proposed Albany to be Regent 1514. (Mait.
760. 762.)

Hepburn recommended Albany to sacrifice him 1515. (Mait. 764.)

Fled to his fastnesses, which the Earls of Arrans and Lenox were
ordered to reduce. Retired into England. With a tumultuary

band harassed the Scots' borders 1515. Surrendered to Albany.
Committed to Edinburgh Castle under charge of the Earl of

Arran. Corrupted Arran, who fled with him to the borders,
latter end of Oct. 1515. He and his brothers proscribed 1515.

Took Lyon Herald prisoner 1515. (Mait. 765. 766. 767.)

Went to convention of nobility appointed by Albany Sept. 1517.

Imprisoned. Accused by Earl of Murray of murder of James IV.

Not proved. Found guilty of other crimes 24 Oct., and beheaded,
with his brother William, 25 Oct. 1517. (Mait. 770. 771.)

HUME, LORD :

Accompanied the King, Angus, &c. towards the borders, 1526. (Mait. 795.)

Accepted a commission to protect the country from the Douglasses 1528. (Mait. 800.)

Imprisoned as to border matters 1529. (Mait. 803.) Imprisoned in Down Castle 1535. (Mait. 814.)

Arrived to the assistance of Huntley against Sir Robert Bowes, Angus, &c. 24 Aug. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

HUME, DAVID, SIR, (of Wedderburn) :

An ambush laid at his instigation, whereby Sir Anthony D'Arcy, Warden of Scottish Borders, was killed, 1517. (Mait. 773.)

His castle besieged. (Mait. 774.)

Murdered Prior of Coldingham. (Mait. 776.)

Assisted Earl of Angus against the Hamiltons in the streets of Edinburgh 30 April 1520. (Mait. 777.)

HUME, GEORGE, (Brother to the late Lord Hume) :

Taken prisoner, and exchanged for Lord Ford, 1512. (Mait. 747.)

Assisted Angus against the Hamiltons in the streets of Edinburgh 30 April 1520. (Mait. 777.)

HUME, WILLIAM :

Brother to Lord Hume. Beheaded 25 Oct. 1517. (Mait. 770. 771.)

HUMES :

Many declared rebels for murder of D'Arcy 1517. (Mait. 773.)

Fled to England, and declared traitors, [? 1521-2]. (Mait. 784.)

HUNTLEY, EARL OF, (George Gordon) :

At battle of Flodden; commanded right wing of the van, 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

Appointed to assist the Regent 1513. (Mait. 758.)

Some of his people attacked in Edinburgh by party of Earls of Murray and Errol 1515. (Mait. 767.)

One of Commissioners to govern Scotland, Albany absent, July 1517. His eldest son went with Albany to France. (Mait. 772.)

Accompanied the King to the Orkneys and Hebrides 1535. (Mait. 814.)

Full power given to him over the Marches 1542. (Mait. 831.)

INCIATIS, ANTHONY DE, (a Knight of Alexandria) :

Sent by Pope Julius II. to present to James IV., as Defender of the Faith, a cap of maintenance and a consecrated sword, [? 1505]. (Mait. 736.)

ISLES, NORTH AND SOUTH :

Justices and Sheriffs to be deputed to those parts: those of the North Isles holding their courts at Inverness or Dingwall; those for the South in the Tabar of Lochkinkerane, 1503. (Mait. 731.)

ITALY :

Affairs of. (Mait. 739, *et seq.*)

JAMES IV. OF SCOTLAND:

1502. A treaty of peace between England and Scotland, whereby James IV. agreed to marry Margaret, daughter of Henry VII., at Candlemas (2 Feb. 1501-2). (Mait. 728.)
1503. His Queen, Princess Margaret, daughter of Henry VII., set out on her journey to Scotland, 16 June 1503. (Mait. 734.)
1507. Pope Julius II. sent to him a cap of maintenance and a consecrated sword as Defender of the Faith, the like compliment having been made to the English King two years before [? about 1505]. (Mait. 736.)
- His pilgrimage to the tomb of St. Ninian, in Galloway, and other pilgrimages which he undertook. (Mait. 737.)
1512. Renewed his ancient league with France 16 March 1511-2. (Mait. 746.)
1513. Passed the Tweed 22 Aug. 1513. (Mait. 752.)
- Killed at Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. Suspected to have been murdered by Lord Hume. (Mait. 754. 755. 756. 765.)

JAMES V. OF SCOTLAND:

1511. Born 5 April 1511. Succeeded his father 9 Sept. 1513.
1513. Crowned 21 Dec. 1513. His mother became Regent. (Mait. 758.)
1515. Taken from his mother; and three noblemen, besides John Erskine, appointed to preside over his and his brother's education at Stirling, 30 Aug. 1515. (Mait. 765.)
- Albany appointed Regent. (Mait. 760.)
1516. His brother Alexander Duke of Rothesay died at Stirling Jan. 1515-6. (Mait. 767.)
1517. Albany went to France middle of July 1517. Commissioners appointed to govern in his absence. The King removed from Stirling to Edinburgh 1517. Removed to castle of Craigmillar. Hurried back to Edinburgh 1517. Conveyed to castle of Dalkeith. (Mait. 772. 776.)
1521. Albany returned to Scotland 19 Nov. 1521. (Mait. 783.)
1522. The effects of the Scots in England seized by Henry VIII., who banished the Scots from his dominions, and, to distinguish them, marked them with a cross, 1522. (Mait. 786.)
- Albany took the field against the English. A suspension of arms 11 Sept. 1522. He left Scotland for France
1523. 25 Oct. 1522. Returned to Scotland 24 Sept. 1523. (Mait. 788.)
- The daughter of Henry VIII. offered in marriage to James V. 1523. (Mait. 789.)
1524. Albany sailed for France 14 May 1524. Never returned. (Mait. 789.)
- The King brought to Edinburgh, and assumed the government, 29 July 1524. His mother Queen Margaret assumed the administration July or Aug. 1524. (Mait. 790.)
1525. Conveyed in pomp to Holyrood House, the Angusian party having demanded it, 1524-5. Ordained by Parliament that Archbishops of St. Andrews and Glasgow, the Bishops of Aberdeen and Dunkeld, the Earls of Angus, Arran, Lenox, and Argyle, should have the custody of the King, but none of their ordinances in matters of consequence obligatory without the sanction of the Queen, Feb. 1524-5. (Mait. 792.)
- Queen Margaret left the Court in disgust, and retired to Stirling, 1525. (Mait. 793.)

JAMES V. OF SCOTLAND—*continued.*

1526. A plot between Lenox and Buccleugh to free the King from Angus 1526. (Mait. 793. 794.)
Went to borders with Angus to quell disturbance of borderers. Buccleugh attempted to seize him 1526. (Mait. 795.)
Lenox appeared in arms to rescue the King from Angus. (Mait. 796. 797.)
1528. Made his escape from Falkland, and went to Stirling 1528, and deprived Angus of all his offices, probably about June or July. Assumed the government. (Mait. 800. 803.)
1529. Went in person against the border thieves 1529. (Mait. 803.)
1533. The English ravaged the borders of Scotland and vice versa, 1533. (Mait. 806.)
- [? 1534.] The King demanded the eldest daughter of the French King; she being dead, demanded Magdalen, the second daughter. Refused, as being too delicate to become a mother. (Mait. 808. 809.)
Presented with the Order of the Golden Fleece by the Spanish Ambassador April 1534. (Mait. 809.)
Invited by Henry VIII. to go with him to Calais 1534. (Mait. 810.)
1535. Pope Paul III. sent him, by Campeggio, a cap and a sword consecrated the night of the nativity of our Saviour, 1535. (Mait. 811.)
Lord Howard sent to him to propose an interview at York, where he was to be declared Duke of York and Lieutenant General of England, and to have the King's daughter in marriage, 1535. (Mait. 812.) (Herb. 184.)
Sailed to the Orkneys and to the Hebrides under pretence of going to France 1535. (Mait. 814.)
1536. Sailed for France. Driven back by tempest beginning of 1536. 26 July 1536. (Herb.) Sailed again for France in Aug. 1536. Married Magdalen, daughter of King of France, 1 Jan. 1536-7. Embarked for Scotland from Newport, and landed at Leith with his Queen, 28 May 1537. (Mait. 814.—817.)
1537. Queen Magdalen died 7 July 1537. (Mait. 817.) (Herb. 193.)
1538. Married by proxy to Mary of Lorraine, daughter of Duke of Guise, and widow of Duke of Longueville, 10 Jan. 1537-8. The Queen arrived in Fife beginning of June 1538. Married at St. Andrews. (Mait. 818.)
1539. Mary Queen of Scots delivered of a son 1539. (Mait. 819.)
1540. Again solicited by Sir Ralph Sadler to meet Henry VIII. at York 1539-40. (Mait. 822. 823.)
His son Arthur born 1540. (Mait. 824.)
His two sons died in one day 1540. (Mait. 826.)
Died probably 13 Dec. 1542. Buried 14 Jan. 1542-3. (Mait. 834.)

Note.—The Gudeman of Ballengeich. James V. was accustomed to assume divers disguises in going about the country, but when he chose to discover himself, it was always by the title of the Gudeman of Ballengeich.

JEDBURGH:

Burnt by Surrey and Dorset 24 Sept. 1523. (Mait. 788.)

JOHNSTON, LAIRD OF :

Imprisoned or confined to Dundee 1535. (Mait. 814.)

JOHNSTONE:

Imprisoned as to border matters 1529. (Mait. 803.)

JUSTICE CLERK (Scotland):

James Colvil of East Weemys Justice Clerk 1532. (Mait. 805.)

Thomas Scot, the Justice Clerk, died, 1540. (Mait. 826.)

KATHERINE, QUEEN OF ENGLAND:

Her marriage with Henry VIII. annulled by Archbishop Cranmer
May 1533. (Mait. 805.)

KELSO, THOMAS, ABBOT OF :

Went to Harbottle to meet Lord Dacres, and concluded a truce to
1 Jan. 1520-1. (Mait. 779.)

Concluded a further truce for three months with Lord Dacres
30 Jan. 1520-1. Concluded another truce. (Mait. 781.)

Sent to England with ratification of truce for three years March
1525-6. (Mait. 794.)

KER, ANDREW, (Laird of Cesford):

Concluded a truce for three months with Dacres 30 Jan. 1520-1.
(Mait. 781.)

Warden of Middle Marches of Scotland 1521. (Rym. Fœd. XIII.
744.)

Slain by a Scot, which created a deadly feud between the two names,
1526. (Mait. 796.)

KER, ANDREW, (of Farniherst):

The French under him obliged to desist from their attack on Werke
1523. (Mait. 788.)

Accompanied the King towards the borders 1526. (Mait. 796.)

Commissioner for truce Dec. 1528. (Mait. 801.)

Imprisoned as to border matters 1529. (Mait. 803.)

KER, DAVID, (Lord of Cesford):

Promised to meet Lord Dacres at the Middle Marches 31 Aug.
1515. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 88. ; see also 92. 92 b.)

KER, GEORGE:

Sent to England with ratification of truce for three years March
1525-6. (Mait. 794.)

KER, MARK:

Imprisoned as to border matters 1529. (Mait. 803.)

Confined to Dundee 1535. (Mait. 814.)

KILMAWERS, LORD:

Eldest son to Earl of Glencairn. (Mait. 796.)

KILWINNING, ABBOT OF:

James Beaton Archbishop of Saint Andrews, died Abbot of,
1539. (Mait. 819.)

KINLOSS, ABBOT OF:

Robert Reid Herbert 1533-4. Went to England with ratification
of peace 6 July 1534. (Mait. 808.)

KIRKCALDIE, WILLIAM:

Treasurer [? of Household] 1540. (Mait. 825.)

LA BALYE. *See* BALYE.

LANGTON, BARON OF :

Rejected by his uncle William Cockburn 1517. (Mait. 773.)

LANGTON, }
LANGTOWN, } CASTLE :

Besieged by Arran. (Mait. 774.)

LASSELS, ROGER :

Steward to Duke of Northumberland. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. III. 60.)

LATERAN, }
LATRAN, } CHURCH OF :

A Council called there for reformation of the Church [? 1511.] (Mait. 743. 745.)

LAWDER, ROBERT, SIR, (of the Bass) :

Sent to England as to Captain Barton 1511. (Mait. 743.)

Appointed a Commissioner to England. Safe conduct dated 14 Jan. 1513. (Mait. 748.)

LAWSON, JAMES :

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

LEGATE (the Pope's Legate in Scotland) :

Baltazar applied to Cardinal Wolsey for a safe conduct ; dated Edinburgh, 4 May 1515. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 109.)

LENOX, JOHN, EARL OF :

Confederated with Arran 1516. (Mait. 768.)

Governor of Dumbarton. Imprisoned by Albany 1517. (Mait. 771.)

Went with Albany to France July 1517. (Mait. 772.)

He and others appointed to have custody of the King Feb. 1524-5. [Not 1525-6.] (Mait. 792.)

Engaged in a plot with Buccleugh to free the King from Angus 1526. (Mait. 795. 796.)

Retired from Court. Secretly augmented his faction for months. Conflict. Taken prisoner. Killed in cold blood by the bastard son of Arran, Sir James Hamilton, [? 1526 or 1527]. (Mait. 797.)

LENOX, MATHEW, EARL OF :

Commanded the third army of the Scots at Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

LENOX, MATHEW, EARL OF :

In Paris 1536. (Mait. 815, note.)

LERMOUND,

LERMOND,

LEIRMOUTH (Herb. 233),

} JAMES, SIR :

Master of the Household to James V. 1540. (Mait. 825.)

Sent to England as to peace 1542. (Mait. 832.)

LESLIES :

Contention between them and the Forbeses. (Mait. 798.)

LESTER, LORD. (Mait. 762.)

LEWIS XII. OF FRANCE :

Died 1 Jan. 1514-5. (Mait. 761.) (Herb. ii. 22.)

LIEUTENANTS OF ENGLAND :

Sir Thomas Dacres appointed Lieutenant of West Marches of England 13 Feb. 1497. (Mait. 723.)

Earl of Surrey appointed Captain General of the North 6 Aug. 1512. (Mait. 746.)

Earl of Shrewsbury appointed Lieutenant against Scotland 30 July 1522. (Mait. 787.)

Earl of Surrey appointed Lieutenant against the Scots 26 Feb. 1522-3. (Mait. 788.) (Rym. Fœd. xiii. 781.) Now Duke.

He was Lieutenant in 1524. (Mait. 790.)

Duke of Norfolk Lieutenant General against Scotland 1542. (Mait. 831.) (Herb. 232. 233.)

LIEUTENANTS OF SCOTLAND :

Earl of Murray appointed Lieutenant of Scotland against England 1533. (Mait. 807.)

Earl of Huntley. Full power given to him over the Marches 1542. (Mait. 831.)

Oliver Sainclair appointed Lieutenant of James V. against the English at Solway Moss Nov. 1542. (Mait. 833.)

LINDSAY, LORD :

Contention between him and Earl of Rothes. Committed to prison [? 1518]. (Mait. 776.)

LINLITHGOW, SHERIFF OF :

Condemned for Lutheranism 1534. (Mait. 810.)

LION KING AT ARMS :

Delivered a letter to Henry VIII from James IV. 11 Aug. 1513. (Mait. 750.)

Taken by Lord Hume, and imprisoned, till his mother, a prisoner at Dunbar, was set at liberty, 1515. (Mait. 767.)

LISMORE, BISHOP OF. (Mait. 762.)**LOCHINVARRE, BARON OF :**

Invested Edinburgh in the King's name, and prevented Angus from entering, about Sept. 1528. (Mait. 800.)

LOGAN, ROBERT, (of Restalrig) :

Arch. Douglas yielded his place to him 1520. (Mait. 777.)

LONGUEVILLE. See MARY OF LORRAINE.**LORD CHAMBERLAIN.****LORD CHANCELLOR.****LORD PRIVY SEAL.****LORD TREASURER.**

} See OFFICERS OF STATE, &c.

LORD DEPUTY :

The Lord Warden of the Marches so called. (Mait. 771.)

LYON, WILLIAM :

His evidence against the sister of Angus 1537. (Mait. 817. 818.)

MACCABEUS. *See* MACKBEE.

MACDOWGALL. (Mait. 810.)

McINTOSH, HECTOR :

Chosen chief of Clan Chattan. (Mait. 798.)

MACKBEE :

Afterwards known by title of Dr. Maccabeus in Denmark 1534. (Mait. 810.)

MAGDALEN (Second Daughter of Francis I.) :

Married to James V. of Scotland 1 Jan. 1536-7. Landed, with her husband, at Leith, 23 May 1537. (Mait. 816. 817.)

Died in July 1537. (Mait. 817.) 7 July 1537. (Herb. 193.)

MAGNUS, THOMAS, (Archdeacon of East Riding) :

Appointed to treat with Scots' Commissioners May, July, 1516. (Mait. 768. 769.)

Sent to Scotland to watch over the Parliament Aug. 1524. (Mait. 790.)

A Commissioner on the borders. Instructions to him and Thomas Tempest Nov. 1528. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. v. 40.)

A Commissioner to go to Scotland 1528. (Mait. 801.)

Delivered ratification of peace to Scottish deputies at Berwick 1528-9. (Mait. 803.)

A Commissioner to meet Scots' Commissioners at Newcastle. Commission dated 14 June 1533. (Mait. 807.) (Rym. Fœd. xiv. 480.)

Sent into Scotland with ratification of peace June 1534. (Mait. 808.)

MALYNES, GAULTIER. *See* GAULTIER.

MARGARET, QUEEN OF SCOTS, (Daughter of Henry VII.) :

Twelve years old 30 Nov. 1500. A treaty agreed upon 4 Jan. 1501-2 for James IV. of Scotland to marry her at Candlemas next. (Mait. 728.) She was not to be sent to Scotland till Sept. 1503. *See* her jointure. (Mait. 733.)

Set out for Scotland 16 June 1503. (Mait. 734.)

Became Regent Dec. 1513. (Mait. 758.)

Married Earl of Angus 6 Aug. 1514. (Mait. 760. 761.)

Regency taken from her, and Albany appointed. (Mait. 760.)

Stirling Castle surprised by Albany, and her two children taken from her, 30 Aug. 1515. (Mait. 765.)

Fled, with her husband and his brother Sir George Douglas, to Berwick, beginning of Sept. 1515. (Mait. 765.)

Delivered of her daughter Margaret at Harbottle May 1516. (Mait. 766.)

Her son Alexander Duke of Rothsay, brother to the King, died, Jan. 1515-6. (Mait. 766.)

Article allowing her to go to Scotland to see her son without passports, and to reside in England or Scotland as she pleased ; she to restore jewels belonging to her son. *See* July 1516. (Mait. 769.)

Left the English Court with a splendid retinue. Received by her husband at Berwick, and conducted to Edinburgh, 1517. (Mait. 772.)

MARGARET, QUEEN OF SCOTS—continued.

In Scotland. Wrote to her brother Henry VIII, wondering how he could believe such light reports of her and Albany. If he had not been an unkind brother, she needed not to have provided for herself by assistance of Albany, 1522. (Mait. 785. 786.)

By her influence obtained a suspension of hostilities between Scotland and England 11 Sept. 1522. (Mait. 788.)

Her son took upon himself the government 29 July 1524. (Mait. 790.)

She deposed the chief magistrate of Edinburgh, and assumed the administration, July or Aug. 1524. (Mait. 790.)

Retired from the Court in disgust in consequence of the appointment of the brother of Angus to be Bishop of Dunkeld 1525. (Mait. 793.) She retired to Stirling. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. III. 301.)

Demanded that the order of Government appointed by Parliament 1524-5 should take place, and the King set at liberty. Her party took up arms, but retired without striking a blow, 1525. (Mait. 793.) [? 1525-6.] (Mait. 794.)

Procured a divorce from Angus. (Mait. 795.)

Married Henry Stewart, Lord Evandale's son. (Mait. 795.)

Her husband made Lord Methven and General of Artillery 7 July 1528. (Mait. 795.) From that time Henry VIII's affection declined towards his sister.

Went to Edinburgh. Seized on the castle. Soon after it was surrendered to Angus [? 1527]. (Mait. 797.)

Queen Dowager of Scots. Her daughter, Margaret Douglas, imprisoned for promising marriage to Thomas Howard, 1536. (Mait. 819.) (Herb. 201.)

Died 1540. Buried in the Charter House of Perth, in the tomb of James I. (Mait. 819.)

MARGARET DOUGLAS:

Daughter of Queen Dowager of Scots and Earl of Angus. Born at Harbottle May 1516 [? Nov. 1515]. (Mait. 766.)

Imprisoned in the Tower of London for promising marriage to Thomas Howard 1536. (Mait. 819.) (Herb. 201.)

MARGARET, DUCHESS OF BURGUNDY, (Sister of Edward IV.)
(Mait. 721.)**MARSHAL, EARL:**

The King intrusted to the keeping of the Earl Marshal, &c. 1517. (Mait. 772.)

MARY OF LORRAINE:

The daughter of Duke of Guise, called Mary of Lorraine, widow of Duke of Longueville. Married by proxy to James V. of Scotland 10 Jan. 1537-8. Landed in Scotland beginning of June 1538. (Mait. 818.)

Delivered of her sons James and Arthur 1539, 1540; and of her daughter Mary 8 Dec. 1542. (Mait. 819. 824. 834.)

MARY (Daughter of James V.):

Born 8 Dec. 1542. (Mait. 834.) 7 Dec. 1542. (Herb. 233.)

Became Queen by death of James V. 13 Dec. 1542. (Mait. 834.)

Beaton, by means of a forged will, proclaimed Chief Governor, assisted by Earls of Arran, Argyle, and Huntley, Dec. 1542. The forgery detected, and Earl of Arran proclaimed sole Tutor to the Queen and Chief Governor of the Kingdom, 22 Dec. 1542. (Mait. 836.)

MARY (Daughter of Queen Catherine of England and Henry VIII.):
Offered in marriage to James V. 1534. (Mait. 809.)

MARY (Daughter of Charles Duke of Vendosme; called Mary of Bourbon):
Offered in marriage to James V. 1534. (Mait. 809.)

MARY (Emperor's Sister; Widow of Lewis King of Hungary):
Offered to James V. as a wife 1534. (Mait. 809.)

MARY OF PORTUGAL (Daughter of Emperor's Sister Elconora):
Offered in marriage to James V. 1534. (Mait. 809.)

MASTER OF THE HOUSEHOLD. See OFFICERS OF STATE, &c.

MAXWELL, LORD:

Provided an asylum in England. Safe conduct for one year
23 Jan. 1514-5. (Mait. 762.)

Invaded England. Letter of Dacre June 1522. (Cott. MSS.
Calig. A. xviii. 19.)

With the King, Angus, &c. against the borderers, 1526. (Mait.
796.)

Investd Edinburgh in the King's name, and prevented Angus from
entering, about Sept. 1528. (Mait. 800.)

Imprisoned as to border matters 1529. (Mait. 803.)

Sent to France as to marriage of James V. with Mary of Lorraine
1537. (Mait. 818.)

Warden of West Marches of Scotland 1542. Offered to invade
England by Solway. His proposal accepted Nov. 1542. (Mait.
833.) (Herb. 233.)

Taken prisoner at Solway Nov. 1542. (Mait. 834.)

MEDICIS, JOHN, CARDINAL OF:
Elected Pope. (Mait. 749.)

MERSE, CASTLE OF:
Destroyed 1523. (Mait. 788.)

METHVEN, LORD, (Husband to Queen Margaret):
Henry Stuart, son of Lord Evandale, created, 7 July 1528.
(Mait. 795. 800.)

MILL, ALEXANDER. See CAMBUSKENNETH.

MINES:

James V. received a considerable sum of money from certain
German miners for permission to carry off the gold ore of Craw-
ford Moor in Clydesdale 1540. (Mait. 827.)

MINORS:

If the possessor of lands died leaving a minor, the tutelage and
the profits of the estate (except what is necessary for the edu-
cation of the ward) belonged to the King, till the heir had
attained the age of twenty-one. (Mait. 737.)

MIRANDOLA:

A city belonging to the children of John Pic de Mirandola. Sur-
rendered Jan. 1510-1. (Mait. 741.)

MODEAN. (Mait. 742.)

MONEY :

Law as to, confirmed, 1503. (Mait. 732.)

MONTGOMERY, MASTER OF :

Killed 30 April 1520. (Mait. 778.)

MONTROSE, EARL OF :

At battle of Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

MORAY, EARL OF, (James Stewart) :

Naturalized son of James IV. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. v. 318 b.)

MORE, THOMAS, SIR :

Condemned. Beheaded. (Mait. 810. 811.)

MORTON, EARL OF. (Mait. 762.)**MORVILLIERS, MONSIEUR :**

French Ambassador. Sent to Scotland Aug. 1542. (Herb. 233.)
(Mait. 831.)

MOTTE, MONSIEUR LA :

Arrived in Scotland as Ambassador from France 1512. (Mait. 745.)

At battle of Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

Sailed from Leith [? 1513-4]. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. III. 56.)

MOUBRAY, WILLIAM, SIR :

Made prisoner by Scots 24 Aug. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

MURRAY, BISHOP OF, (Robert Schaw) :

A Commissioner for truce 1525-6. (Mait. 794, note.)

MURRAY, EARL OF, (Natural Son of James IV.; Brother to James V.) :

Disturbance with some of his party and Earl of Huntley's people in Edinburgh 1515. (Mait. 767.)

Accused Lord Hume of the murder of his father 1517. (Mait. 771.)

His lands plundered by the Highlanders Clan Chattan. Murray hung 200 of them. (Mait. 798.)

Appointed Lieutenant of Scotland against the English 1533. Defeated by the English. (Mait. 806.)

Went to France through England 1536. (Mait. 814.)

Sent to France as to marriage of James V. with Mary of Lorraine 1537. (Mait. 818.)

MURRAY, POSTULATE BISHOP OF, (Andrew Foreman) :

Plenipotentiary to England. Commission 8 Oct. 1501. (Mait. 728.)

Sent Ambassador to England on accession of Henry VIII to the Crown of England 1509. (Mait. 738.) (Rym. Fœd. XIII. 261.)

For a safe conduct for him to go to France Dec. 1512. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. VI. 21. 26.)

ame Archbishop of Saint Andrews. John Hepburn made Bishop of Murray [? 1514]. (Mait. 759.)

MUSGRAVE, ALGIDON. (Mait. 754.)

NAPLES :

Raymond of Cardonne, Viceroy, fled to assistance of Pope Julius II., 1510. (Mait. 741.)

NAVARRÉ. (Mait. 747. 748.)

NORFOLK, DUKE OF :

Lieutenant of the North. A Commissioner for truce between England and Scotland 1524. (Mait. 791.)

Sent with a powerful army against Scotland 1542. (Mait. 831.)

Lieutenant General against Scotland 1542. (Herb. 232. 233.)

Entered Scotland 21 Oct. 1542. Burnt twenty towns, and retired. (Mait. 832.)

NORHAM :

Demolished by James IV. Aug. 1513. (Mait. 752.)

NORTHUMBERLAND, EARL OF :

Conducted Princess Margaret (Queen of Scotland) to James V. June 1503. (Mait. 734.)

NUNCIO :

Balthazar Stewart 1514. (Mait. 759.)

OFFICERS OF STATE, &c. (SCOTLAND):

LORD CHANCELLOR :

Beaton Archbishop of Glasgow 1513. Seals taken from him 1514. Again Chancellor 1515, 1519, 1520, 1526. (Mait. 758. 760. 762. 777. 795.)

Earl of Angus called Chancellor Oct. 1525. Forced the seals from Beaton 1526. (Mait. 795.) (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 300 ; *but see* B. ii. 114. 121 ; B. iii. 136.)

Gavin Dunbar Archbishop of Glasgow. Great Seal given to him ; Angus disgraced, 1528. Was Lord Chancellor in 1540. Had been Chancellor since the banishment of the Douglasses. (Mait. 801. 824.)

LORD TREASURER :

John Campbell 1520. (Mait. 778.)

Archibald Douglas, uncle to Angus, appointed, 1525. (Mait. 793.)

Robert Carnross appointed 1528, but soon succeeded by Robert Bartoun. (Mait. 801.)

William Kirkaldie, Treasurer [² of the Household], 1540. (Mait. 825.)

GREAT ADMIRAL :

Patrick Earl of Bothwell 1501. (Mait. 728.)

LORD PRIVY SEAL :

George Crichton Abbot of Holyrood House 1525. (Mait. 794.)

LORD CHAMBERLAIN :

Lord Hume 1514, 1515. Executed 1516. (Mait. 760. 764. 771.)

Lord Fleming appointed 1516. (Mait. 771.)

Sir George Douglas appointed 1525. (Mait. 793.)

OFFICERS OF STATE, &c. (SCOTLAND)—*continued.*

SECRETARY OF STATE :

Panter Abbot of Cambuskenneth 1531. (Mait. 756. 757.)
(Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 298.)

MASTER OF THE HOUSEHOLD :

Sir James Lermount 1540. But Lesly says David Wood
was Master of the Household. (Mait. 825, and note.)

COMPTROLLER :

Robert Barton 1525-6. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 88.)

OGILVY (Abbot of Dryburgh) :

Returned to Leith with two ships laden with artillery, &c., a present
from Queen of France, [? 1511]. (Mait. 746.)

OGLE, GAVIN :

As to escape of, 17 Aug. 1512. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. iii. 56.)

OLIPHANT, LORD :

Taken prisoner at Solway Nov. 1542. (Mait. 834.) (Herb. 233.)

ORKNEY :

Earl of Caithness and Lord Sinclair endeavoured to reduce it to their
obedience. The Earl and 500 of his people drowned or killed
by James St. Clare 1529. (Mait. 803.)

ORKNEY, BISHOP OF :

Sent to England as to peace 1542. (Mait. 832.)

OTTERBURN, ADAM, (of Aldhames) :

Concluded a truce with Dacres for three months 30 Jan. 1520-1.

Concluded another truce. (Mait. 781.)

A Commissioner for a truce 1524. (Mait. 791.)

Agreed to a truce for three years at Berwick 10 Oct. 1525, and
signed it 15 Jan. 1525-6. (Mait. 794.)

Commissioner for a truce Dec. 1528. (Mait. 801.)

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

Appointed a Commissioner to go to Newcastle as to a truce with
England. Commission dated 19 June, but truce not concluded
till 1 Oct. 1533. (Mait. 807.) (Rym. Fœd. xiv. 480.)

Lately knighted. Sent Ambassador to London 16 Feb. 1533-4.
(Mait. 807.)

Sent to England to apologize for the King not consenting to the
interview 1535. (Mait. 813.)

OUGHTRED. *See* UGHTRED.

PAISLEY, ABBOT OF :

Robert Schaw 1524. (Mait. 762.) (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 82.)

PANTER, PATRICK [? DAVID] :

Abbot of Cambuskenneth. Secretary of State. (Mait. 756. 757.)

Released from prison 1517. Went with Albany to France July
1517. (Mait. 770. 772.)

He was Abbot of Cambuskenneth 1531. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i.
298.)

PARLIAMENT :

- Met at Edinburgh 11 March 1503, March 1504. (Mait. 731. 734.)
 Parliament summoned 1513. (Mait. 750.)
 Parliament 30 March 1515. Prorogued May 1516. Assembled
 July 1516. (Mait. 760. 768.)
 Called Oct. 1517. (Mait. 773.)
 Summoned to meet at Edinburgh 29 April 1520. (Mait. 777.)
 Ordered to assemble 26 Jan. 1521-2. (Mait. 783.)
 Parliament called 22 July 1522. Latter end of 1523. (Mait. 786.
 788.)
 Parliament 20 Aug. 1524, 6 Sept. 1528, 7 May 1532. (Mait. 790.
 800. 804.)
 Parliament held in summer of 1535. (Mait. 813.)
 Parliament 1537, 3 Dec. 1540, 14 March 1541. (Mait. 818. 827.
 829.)

PENVEN, JOHN :

- His letters from France to Earl of Angus 1536. (Cott. MSS.,
 Calig. B. iii. 293. 293 b.)

PERKIN WARBECK :

- Personated the Duke of York. Condemned 16 Nov. 1499. (Mait.
 721.)

PISA :

- Council of. French King called a council there to depose the Pope
 [? 1510]. (Mait. 742. 743. 745.)

PLANES. *See* DE PLANES.

PLANTING :

- In Scotland, law as to, 1503. (Mait. 732.)
 Planting of woods, forests, and hedges, and sowing of broom ; Act
 for, 1535. (Mait. 813.)

PLOT OF FALLA-MOOR :

- For reformation of the Court 1542. (Mait. 832. 835.)

POLLARD :

- Imprisoned as to border matters 1529. (Mait. 803.)

POPE JULIUS II. (Mait. 736. 739. 740. 741) :

- Died Feb. 1513. (Mait. 749.)

POPE LEO X. :

POPE CLEMENT :

- Died 26 Sept. 1534. Succeeded by Paul III. 12 Oct. 1534.
 (Herb.)

PRIVY SEAL, LORD. *See* OFFICERS OF STATE, &c.

RACK :

- Sister of Earl of Angus put to the rack 1537. (Mait. 817.)

RAMSAY, JOHN, SIR :

- Appointed a Commissioner to England. Safe conduct dated 14 Jan.
 1513. (Mait. 748.)

RATCLIFF, ROGER :

Sent to Scotland to watch over the Parliament Aug. 1524. (Mait. 790.)

REFORMATION :

Some few secret friends in Scotland 1532. (Mait. 805.)

REGENTS OF SCOTLAND :**QUEEN MARGARET :**

Became Regent, assisted by Beaton Archbishop of Glasgow and Earls of Huntly, Angus, and Arran, 1513. (Mait. 758.)

DUKE OF ALBANY :

Chosen 1514. Confirmed 30 March 1515. (Mait. 760.)

BEATON, CARDINAL :

Proclaimed Chief Governor, assisted by Earls of Arran, Argyle, and Huntley, Dec. 1542.

EARL OF ARRAN :

Proclaimed 22 Dec. 1542. (Mait. 836.)

REID, ROBERT. See KINLOSS.**ROCHESTER, BISHOP OF :**

Condemned. (Mait. 810.)

ROSS, LORD. (Mait. 762.)**ROSS, POSTULATE BISHOP OF :**

Sent to France. (Mait. 736.)

ROTHES, EARL OF :

Contention between him and Lord Lindsay [? 1518] as to who should be Sheriff. Committed to prison. (Mait. 776.)

ROTHYS, EARL OF :

In Paris with the King 1536. (Mait. 815, note.)

ROTHSAY, ALEXANDER, DUKE OF, (Brother to the young King) :

Died Jan. 1515-6. (Mait. 767.)

RUTHVEN, LORD :

One of the guardians of the King 1517. (Mait. 772.)

RUTLAND, EARL OF :

Entered Scotland with Norfolk Oct. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

SADLER, RALPH, SIR :

Sent to Paris as a spy on James V. of Scotland 1536. (Mait. 816.)
English Ambassador in Scotland Jan. 1539-40. (Mait. 822.)
24 Feb. 1539-40. (Herb. 222.)

ST. ANDREWS, ARCHBISHOP OF :

Natural son of James IV. Killed at Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 756.)

Competitors for the archbishopric:—Andrew Foreman Archbishop of Bruges and Murray, Gavin Douglas Abbot of Arbroath, and John Hepburn Prior of St. Andrews. (Mait. 759.)

- ST. ANDREWS, ARCHBISHOP OF, (Andrew Foreman):—*cont.*
 Andrew Foreman Archbishop of Bruges and Bishop of Murray obtained it [? 1514]. (Mait. 759.)
 Hepburn Prior of St. Andrews advised Albany to sacrifice Forman 1515. (Mait. 764.)
 One of the Commissioners to govern Scotland; Albany absent, July 1517. (Mait. 772.)
 Died [? 1520-1]. (Mait. 781. 784.)
See FOREMAN, ANDREW.
- ST. ANDREWS, ARCHBISHOP OF, (James Beaton):
 James Beaton appointed about end of the year 1523. Died 1539, and his nephew, David Beaton, succeeded him in the archbishopric. (Mait. 790. 819.)
See BEATON, DAVID. BEATON, JAMES.
- ST. ANDREWS, ARCHDEACON OF, (Gavin Dunbar):
 Gavin Dunbar was in 1515. (Mait. 762.)
 One of Scots' Commissioners at Coldingham, Scotland, 1516. (Mait. 767.)
See DUMBAR—DUNBAR.
- ST. ANDREWS, PRIOR OF:
 John [? James] Hepburn competitor for the archbishopric of St. Andrews. Made Bishop of Murray [? 1514]. Had the confidence of Albany 1515. (Mait. 759. 762. 764.)
 Hepburn's resentment against Hume 1517. (Mait. 770. 771.)
- ST. ANDREWS, PRIOR OF:
 Illegitimate son of James V. His tutor, George Buchannon, imprisoned as a reformer, 1539. (Mait. 821.)
- ST. ANDREWS, COLLEGE OF:
 A new one began to be built by James Beaton Archbishop of St. Andrews. (Mait. 819.)
- ST. CLARE, JAMES:
 Commanded inhabitants of the island of Orkney. Killed the Earl of Caithness, and took Lord Sinclair (St. Clare) prisoner, 1529. Called both Sinclair and St. Clare. (Mait. 803.)
- SAINTCLAIR, OLIVER:
 Appointed Lieutenant to the King of Scots to invade England Nov. 1542. (Mait. 835.)
 Taken prisoner at Solway Nov. 1542. (Mait. 834.) (Herb. 233.)
- SALISBURY, EARL OF:
 Appointed to enter into a league with Ferdinand 10 Nov. 1512. (Mait. 747.) (Rym. Fœd. xiii. 341.)
- SCHANWELL, ROBERT, (Vicar of Kirkaldie):
 Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)
- SCHAW, ROBERT:
 Abbot of Paisley 1524. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 82.)
See MURRAY, BISHOP OF.
- SCHERBORN, ROBERT, (Dean of St. Pauls):
 Went to Scotland to take seizin of the jointure of Princess Margaret (Queen of Scots) 1503. (Mait. 733.)

SCOT, JOHN :

Lived a long time without sustenance 1530 or 1531. He journeyed also through England. Preached in St. Pauls against the King, &c. (Mait. 803.)

SCOT, THOMAS :

Justice Clerk. Died 1540. (Mait. 826.)

SCOT, WALTER, (of Buccleugh) :

Imprisoned as to border matters 1529. (Mait. 803.) Imprisoned in Edinburgh 1535. (Mait. 814.)
See BUCCLEUGH.

SCOT, WILLIAM, SIR, (of Balverly or Balwarie) :

Sent to England as to Captain Barton 1511. (Mait. 743.)
Appointed a Commissioner to England. Safe conduct dated 14 Jan. 1513. (Mait. 748.)
A Scottish Commissioner 1516. (Mait. 767.)
A Commissioner for a truce 1524, 1525-6, Dec. 1528. (Mait. 791. 794, note, 801.)

SCOT (of Tushelaw) :

Called by the vulgar "King of the Thieves." Hanged 1529. (Mait. 803.)

SECRETARY OF STATE. See OFFICERS OF STATE, &c.

SECRET COUNCIL OF SCOTLAND. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. iii. 294. 295.)

SHERIFFS :

Appointed to administer justice, &c. in various parts of Scotland 1503. (Mait. 731.)

SHIPS :

James IV. built besides several small vessels, three of great burthen, one the largestt hat was ever seen, till the Kings of France and England, in imitation of it, built each of them one so big that they were immovable as rocks, and unfit for service. Some Scots' ships plundered by Dutch. King James sent Captain Barton against the Dutch [? 1505]. (Mait. 736.)

SHREWSBURY, GEORGE, EARL OF :

Appointed Lieutenant General of the fleet and army destined against the Scots 30 July 1522. Seven stout ships came to the Forth, and spoiled the neighbouring coasts. Made inroads into Scotland, joined by Lord Dacres ; burnt one half of the town of Kelso. The inhabitants of Merse and Teviotdale obliged the English to retire. Suspension of arms agreed on 11 Sept. 1522. (Mait. 787. 788.)

SHREWSBURY, FRANCIS, EARL OF :

With Norfolk against Scotland Oct. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

SINCLAIR, LORD :

Called both St. Clare and Sinclair. He and the Earl of Caithness endeavoured to reduce the isle of Orkney to their obedience. Caithness, and 500 of his followers, killed or drowned, 1529. Lord St. Clare taken prisoner. (Mait. 803.)

SOLWAY MOSS:

Battle of, 24 Nov. 1542. 15,000 Scots defeated by 300 English. The Earls of Cassils and Glencairn, the Lords Maxwell, Fleming, Somerville, Oliphant, and Gray, Robert Erskine son of Lord Erskine, and Oliver Saintclair taken prisoners by Wharton, the English warden, Nov. 1542. (Mait. 833. 834.) (Herb. 233.)

SOMERVILLE, LORD:

Taken prisoner at Solway 24 Nov. 1542. (Mait. 834.) (Herb. 233.)

SOUTHAMPTON, EARL OF:

With Norfolk against Scotland Oct. 1542. (Mait. 831.) [No. Died at Newcastle on his way. (Herb. 233.)]

STANLEY, LORD:

At battle of Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 755.)

STIRLING CASTLE:

John Erskine, Governor of, 1515. Surprised by Albany, and the two Royal infants taken from the Queen, 30 Aug. 1515. (Mait. 765.)

STEWART, ANDREW, (Prebendary of Craig):

Postulated Bishop of Dunkeld in opposition to Gavin Douglas 1515. (Mait. 762.)

STEWART, BALTHAZAR:

Pope's Nuncio. (Mait. 759.)

STEWART, BERNARD:

His intrigues 1511. (Mait. 743.)

STEWART, JAMES, EARL OF MORAY:

Naturalized Son of James V. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. v. 318 b.)

STEWART, ROBERT. See AUBIGNY.**STEWART, WILLIAM (Bishop of Aberdeen):**

Sent Ambassador to England 16 Feb. 1533-4. (Mait. 807.)
Went to France through England 1536. (Mait. 814.)

STOOP GALLANT:

A plague in Scotland 1512. (Mait. 747.)

STRATON, ANDREW:

Burnt 27 Aug. 1534. (Mait. 810.)

STRAUGHAN:

Servant to Lord Forbes and Earl of Huntley. His evidence against the son of Lord Forbes 1537. (Mait. 817.)

STROUAN, BARON OF:

A cruel and desperate robber. Put to death 1517. (Mait. 770.)

SURREY, THOMAS, EARL OF:

Conducted Princess Margaret (Queen of Scots) to James V. June 1503. (Mait. 734.)

Appointed Captain General of the North 6 Aug. 1512. (Mait. 746.)

Appointed to enter into a league with Ferdinand 10 Nov. 1512. (Mait. 747.) (Rym. Fœd. XIII. 341.)

SURREY, THOMAS, EARL OF—continued.

Sent a challenge to the Scottish King 6 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 753.)

Defeated the Scots at Flodden 9 Sept. 1513. (Mait. 754. 755.)

Appointed Lieutenant against the Scots 26 Feb. 1522-3. (Rym. Fœd. XIII. 781.) (Mait. 788.)

Marched without opposition for several months. Returned into England in June. Burnt Jedburgh 24 Sept. 1523. (Mait. 788.)

Entered Scotland with Duke of Norfolk Oct. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

TANTALLON, CASTLE OF :

Fortified by Douglasses 1528. Besieged in vain. (Mait. 800.)

Ordered by Angus to be surrendered as a preliminary to peace Dec. 1528. (Mait. 801.)

TEMPEST, THOMAS, SIR :

A Commissioner to renew truce with Scotland 1528. (Mait. 801.)
(See Cott. MSS., Calig. B. v. 40.)

TENNANT :

Domestic of James V. (Mait. 815.)

TEVIOTDALE, CASTLE OF :

Destroyed 1523. (Mait. 788.)

THOMAS, MR. :

Resident from England to Scotland. Urged Angus to ratify truce 1525-6. (Mait. 794.)

TREASURER, LORD. See OFFICERS OF STATE, &c.**TREATIES :**

Treaty of peace between Scotland and England agreed upon at Richmond 4 Jan. 1501-2, whereby the King of Scots was to marry Princess Margaret. (Mait. 728.)

Confirmed on accession of Henry VIII. 1509. 19 Aug. by Henry VIII. ; 28 Nov. by James IV. (Mait. 738.)

Treaty between Henry VIII. and Duke of Albany as Protector 31 Dec. 1516 by Henry VIII., and 8 Jan. 1516-7 by Albany, approved by States of Scotland 20 Jan. 1516-7. (Mait. 770.)

See TRUCES.

TRIGUNWELL, JOHN, DR. :

Chief Judge of Admiralty of England 1533-4. (Mait. 807.)

TRUCES :

Truce to continue till Whitsuntide 1516. Prolonged to the Feast of St. Andrews ; to the Feast of St. John Baptist ; to the Feast of St. Andrews, 1517 ; to 1 Jan 1520-1. Prolonged for three months longer. Prolonged from 10 April to 1 June 1521, Truce 1522 and 1523, 1524, 1524-5. (Mait. 767. 768. 769. 779. 781. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792.) (Rym. Fœd. XIII. 744.)

For three years ; agreed on at Berwick, 10 Oct. 1525, by Angus, Crichton, and Adam Otterburn. Signed at Berwick by Angus, Crichton Abbot of Holyrood House, and Otterburn, 15 Jan. 1525-6. Ratified by King James 7 March 1525-6 ; and the Abbot of Kelso and George Ker sent to King Henry with the ratification. (Mait. 794.)

TRUCES—*continued.*

Agreed on for five years at Berwick 14 Dec. 1528. Confirmed by King James 28 Jan. 1528-9, and soon after by Henry VIII. (Mait. 802. 803.) See the articles.

For a year 1 Oct. 1533. Peace agreed on at London 11 May 1534. Ratified June and July. (Mait. 807. 808.) (Rym. Fœd. xiv. 480.)

UGHTRED, } ANTHONY, SIR, (Captain of the Town and Castle
 OUGHTRED, } of Berwick):

His letter from Berwick as to Albany's approach 23 Oct. 1523. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. iii. 257.)

A Commissioner to go to Scotland 1528. (Mait. 801.)

VENETIANS :

League of Cambray against them 10 Dec. 1508. Attacked on all hands 1509. (Mait. 739. 740.)

VILLEBRESME, MACE DE :

French Ambassador in Scotland. Applied to Cardinal Wolsey for safe-conduct 7 May 1515. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. vi. 104.)

WARDENS OF SCOTLAND :

Patrick Earl of Bothwell Warden of the West Marches of Scotland 1501. (Mait. 728.)

Alexander Lord Hume sole Warden of the Marches 1512. (Mait. 746.) His estate was confiscated 1515. (Mait. 766.)

Executed Oct. 1516. (Mait. 771.) (Herb.)

Sir Anthony D'Arcy (the Chevalier de la Beauté) appointed on the death of Hume 1516. (Mait. 771.) Called Lord Deputy.

Killed 19 Sept. 1516. (Mait. 773.)

Earl of Arran appointed Warden on the death of D'Arcy 1517. (Mait. 773.)

Andrew Ker Baron of Cesford Warden of the Marches 1519, 1520. (Mait. 776. 778.) Warden of Middle Marches 1521. (Rym. Fœd. xiii. 744.)

Earl of Angus Warden of East and Middle Marches 1525. (Mait. 794.) (Rym. Fœd. xiv. 91.)

Earl of Huntley. Full power given to him over the marches 1542. (Mait. 831.) [? Was he Warden or Lieutenant.—He is placed among the Lieutenants.]

Lord Maxwell (Warden 1517. Mait. 773) Warden of the West Marches 1542. (Mait. 833.)

WARDENS OF ENGLAND :

Sir Thomas Dacres appointed Lieutenant of West Marches 13 Feb. 1497. (Mait. 723.)

Lord Thomas Dacres Warden 1514, 1515, 1516, 1522. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. ii. 190.) (Mait. 766. 768. 788.)

Thomas Marquis of Dorset appointed Warden of East and Middle Marches 26 Feb. 1522-3. (Rym. Fœd. xiii. 782.) [Mait. 788, says he was appointed for East and West Marches.]

Lord Dacres again Warden General of the Marches 1524. (Mait. 791.)

WARDENS OF ENGLAND—*continued.*

Earl of Cumberland appointed Warden of West Marches 1529.
(Cott. MSS., Calig. B. i. 296.)

Sir Robert Bowes Captain of Norham and Warden. Made prisoner 24 Aug. 1542. (Mait. 831.)

Sir Thomas Wharton traduced his predecessors Daere and Clifford 4 Sept. 1537. (Cott. MSS., Calig. B. iii. 131. 144.)

Warden of the Marches opposed to Maxwell, who was Warden of West Marches of Scotland, 1542. (Mait. 833.)

WARDS. *See* MINORS.

WARK :

Taken and demolished by James IV. Aug. 1513. (Mait. 752.)

See WERKE, CASTLE OF.

WEDDERBURN CASTLE :

Besieged by Arran. (Mait. 774.)

WEEMYS. *See* COLVIL, JAMES.

WERKE, CASTLE OF :

The French, under the conduct of Kerr of Farnherst, obliged to desist from their attempt on Werke, 1523. (Mait. 788.)

See WARK.

WEST, DR., (Dean of Windsor) :

Appointed to go to Scotland beginning of Nov. 1511. (Mait. 743.) 15 April 1512. (Mait. 745.) (Rym. Fœd. xiiii. 333.)

Appointed a Commissioner to treat with Scots Commissioners [? Jan. 1513]. (Mait. 749.)

WHARTON, THOMAS, SIR, (Warden) :

A Commissioner to meet Scots at Newcastle : Commission dated 14 June 1533. (Mait. 807.) (Rym. Fœd. xiv. 480.)

With 300 men defeated 15,000 Scots at Solway Moss 24 Nov. 1542. (Mait. 833. 834.) (Herb. 233.)

WHITE, HENRY :

Appointed one of Judges of College of Justice 1532. (Mait. 805.)

WOOD :

Law as to planting, &c. 1503. (Mait. 732.)

YORK :

James V. solicited to meet Henry VIII. there 1535; also in 1539-40.

Afterwards agreed on to be at Newcastle. (Mait. 812. 822. 823.) (Herb. 184.)

HISTORICAL NOTES

RELATING TO

SCOTLAND.

1509 — 1603.

SCOTLAND.

ABERCROMBIE, ROBERT, (a Scottish Jesuit):
In Scotland 1592. (Birch, i. 109.)

ABERLADY:
On the Firth of Forth.

ACHESON, JOHN:
Queen of Scots wrote to England for a passport for him 23 April 1563. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

ACHINROSS, JOHN:
Called himself brother to George Nicolson English Agent in Scotland. Servant of Lauchlan Mac Lame of Doward 1595, 1596. (Sc. Corres.)
In London 1600.
Employed by England to transport to Lochfoyle 150 to 200 men to be in Ireland before Christmas 1600. (Sc. Corres.)
Wrote to Cecil from Dumbarton 28 Aug. 1602. (Sc. Corres.)

ALBANY, JOHN DUKE OF, (Native of France; Grandson of James II.):
Chosen Regent in 1514. Confirmed by the three Estates 30 March 1515. (Mait. 760.)
Landed at Dumbarton 18 May 1515. (Mait. 763.)

AMBASSADORS:

1513. La Motte, Ambassador from France, present at the battle of Flodden, 9 Sept. 1513.
1533. Adam Otterburne sent to England June.
1534. Sir James Colville of East Weemys sent to Newcastle 16 Feb. 1534. Sir Adam Otterburne 16 Feb. 1534.
William Stuart, Bishop of Aberdeen, Ambassador from Scotland to England 16 Feb. 1534.
1543. Balnaves, Secretary, Sir William Hamilton, and Sir James Lermond Ambassadors from Scotland to England, 23 March 1534.
1547. Mons. Doselle Ambassador from France to Scotland 1547 to 1549.
Panter Bishop of Ross from Scotland to France 1547 to 1553.
1548. Mons. Doselle Ambassador from France to Scotland.
Panter Resident from Scotland in France.
1549. Mons. Doselle Ambassador from France to Scotland.
Panter Bishop of Ross Resident from Scotland to France.
1550. Panter Bishop of Ross Resident in France.
Mons. Moret brought the news of the peace to Scotland 1550. (Mait.)
1551. Panter Bishop of Ross Resident in France.

AMBASSADORS—*continued.*

1559. Pellevé, Bishop of Amiens Ambassador from France to Scotland in the character of Legate from the Pope.
1560. William Maitland of Lethington, Secretary to the Queen Regent, sent to Berwick to treat with the Duke of Norfolk, 20 Feb. 1560.
 Monluc Bishop of Valence and Sieur de Randan sent from the French Court to Scotland 1560 to meet Cecil and Dr. Nicholas Wotton.
 Sir James Sandilands of Calder and Lord St. John to France, to lay the proceedings of Parliament before the King and Queen.
1561. William Maitland of Lethington, Secretary, sent to England.
1562. Secretary Maitland sent by Queen Mary to request a personal interview.
 Thomas Randolph Resident Ambassador from England in Scotland.
1563. Castlenau Ambassador from France to Scotland to offer the Queen of Scots the Duke of Anjou as a husband.
 Thomas Randolph Resident Ambassador from England in Scotland.
1564. Thomas Randolph Resident Ambassador from England in Scotland.
1565. Secretary Maitland to solicit the consent of Elizabeth to the marriage of Mary with Darnley.
 Le Croc French Resident in Scotland 1565.
 Rambouillet Ambassador from France to Scotland. (Hume.)
 William Knolles Ambassador from England to Scotland Nov. 1565. (Sc. Corres.)
1566. Castlenau Ambassador from France to Scotland.
 Le Croc French Resident in Scotland 1566.
 Archbishop of Glasgow Ambassador from Queen of Scots to the French Court.
 Robert Melvil Ambassador in England from Scotland March 1566. Sent home in March from England. (Sc. Corres.)
 Sir Thomas Randolph Ambassador from England to Scotland. Dismissed from Scotland Feb. or March 1566.
1567. Le Croc French Resident in Scotland.
 Archbishop of Glasgow Ambassador from Scotland to Paris. (Sc. Corres.)
1568. Nicolas Elphinstone sent by Regent 20 April 1568. (Royal Letters.)
1569. Robert Pitcairn Ambassador from Scotland to England. (Rapin.)
 Archbishop of Glasgow Ambassador from Scotland to Paris. (Sc. Corres.)
1570. Robert Pitcairn Ambassador from Scotland to England. (Rapin.)
 Verac French Envoy in Scotland.
1571. Verac French Envoy taken at Dumbarton Castle.
1572. Le Croc French Ambassador in Scotland.
1572. The Archbishop of Glasgow Ambassador resident in France from Scotland 1572. (Queen of Scots' Papers.)
 Nicolas Elphinstone sent by Regent to demand Bishop of Ross 13 June 1572. (Royal Letters.)

AMBASSADORS—*continued.*

1573. Killigrew Ambassador from England to Scotland. (Rapin.)
1578. Robert Pitcairn Abbot of Dumfermling Ambassador from Scotland to England to demand the Lenox estate.
1579. James Murray Ambassador from King of Scots to Queen of England 3 July 1579. (Royal Letters.)
1580. Sir Alexander Home Ambassador from Scotland to England 25 Oct. 1580. (Sc. Royal Letters.)
Sent back again 2 Dec. 1580. (Royal Letters.)
1583. M. de la Motte Fenelon French Ambassador in England sent to Edinburgh.
John Colvil and Colonel Stewart Ambassadors Scotland to England to demand the Lenox estate May 1583. (Mait.)
Sir Francis Walsingham Ambassador from England to Scotland.
William Davison Ambassador from England to Scotland.
Lord Saton Ambassador from Scotland to France. (Sc. Royal Letters, 31 Oct. 1583.)
John Colville sent from Scotland to England again 29 Dec. 1583. (Sc. Royal Letters.)
1584. The Master of Gray Ambassador to England.
William Davison Ambassador from England to Scotland.
1585. Sir Hugh Bellenden, Justice Clerk of Scotland, Ambassador in England. Returned to Scotland with Edward Wotton May 1585.
Edward Wotton Ambassador from England to Scotland. Nephew of Dr. Wotton. (Rapin.)
1586. Archibald Douglas Ambassador from Scotland to England. D'Esneval French Envoy in Scotland.
1587. The Master of Gray Ambassador to England to intercede for the Queen of Scots.
Sir Robert Melvil.
Archibald Douglas Resident from Scotland to England.
1588. } Archibald Douglas Resident in London from Scotland.
1589. } Lord of East Weemys. (Sc. Royal Letters, 15 April.)
1590. Archibald Douglas Resident in London from Scotland.
1593. Lord Borrough (Burgh) Ambassador from England to Scotland.
1594. Sir Robert Cockburn Ambassador from Scotland to England 1594. (Sc. Corres.)
- Sir Robert Bowes Ambassador from England to Scotland. (Sc. Corres.)
James Colville and Edward Bruce Ambassadors from Scotland to England April. (Birch's Mem. of Eliz.)
1595. } [? Archibald Douglas Resident in London from Scotland.]
1596. } David Foulis Ambassador from Scotland to England April' (Sc. Corres.)
1597. [? Archibald Douglas Resident in London from Scotland.]
1598. David Foulis Ambassador from Scotland to England. (Sc. Corres., 27 Nov. 1598.)
1599. Edward Bruce Abbot of Kinloss Ambassador from Scotland to England.
James Semple of Baltreis Ambassador from Scotland to England Aug. (Sc. Corres.)

AMBASSADORS—*continued.*

1600. Earl of Mar and Edward Bruce Abbot of Kinloss Ambassadors from Scotland to England Feb. 1600-1. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

James Hamilton sent by King of Scots as Agent in England 4 Aug.

1601. Earl of Mar Ambassador from Scotland to London. Edward Bruce Abbot of Kinloss Ambassador from Scotland to England 10 Feb. 1600-1. (Birch, i. 420.) (Sc. Royal Letters.)

Duke of Lenox returned to Scotland Dec. 1601. (Sc. Royal Letters, 2 Dec.)

ANGUS, EARL OF :

Married to Margaret Dowager of James IV. and sister to Henry VIII. 6 Aug. 1514. Divorced 1527. His divorce pronounced at Rome 11 March 1526-7. (Sc. Calendar.)

An exile. A pensioner of Henry VIII. during many years. Returned into Scotland after the death of James V. 1543.

Imprisoned by the Regent of Scotland 1543-4. (Mait. 856.)

Commanded the vanguard of the Scots at Pinkey 10 Sept. 1547.

ANGUS, EARL OF, (Nephew to the Earl of Morton) :

Went into exile upon the death of Earl of Morton. Returned to Scotland at the intercession of the English Ambassadors Sir G. Carey and Bowes 1582. (Robertson, ii. 79.)

Detected in a correspondence with Spain about Nov. 1592.

Escaped out of Edinburgh Castle, and fled to the north, where he joined the Earls of Huntley and Errol, 14 Feb. 1592-3. (Birch, i. 109. 110.)

The King of Scotland's Lieutenant for the West Scottish frontiers 24 Nov. 1598. (Border Corres.)

ANN, QUEEN OF SCOTLAND :

Wrote to Queen Elizabeth 1590. (Royal Letters, S. P. O.)

ANNAN :

Earl of Lennox and Lord Wharton destroyed there a fort 1547.

ARBROTHER, ABBOT OF :

Bastard son of the Earl of Angus. Taken prisoner at Dalkeith by Wilford, who was sent there by Lord Grey of Wilton, June 1548.

See DOUGLAS, GAVIN.

ARBROTHER, LORD OF :

John Hamilton 1584, 1585. (Sc. Corres.) His letter to the Queen, dated London, as to John Douglas who had served in Ireland, 24 Feb. 1567-8. (MSS. Scot.)

See HAMILTON, JOHN.

ARCHINROSS. See ACHINROSS.

ARGYLE, EARL OF :

Brought over some Irish troops to Scotland. They were the first to fly at Pinkey 10 Sept. 1547.

Obliged to live in the mountains. See his letters to Primate of Armagh 18 Nov. 1565 (Irish MSS.) inclosed in 13 Dec. 1565.

Chancellor of Scotland 1579. Hath expressed himself much beholden to Shane O'Neil for his offered relief in the time of his

ARGYLE, EARL OF—continued.

banishment. Hath resolved to visit him this summer. (Sydney's Letter, 9 June 1566.) (MSS.)

Encamped with 8,000 men 3 Oct. 1594. Fought against Huntley.

ARMSTRONG, WILLIAM :

Having been taken by the English, was rescued from Carlisle Castle by Buccleugh, April 1596. (Ridpath, 688.)

ARRAN, EARL OF, (James Hamilton; Heir Presumptive to the Throne) :

Regent of Scotland 22 Dec. 1542.

Commanded the Scots at Pinkey 10 Sept. 1547.

Created Duke of Chatelherault (Castle Herald) 1548.

Resigned the Regency 12 April 1554.

Proposed as a husband to Queen Elizabeth 1560. (Camden, 382.)

Obliged to reside in France 1565.

Lodged at the sign of the George, Lombard Street, 13 Dec. 1568.

In England 7 Jan. 1568-9. (Sc. Corres.)

In England—Queen Mary made him her Lieutenant General in Scotland 25 Feb. 1569.

Sent to prison by the Regent Murray 1569. (Rapin.)

Died 22 Jan. 1575. (Robertson.)

ARRAN, EARL OF, (Son of the Duke of Chatelherault) :

Commander of the Scottish Guards in France. Returned from France 1559.

Lost his senses at the time of his father's death 2 Jan. 1575.

ARRAN, EARL OF, (Lord John Hamilton) :

Recovered his estate from Captain James Stewart 10 Dec. 1585.

See STEWART, CAPTAIN JAMES.

ARTICLES, LORDS OF :

See the power of these. (Burnet's Own Times, i. 114.) Anciently the Parliament sat only two days the *first* and *last*. On the first they chose those who were to sit on the articles, eight for every State, to whom the King joined eight Officers of State; these received all heads of grievances or articles that were brought to them, and formed them into Bills as they pleased. On the last day of Parliament they were all read, and were approved or rejected.

ASTON, ROGER :

Groom of the Bedchamber to King of Scots 1594. (Birch's Mem.)

Came to England recommended by Sir Robert Bowes with a letter from King of Scotland. Bowes' letter is dated 31 Jan. 1596-7. (Sc. Corres.)

In England from King of Scots with a letter to the Queen 1602. (Sc. Corres. 6 July 1602.)

ATHOL, EARL OF :

Lord Chancellor 1578.

Supposed to be poisoned 1579.

D'AUBIGNÉ, LORD. See STEWART, ESME.**BALCANQUEL, WALTER :**

Exclaimed against the King of Scots in a sermon at Edinburgh 17 Dec. 1596. (Birch, ii. 235.)

Retired to Caldwell. Wrote to Essex 20 Jan. 1596-7. (Birch, ii. 267.)

BALFOUR, JAMES, SIR :

Deputy Governor of Edinburgh 1567.

BALMARINO (Sir James Elphinstone) :

Secretary of Scotland. Wrote to Secretary of England 11 July 1604, 23 Nov. 1605. Wrote to England 1605-6. (Sc. Corres.)

See **ELPHINSTONE, SIR JAMES.**

BALNAVES OF IALLHILL :

Secretary. Ambassador from Scotland to England 23 March 1543. Assistant to Scotch Commissioners at York against the Queen of Scots 1568.

BALNAVIS, HENRY :

Agent from the conspirators against Beatoun. Sent into England 1546.

Arrived at Berwick to treat with the Duke of Norfolk about 20 Feb. 1560. Signed the treaty with England 27 Feb. 1560.

BANNATYNE, MR. :

Wrote from Scotland to James Hudson as to the affairs of Scotland 23 May 1595. (Birch, i. 242.)

BEATON (Archbishop of Glasgow) :

Chancellor of Scotland 1514. (Ridpath, 496.)

BEATOUN, CARDINAL :

Assumed the Regency on the death of James V. 14 Dec. 1542.

Produced a forged will. Detected. Compelled to resign. Murdered 20 May 1546. (Robertson.) 28 May 1546. (Hume.)

BETOUN, ANDRO :

Sent by Queen of Scots to Elizabeth. (See Sc. Royal Letters, 28 Aug. 1565.)

BELLENDEN, JOHN, SIR, (called Ballentyne, and signed himself Ballenden, in Border Corres.) :

Justice Clerk of Scotland 1563. (Sc. Corres.)

A Commissioner for Border matters at Carlisle and Dumfries Sept. 1563. (Ridpath, 609.)

BELLENDEN, LEWIS, SIR, (Justice Clerk of Scotland) :

Succeeded the Master of the Gray as Ambassador in England 1585. Returned to Scotland with Edward Wotton May 1585. (Robertson, ii. 114.)

BLAKBREY :

Battle of, 10 Nov. 1557. (Border Corres.)

BONOT :

Appointed Governor of Orkney by the Queen Regent 1554.

BORDERS. See MIDDLE COUNTIES.**BOTHWELL, ADAM, (Bishop of Orkney) :**

Performed the marriage ceremony to Mary Queen of Scots and Bothwell 15 May 1567.

One of the Commissioners against the Queen of Scots at York 1568.

BOTHWELL, EARL OF, (Francis Stewart) :

Son of John Stewart Prior of Coldingham ; natural son of James V. One of the Plenipotentiaries at Berwick 1586.

Concerned in conspiracies in 1589 to 1594.

Conveyed himself secretly into the palace of the King, and offered to be tried as to the witchcraft, 24 July 1593. 23 Aug. 1593. (Sc. Corres.)

Fled to France 1594. (Mait 1260.) Retired into France ; thence to Spain and Italy.

In Paris 17 June 1595. (Sc. Corres.)

In Paris 1597. Threatened publicly to kill the King of Scots. Wished the Protestants of France to write to their brethren in Scotland, that he might return to Scotland and be their chief 1597. (Birch's Mem.)

Died at Naples some years after the accession of James to the English Crown. (Mait. 1260.)

BOTHWELL, EARL OF, (James Hepburn) :

One of the conspirators to murder Murray 1566. Lieutenant of all the Scotch Marches 1566. Created Duke of Orkney, and married to the Queen of Scots 15 May 1567.

Rode away from the field of battle during a parley of the Queen of Scots with the confederates, one month after his marriage with the Queen.

Hunted from place to place, he armed a few small ships and began piracy. Kirkaldy and Murray of Tullibardine obliged him to fly with a single ship towards Norway, where he attacked a vessel richly laden. Taken prisoner. Languished in prison ten years. Melancholy and despair deprived him of reason ; unpitied he ended his days. (Robertson.)

His signature was "James D." as Duke of Orkney 5 June 1567. (See Sc. Corres. of that date.)

BOTHWELL, PATRICK, EARL OF :

Delivered up his castles and lands into the protection of Edward VI. 3 Sept. 1548.

BOYD, LORD :

One of the Commissioners of Queen of Scots at York 1568.

The Queen of England wrote to Murray that he might be allowed to come to Scotland 22 May 1569. (Royal Letters.)

Acknowledged the King's authority 1571.

One of the Plenipotentiaries at Berwick 1586.

BROSSE, LA :

Sent with 2,000 men from France to Scotland 1559. (Rapin.)

BROUGHTY CASTLE :**BROCHTY CRAG :****BORTY CRAG :****PORTON CRAG :**

Taken by English 1547. Retaken by French and Scots 1549.

BRUCE, EDWARD, (Abbot of Kinloss) :

Ambassador from Scotland to England April 1594. (Birch's Mem.) 1599, 10 Feb. 1600-1. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

BRUCE, GEORGE :

The King wrote in his favour as to a ship of his 8 Oct. 1598. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

BUCHANAN, GEORGE :

Assistant to the Scotch Commissioners at York against the Queen of Scots 1568.

Died 1582. (Rapin, note.)

BUCCLEUGH, LORD OF, (Sir Walter Scot):

Entered England in a hostile manner the day after the murder of the Regent Jan. 1570.

Warden of Liddesdale 1594. (Birch's Mem.) 1595—1597. (Sc. Corres.)

He and his adherents committed depredations on the borders June to Dec. 1596, Jan., Feb., 1596—7.

Made an attempt on Carlisle Castle, and carried off William Armstrong, 12 April 1596. (Border Corres., 25 July 1597.) (Kidpath, 688.)

Made a foray upon Tindale 17 April 1596. (See Lord Eure's letter, 18 April 1597.)

Created Lord Scot of Buccleugh 1606. (Beatson.)

CAMPBELL, JOHN, (a Capuchian ; Son of George of Stenston):

Confined in Marshalsea Prison, London, Oct. 1599. (Sc. Corres.)

CARBERRY HILL (Six Miles from Edinburgh ; near the Spot where the Battle of Pinkey was fought):

Mary Queen of Scots surrendered to confederate Lords 1567.

CARMICHAEL, PETER, (of Fife):

One of the conspirators against Cardinal Beaton 1546.

CARMICHAEL:

Warden of Liddesdale in Scotland in 1575.

Quarrelled with Sir John Foster, Warden of the Middle Marches, 1575.

CARMICHAEL, JOHN SIR:

Sent by King of Scots to Elizabeth 10 June 1590. Left England on his return to Scotland 6 July 1590. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

Warden of West Marches of Scotland 1592. (Sc. Corres.)

A conference between him and Lord Scroope as to Buccleugh 17 Aug. 1597. (Border Corres.)

Made Warden of the West Marches. (See Sc. Corres., 22 Sept. 1599.)

Murdered 1600. (Border Corres.)

CARNEGY, JOHN, SIR, (of Kinnaird):

A passport for him to pass through England June 1569. (Royal Letters.)

CARNEGY, ROBERT, (of Kinnaird):

Clerk of the Treasury. A Commissioner from Scotland to the Borders (Norham) to settle all differences between Scotland and England June 1551.

CARR. } See KER.
CAR. }

CARWOOD, MARGARET:

Was specially in trust with Scots' Queen, and most privy in all secret affairs. (Sc. Corres. 1566—7.)

CASSILS, EARL OF, (Gilbert Kennedy):

Taken prisoner by the English at Solway 24 Nov. 1542. (Mait. and Hume.) Brought to London with the rest of the prisoners 19 Dec. 1542. He and other noblemon had their liberty on condition of forwarding the marriage between Edward VI. and

CASSILS, EARL OF—continued.

the young Queen, on the rupture of which he was the only one that gave himself up on the summons of Sadler, 1543.

Set out from London on his return to Scotland to forward the marriage of the young Queen with Prince Edward 1 Jan. 1542-3, where he arrived at the metropolis about the middle of the same month, together with the Earl of Glencairn, Lords Somerville, Maxwell, Gray, Oliphant, Fleming, and Sir Oliver St. Clair. (Mait.)

CASTLE FORD :

Demolished by Scots and French 1549.

CASTLENAU :

Ambassador from France to Scotland to offer the Queen in marriage to the Duke of Anjou, brother of her former husband, 1563. (Robertson.)

In Scotland 1566, 1585. (Robertson.)

CESFORD, LORD OF :

Warden of the Middle Marches of Scotland 1592. (Sc. Corres.)

See KER.

CHANCELLOR OF SCOTLAND :

James Betoun Archbishop of Glasgow 1514, 1515 ; afterwards Archbishop of St. Andrews after 1521. Chancellor in 1519. (Mait. 762. 777. 784.) (Ridpath, 496, note.)

Angus assumed title of Chancellor Aug. 1526, having forced it by menaces from Beaton. (Mait. 795.)

Gavin Archbishop of Glasgow 1537, 1540.

James Earl of Morton 1568. (Sc. Corres., 18 Sept. 1568.)

Earl of Argyle died Chancellor 1574. Lord Glamis succeeded Argyle as Chancellor 1574. Killed 1578. (Mait. 1138. 1144.)

Earl of Athol 1578, 1579. Supposed to have been poisoned 1579.

He succeeded Lord Glamis. Earl of Argyle 1579, died Chancellor 1584. (Mait. 1144. 1179.)

Earl of Arran (Captain James Stewart) 1584 or 1585 to 1587.

Sir John Maitland of Thirlestane appointed 1587 to 1595. Died 3 Oct. 1595. (Mait. 1210. 1262.)

CHATELHERAULT, DUKE OF. See ARRAN, EARL OF.**CHEVIOT HILLS :**

Duke of Norfolk defeated the Kers there 1557-8. (Mait.)

COCKBURN (of Ormiston) :

Sent by the Lords of Congregation to the Governors of the town and castle of Berwick for assistance, from whom he received 4,000 crowns. At the instigation of the Queen Earl Bothwell lay in wait for him, dispersed his followers, wounded him, and carries off the money, 1559.

COCKBURN, JAMES, SIR, (of Stirling) :

One of the Commissioners of the Queen of Scots at York 1568.

COCKBURN, RICHARD, SIR :

Secretary to the King of Scots 1591 to 1594. (Sc. Corres.) 1595. (Birch, i. 241.)

Ambassador from Scotland to England 1594. (Sc. Corres.)

COCKBURN, WILLIAM, (Merchant of Edinburgh):

- The King of Scots wrote to Walsingham concerning certain wines sold by a servant of his. (Royal Letters, 10 Feb. 1582-3.)

COLVIL, JOHN:

- Ambassador in England. Arrived at Berwick on his way towards London 30 Dec. 1582. Arrived in Scotland again 28 Jan. 1582-3. (Sc. Corres.)
- Ambassador in England to demand the Lenox estate May 1583. (Mait.)
- Sent from Scotland in April 1583. (Sc. Corres.)
- Sent to London 29 Dec. 1583. (Royal Letters.)
- His passport for his return to Scotland dated 23 May 1583. (Sc. Corres.)
- In London 6 April, 31 Dec., 1584. (Sc. Corres.)
- Made his peace with the King for him and his folk 14 Sept. 1594. (Border Corres., 19 Sept. 1594.)
- At Stirling June 1595.
- Sent to Low Countries 1597. (Sc. Corres.)
- At the Hague 21 July 1597. (Sc. Corres.)
- In London Aug. 1599. (Sc. Corres.)
- At Rouen in France 20 Oct. 1599, N.S. (Sc. Corres.)

COLVILLE, JAMES, SIR, (of East Wemys):

- Director of the Chancery 1533. (Ridpath, 533, note.)
- Sent to Newcastle by James IV. to treat a peace 16 Feb. 1534.

COLVILLE, JAMES. [? The same or his Son]:

- At Berwick on his way to the King of Navarre, passing through London, 14 Nov. 1583. (Border Corres.)
- Ambassador from Scotland to England April 1589. (Sc. Royal Letters, 15 April 1589.)
- Ambassador in England April 1594. He was Ambassador with Bruce. Having performed their mission in England, Bruce returned to Scotland, and Colville went to the King of France, 1594. (Birch's Mem.) King of France wrote to the King of Scots that Wemys had arrived Sept. 1594. (Sc. Royal Letters.)
- Passed through London on his way to France Feb. 1601. (Border Corres., 12 Feb. 1601.)

COLVILLE, JAMES, (Cousin to Sir James Colville of East Wemys):

- Sent to Sir Robert Bowes in London by his cousin of East Wemys April 1595. (Sc. Corres., 4 April 1595.)

CRAWFORD, CAPTAIN, (of Jordan Hill):

- Surprised and took Dumbarton Castle, the only fortified place that had held out for the Queen from the commencement of the civil wars, 1571.

CREIGHTON } (a Scottish Jesuit):

- Sailing from Flanders towards Scotland being chased by pirates tore up a plot against England. Put together again, and sent to England, 1584. (Rapin, ii. 118.) (Robertson, ii. 100.)

CREICHTON, } WILLIAM, (a Scottish Jesuit):

- Residing in Spain 1592. Wrote to Scotland as to alteration of religion 1592. (Birch, i. 109.)

CROC, LE:

French Resident in Scotland 1565, 1566, 1567. (Border Corres.)
Sent into Scotland, passing through England, 1572. The Queen's
letter allowing him to go, dated 30 April 1572. (Border Corres.)

CUNNINGHAM, ANDREW :

Son of the Master of Glencairn 1540.

CUNNINGHAM, JAMES :

Son of the Earl of Glencairn, one of the hostages in England,
26 March 1560. (Sc. Corres.)

DALKEITH :

Taken by Wilford. Sent there by Grey of Wilton June 1548.
(Sc. Corres.)

DALKEITH, LORD OF. See MORTON, JAMES, EARL OF.**DARNLEY, LORD, (Henry Stewart) :**

Son of the Earl of Lenox by Margaret Douglas, who was the
daughter of Margaret Queen of Scots, sister of Henry VIII., by
the Earl of Angus, whom the Queen married after the death of
James IV.

Married to the Queen of Scots 29 July 1565. 27 July 1565.
(Anderson, Table, 507; Scotland.) Murdered Rizzio 9 March 1566.
Murdered 10 Feb. 1567. 9 Feb. 1567. (Anderson, Table, 507;
Scotland.)

DENNISON, ROBERT :

Scottish Consul or Conservator in Holland and Zealand. The
King of Scots gave him a commission to continue there as
Ambassador Lieger 1594-5. (Birch's Mem.)

In Scotland Dec. 1596, and offered his services to the Queen through
Sir Robert Bowers. (Sc. Corres.)

DESNEVAL. See D'ESNEVAL.**DESSÉ, MONTALAMBERI SIEUR, (French General) :**

One of the French officers in Landrecy 1543. (Robertson's
Charles V.)

Landed at Leith 16 June 1548. (Mait.) [This date must be
nearly right. See Border Corres., 12 June.]

Retired from Haddington on the approach of the Earl of Shrews-
bury 1548.

Marched as far as Newcastle without opposition, and returned
laden with spoil, 1548.

DOSELLE,**DOYSELLE [? same], } MONSIEUR :**

Ambassador in Scotland from France 1547 to 1549.

His credence to England by Mary Dowager of Scotland then in
France, 14 Feb. 1551-2. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

A letter by him from Mary the young Queen of Scots, then in
France, to Mary Queen of England on his way to Scotland, Dec.
1553. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

Ambassador of Queen of Scots to ask a passage through England
for her 1561. (Hume.)

See D'OYSEL.

DOUGLAS, ARCHIBALD, (of Glambarvy):

Taken prisoner by the English at Dalkeith June 1548. (Sc. Corres.)

DOUGLAS, ARCHIBALD :

Cousin to Earl of Morton. (Mait. ii. 1163.)

Accused by Captain Stewart of the murder of Darnley. Fled into England about latter end of Jan. 1581. Came from Berwick to London 29 July 1581. In London 1582. In England 1583. (Sc. Corres.)

Returned to Scotland from England with recommendation of the Queen April 1586. (Sc. Royal Letters)

Obtained leave to return to Scotland, and sent back to England as Resident Ambassador, 1586.

He was Resident Ambassador Sept. to Dec. 1586, Jan. to Nov. 1587. Resident in London 1589, 1590, 1595—1599. (Sc. Corres.)

King of Scotland disavowed him. (Sc. Royal Letters, 20 Nov. 1590.)

DOUGLAS, GAVIN, (Uncle to Earl of Angus; Abbot of Arbroath):

Competitor for archbishopric of St. Andrews 1513. Obtained bishopric of Dunkeld 15 Jan. 1514—5. 1515. (Mait. 759.)

Retired into England Jan. 1514—5. (Mait. 762.)

Accompanied Albany to France 1517. (Mait. 772.)

Withdrew to England [? 1521]. Died in London April 1522. (Mait. 784.)

DOUGLAS, GEORGE, SIR, (Brother of the Earl of Angus) :

Both banished their country many years. They assisted the English near Jedburgh 24 Aug. 1542. (Hume.)

After the death of James V., 14 Dec. 1542, they returned to Scotland, 1543.

Sir George acted as a spy for England 1544. Found to be a knave 1548.

His castle (Dalkeith) taken by Wilford, despatched thither by Lord Grey of Wilton, and he escaped, June 1548. (Sc. Corres.)

DOUGLAS, GEORGE :

Natural son to the Earl of Angus, who was father to Margaret Douglas Countess of Lenox, mother of the King. Stabbed Rizzio 9 March 1566. Fled into England 1566.

DOUGLAS, GEORGE :

Half brother to the Regent. (Rapin.) Brother of the keeper of Mary Queen of Scots. Contrived the Queen's escape 2 May 1568.

DOUGLAS, THOMAS :

In Edinburgh Jan. 1601—2. 28 Jan. 1601—2. (Sc. Corres.)

In the pay of England. See 27 Jan. 1601—2. (Sc. Corres.)

Wrote to **D** [? Sir R. Cecil] from Scotland 26 March 1602.

(Sc. Corres.)

DOUGLAS, WILLIAM, (Owner of Lochleven Castle):

Near relation of the Earl of Morton, and had married the Earl of Murray's mother. (Robertson.) Mary Queen of Scots put into his custody 16 June 1567. She escaped 2 May 1568.

DOYSELL. See D'OYSEL.

DRUMMOND, PATRICK, LORD:

King of Scots wrote to Queen of England for a passport for him to return to Scotland from France, &c. through England, 20 Feb. 1582-3. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

DUMFERMLING, ABBOT OF, (James Beaton):

Archbishop of St. Andrews. Died 1539, leaving his relation George Drury Abbot of Dumfermling.

DUMFERMLING, ABBOT OF, (George Drury):

Succeeded James Beaton Archbishop of St. Andrews as Abbot of Dumfermling 1539. (Mait. 819.)

DUMFERMLING, ABBOT OF, (Robert Pitcairn):

One of Commissioners against Queen of Scots at York 1568. (Rapin.)

Sent into England with letters to Elizabeth 1569. (Rapin, ii. 89, note.)

Returned from England to Scotland 23 Oct. 1569. (Sc. Royal Letters)

Scottish Secretary 1570. (Maitland, 1110.) Sent into England Nov. 1570. (Maitland.)

Sent by James VI. into England to demand the estate which had lately fallen to him by the death of his grandmother the Countess of Lennox July 1578. (Sc. Corres.)

Secretary in Scotland 1580. 6 Sept. 1580. (Sc. Corres.)

DUMFERMLING, ABBOT OF:

The Master of Grey appointed 1585. (Mait. 1180.)

Was Abbot of Dumfermling in 1587. Huntly succeeded him as Abbot of Dumfermling. (Mait. 1209. 1213.)

DUMFERMLING, ALEXANDER, EARL OF:

Sir Alexander Seton created Earl of Dumfermling 1605. (Beatson.)

Lord Chancellor of Scotland 1605 to 1622. (Beatson.) 7 Oct., 2 Dec., 1605, 8 Jan. 1605-6, 1610. (Sc. Corres.)

DUNBAR:

Burnt by Grey of Wilton 11 or 12 June 1548. (Border Corres.) Maitland says Earl of Shrewsbury burnt it 1548.

DUNBAR, EARL OF, (Sir George Hume):

Lord Treasurer of Scotland 1601 to 1611. (Beatson.) 10 Jan. 1611. (Sc. Corres.)

DUNDEE:

On the river Tay, taken by Governor of Broughty. Retaken by Dessé 1548.

ELEIOT, { JOHN, } (of Coppshaw).
 ELLAT, { JOCK, }
 { ROBERT, (of Readehughe). } (Scottish Borderers):
 { WILLIAM, (of Harscarthe). }

Lord Eure made a foray upon them May 1597. They agreed to make satisfaction for damage done in their foray upon the English borders in the same month. (Border Corres.)

ELPHINSTON, JAMES :

Secretary of State of Scotland 1597 to 1601. (Sc. Corres.)
 Wrote to Secretary of State as Sir James Elphinston 12 April
 1604; as Lord Balmerino 11 July 1604, 23 Nov. 1605, 1605-6.

ELPHINSTONE, NICOLAS :

Secretary to the Regent. Returned to Scotland from England.
 Bearer of the Queen's letter to Murray dated 31 Jan. 1567-8.
 Sent into England by Regent 20 April 1568. (Royal Letters.)
 Sent from Regent to Lord Scroop at Carlisle 1 June 1568. (Border
 Corres.)
 Sent into England by Regent for the delivering up of the Bishop
 of Ross 13 June 1572. (Royal Letters.)

ERROL, EARL OF :

A Popish Lord in conspiracy with Spain. Banished from Scotland
 after the battle of Glenlivet Oct. 3 1594, 1595.
 Proclaimed rebel again Nov. 1596. (Border Corres.)

ERSKINE, ALEXANDER, (Brother of the Earl of Mar, Lord Erskine):

Had chief charge of the education of James VI. Bucannan acted
 as preceptor under him. Turned out of Stirling Castle by his
 nephew, the Earl of Mar, 26 April 1578.
 Deputy to the Lord Chamberlain 1580.

ERSKINE, JOHN, (of Dunn):

An eminent person among the Protestants 1559. (Robertson.)

ERSKINE, LORD, (afterwards Earl of Mar) :

Governor of Edinburgh Castle 1559. Governor of Stirling 1562.
 Earl of Mar 1562. The young Prince put into his hands 19
 March 1567. Regent 6 Sept. 1571. Died 15 Nov. 1572.
 (Robertson.)

ERSKINE, THOMAS, MASTER OF :

A Commissioner from Scotland to Norham to settle all differences
 between Scotland and England June 1551.

ESNEVAL D' :

French Envoy in Scotland 1586.

ESPINE, THE LORD. See SPINY.**FARNHERST, CASTLE OF :**

Taken from English by Scots and French 1549.

FENELON, LA MOTHE, (French Ambassador) :

Sent by King of France into Scotland 1582. (Rapin, II. 115, note.)
 He was on his way towards Scotland Dec. 1582, but stayed by
 English Government for a time. (Instructions to Davison by
 Walsingham, 14 Dec. 1582.)
 He was in Scotland Jan. 1582-3. In England again Feb. 1582-3.

FLEMING, LORD :

Taken prisoner at Solway 24 Nov. 1542. Set out from London
 on his return to Scotland 1 Jan. 1542-3. (Mait.)
 Governor of Dumbarton Castle 1567, 1568.
 See CASSILS, EARL OF.

FOULIS, DAVID :

In Scotland. Wrote to Sir Robert Bowes 8 Jan. 1594-5, May 1595. (Sc. Corres.)

Ambassador from Scotland to England April to Oct. 1596. (Sc. Corres.)

In London 1598. 27 Nov. 1598. (Sc. Corres.)

FULLERTON, ADAM :

In England from Scotland as to certain piracies Sept. 1585. (Sc. Corres.)

Recommended to Sir F. Walsingham as to certain piracies 28 Nov 1586. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

FULLERTON, JAMES :

Wrote to George Nicolson from Glasgow 3 May, 30 June, 1595. (Sc. Corres.)

FYVE, } ALEXANDER SETON, (Third Son of the Third Lord
[? FIFE,] } Seton):

Created 1591. (Beaton.)

GLAMIS (Lord Chancellor of Scotland) :

Killed at Stirling 1578.

GLAMIS, THE TUTOR OF, (Eldest Son of Lord Oliphant) :

Joined the conspirators of the Raid of Ruthven 12 Aug. 1582. (Robertson.)

He with other conspirators seized the castle of Stirling, and erected their standard, 1584. Attainted 22 Aug. 1584. (Robertson.)

GLASGOW, ARCHBISHOP OF :

Gavin Archbishop of Glasgow and Lord Chancellor 1537, 1540. (Sc. Acts.)

GLASGOW, ARCHBISHOP OF :

Ambassador from Queen of Scots to the French Court 1566, 1567, 1569. (Sc. Corres.) 1571, 1572, 1582, 1584. (Rapin.)

GLENCAIRN, EARL OF :

Taken prisoner by the English at Solway 24 Nov. 1542. (Mait.)

Set out from London on his return to Scotland 1 Jan. 1542-3. (Mait.)

See CASSILS, EARL OF.

GLENCAIRN, EARL OF :

One of the Ambassadors to England from the Scots Parliament 1560. (Robertson.)

GLENCAIRN, EARL OF :

Joined the Ruthven conspirators 12 Aug. 1582. (Robertson.)

GLENLIVAT :

Battle of, between the two factions, 1595.

GORDON, ADAM, SIR, (Brother to the Earl of Huntley) :

A brave partizan of the Queen of Scots. Routed the King of Scots' adherents in the north in several encounters 1571.

GORDON, ADAM, (Fourth Son of the Earl of Huntley) :

Taken in rebellion, but pardoned on account of his youth, Oct. 1562.

GORDON, JAMES, (a Scottish Jesuit):

In Scotland 1592. (Birch, l. 109.)

GORDON, JOHN, SIR, (Third Son of the Earl of Huntley):

A scuffle between him and Lord Ogilvie in Edinburgh, the latter wounded, 27 June 1562.

Beheaded at Aberdeen 31 Oct. 1562. (Robertson.)

GORDON, JOHN, SIR, (of Lochinvar):

One of the Commissioners of the Queen of Scots at York 1568.

GORDON, LORD, (Son of the Earl of Huntley):

Found guilty of treason, but his punishment remitted by the Queen, 1562. Obtained his liberty 1565.

GOWRIE, LORD RUTHVEN, WILLIAM:

Lately created Earl of. One of the conspirators of the Raid of Ruthven 12 Aug. 1582. The King pardoned him 1583. Commanded to leave Scotland 1584. Having delayed to depart, he was taken prisoner by Colonel William Stewart, and publicly beheaded at Stirling, May 1584. (Robertson.)

GOWRIE, EARL OF, JOHN RUTHVEN, (Son of the above):

Attempted to murder the King at Perth 5 Aug. 1600, but Sir John Ramsey rushed in during the struggle between him and the King, and stabbed him, and he was killed by Sir Thomas Erskine, [Areskin (Rapin)] and Sir Hugh Herries. (Robertson.)

After the King Ruthven was next in succession, being descended from Margaret, daughter of Henry VII. (See Burnet's Own Times.)

GOWRIE, EARL OF, WILLIAM RUTHVEN:

Forfeited and beheaded Nov. 1600. (Mait. 1306.)

GRAHAM, GEORGE, (Son of the Earl of Monteith; Five years old):

One of the hostages in England 26 March 1560. (Sc. Corres.)

GRAY, CAPTAIN:

Sent by King of Scots to Spain to learn their intentions. Returned to Scotland Sept. 1602. (Sc. Corres., 12 Sept. 1602.)

GRAY, LORD:

Taken prisoner by the English at Solway Moss Nov. 1542.

Set out on his return to Scotland 1 Jan. 1542-3. (Mait.)

See CASSILS, EARL OF.

GRAY, LORD:

Taken prisoner by the English 1558. (Mait. 903.)

GRAY, THE MASTER OF, (Favourite of James VI.):

Ambassador from Scotland to England Oct. 1584. Persuaded the King to write an undutiful letter to his mother 24 March 1585.

Ambassador with Sir Robert Melville into England to intercede for the Queen of Scots 1 Jan. 1587, but secretly excited Elizabeth to execute the sentence. Condemned to perpetual banishment 10 May 1587. (Robertson.)

[Maitland calls him Abbot of Dumfermling. Huntley succeeded him 1587. (Mait. 1209, 1213.)]

In England in correspondence with Walsingham 1 May 1589. (Sc. Corres.)

GRAY, THE MASTER OF—*continued.*

At Berwick 27 May 1589, in correspondence with Lord Burleigh. (Sc. Corres.)

Acted as spy for England in Italy 1599. (Robertson.)

At Paris 1599. Wrote to Sir R. Cecil. (Sc. Corres., 20 April 1599.) At Paris 10 June 1600. (French Corres.)

In London 19 Sept. 1600. (French Corres.)

At Chillingham 31 Oct. 1600. Called Ralf Grey of Chillingham his cousin. (Sc. Corres.)

Arrived again at Chillingham 9 April 1601. (Border Corres.)

Had a conference with King of Scots in June 1601. (*See* 1 July 1601 Border Corres., Ralph Gray.)

At Edinburgh 29 July 1601. (*See* Sc. Corres.)

At the Court in Scotland April 1602. (Border or Sc. Corres., 15 April 1602.)

At Dundee 7 Oct. 1604. Wrote as to an affray between the BURGESSSES of Dundee and their Provost. At Dundee 14 Nov. 1605. (Sc. Corres.)

Wrote from Edinburgh 6 July 1609. (Sc. Corres.)

GRAYME. *See* GREAM.

GREAM,	{	HUTCHIN,	} (Border Subjects of England):
		JOHN, alias WILLY JOCK,	
		RICHARD, of BRACKENHILL,	
		ROBERT, called ROB of the FAULDE,	
		WALTER, of NETHERBY,	
		WILLIAM, of the MOTE, WILLIAM, of the ROSETREES,	

A disturbance with them on the Borders. Probably they or Buccleugh attacked Carlisle Castle early in 1596. They had to answer certain charges against them about July and Aug. 1596. They were outlawed for the murder of Perceval Geordie 1596. (Border Corres.)

GREAM, HUTCHIN :

He and five others pardoned 13 May 1605. (Border Corres.)

GREAMS, THE :

Some of them, having been transplanted to Ireland, returned to the counties of Northumberland and Cumberland. Ordered to be prosecuted, and sent back, 22 Oct. 1611. (Border Corres.)

GRIMANI :

Late Legate in Scotland. Deceased at Rome. (Venice Corres., 9 Aug. 1544.) His brother was made Legate to French King.

HACKET, GEORGE :

Conservator of Privileges to King of Scots in Low Countries. Sent to England. (Royal Letter, 26 Aug. 1586, as to piracies.)

HADDINGTON :

Burnt by Hertford May 1544. Lord Grey fortified it in spring of 1548.

HAMILTON, GAVIN :

In England Sept. 1567. (Border Corres.)

Commendator (Abbot) of Kilwinning one of the Commissioners of the Queen of Scots at York 1568.

- HAMILTON, JAMES, (of Bothwelhaugh) :**
Nephew to the Archbishop of St. Andrews. (Rapin, note.)
One of the Queen of Scots partisans. Taken at the battle of Langside May 1568. Pardon'd by the Regent Murray. Shot the Regent at Linlithgow 23 Jan. 1570.
- HAMILTON, JAMES, (Scottish Agent) :**
Sent by King of Scots to England as Agent or Resident 4 Aug. 1600. (Sc. Royal Letters.)
In London Sept. 1600. (Sc. Corres., 14 Sept. 1600.)
- HAMILTON, JOHN, (Abbot of Paisley) :**
Natural brother of the Earl of Arran (Regent) who gave him the archbishopric of St. Andrews after the death of Beaton. Taken prisoner at Dumbarton, and hanged, 1571.
- HAMILTON, JOHN :**
Son of the Duke of Chatelherault. (Sc. Corres., 24 July 1566.)
Abbot of Kilwinning. After having been driven out of Scotland, appointed, with Murray, to wait on the Queen of England, 1565.
- HAMILTON, LORD JOHN, (Second Son of the Duke of Chatelherault) :**
Held the family estate after the death of his father, his elder brother the Earl of Arran having lost his reason. His lands confiscated by the illegal proceedings of the Earl of Morton in 1579.
Entered Scotland, and joyfully received, 24 Oct. 1585. (See Border Corres., 26 Oct. 1585; Humphry Musgrave.)
Recovered his estate and title 10 Dec. 1585.
See ARBROATH, LORD OF.
- HAMILTON, LORD, (Third Son of the Duke of Chatelherault) :**
Commendator of Paisley 1579. His lands confiscated by the illegal proceedings of the Earl of Morton 1579.
In London 1 June 1580. At Berwick 1582, 1583. At Ware 27 Aug. 1583. (Sc. Corres.)
Recovered his estates, &c. 10 Dec. 1585.
- HAMILTON, LORD CLAUD, (Fourth Son of the Duke of Chatelherault) :**
One of the hostages in England 26 March 1560. (Sc. Corres.)
- HAMILTON, PATRICK, (Abbot of Ferne) :**
Burnt 1541.
- HAMILTON, THOMAS, SIR :**
Wrote from Edinburgh to the Secretary of State of England 30 April 1605. (Sc. Corres.)
- HAMILTON, WILLIAM, SIR :**
Ambassador from Scotland to England 23 March 1543.
- HERRIES, LORD :**
One of the Commissioners of the Queen of Scots at York 1568.
Sent a prisoner to the Castle of Edinburgh by the Regent Murray 1569.
Intimated the King's order to Morton to resign the Regency 24 March 1578.
Appointed to be Warden of West Marches of Scotland if the Queen of England had no objection 1600. (Border Corres.)

HOME, ALEXANDER, LORD :

A Scotch Commissioner for Border matters 1597. (Sc. Corres.)

HOME, ALEXANDER, SIR, (of Northberwick) :

Sent by James VI. to Elizabeth 25 Oct. 1580. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

HOME, GEORGE, LORD, (of Wedderburn) :

Concerned in Border matters 1597. (Border Corres.)

HOME, JAMES, SIR :

One of the Plenipotentiaries at Berwick 1586.

HUME CASTLE :

A garrison placed in it by Somerset under Sir Edward Dudley 1547. The Scots took it by stratagem 1549. (Mait.)

HUME, LORD :

Defeated the English 24 Aug. 1542. (Mait. II. 831.)

HUME, LORD :

In Paris on his way to Rome 1599. (See Birch, I. 420.)

HUNTLEY, EARL OF, (George Gordon) :

Commanded the rear of the Scots at Pinkie 10 Sept. 1547.

Lord Chancellor 1557 (Border Corres.)

Rebelle in 1562. His army routed by Murray, and himself trodden to death in the flight.

HUNTLEY, EARL OF :

One of the conspirators to murder Murray 1566.

Queen of Scots' Lieutenant in the north 1570. (Robertson.)

Abbot of Dumfermling 1587 or 1588. (Mait. 1213.)

Murdered the Earl of Murray, son of the Regent, 8 Feb. 1592.

Detected in a correspondence with Spain Nov. 1592. (Birch, I. 109.)

In a conspiracy with King of Spain. Banished (after the battle of Glenlivet 3 Oct. 1594) in 1595.

Proclaimed a rebel again Nov. 1596. (Border Corres.)

Received into the bosom of the Church 1597. (Mait. 1283.)

Restored to his estates and honours 1597. (Mait. 1285.)

Created a Marquis Dec. 1598. (Mait. 1291.)

INCHKEITH :

An island off Leith in Firth of Forth. Cottrell attempted to fortify it ; driven away by Dessé 1548.

JAMES VI. OF SCOTLAND :

His letter to his Council on leaving Leith for Denmark 22 Oct. 1589. (Mait. 1219.)

At Crouneburgh 31 March 1590. At Elsinore 21 April 1593. (Royal Letters, S. P. O.)

Landed at Leith from Denmark 6 May 1590. (Mait. 1224.)

- JOHNSTON, JAMES, SIR.** [? Same as above]:
 Made Warden of West Marches Aug. 1600, 1601, 1602. (Border Corres., 27 Aug. 1600)
- JOHNSTON, LORD OF:**
 Warden of the West Marches 1584, 1597. (Border Corres.) (Mait.)
 Carried fire and sword into Maxwell's territory 1584. (Mait. 1180.)
 Banished from Scotland. Applied for refuge in England 25 Oct. 1598. (Border Corres.)
- KEITH, WILLIAM, SIR:**
 Ambassador Extraordinary in England from Scotland Nov., Dec., 1586, Jan. 1586-7. (Sc. Corres.)
 Came to London Oct. 1593. (Birch, i. 311.)
 At Venice 1595. (Birch, i. 338.)
- KER, ANDREW, SIR:**
 Deputy Warden to the Lord of Roxburgh of the Middle Marches of Scotland 1602. (Border Corres., 18 May 1602; Ralph Gray.)
- KER, GEORGE, (Brother of the Lord of Newbottle):**
 Seized as he attempted to go to Spain 1592. (Birch, i. 109.)
- KER, ROBERT:**
 Warden of the Scottish Middle Marches. A meeting between him and Lord Eure Aug. 1596. Warden 1597. Applied for a passport through England. Wished to travel in France Oct. 1600. (Sc. Corres.)
- KER, ROBERT, SIR:**
 Obligated to fly on account of the murder of William Ker of Ancram 1591. Obtained his pardon in a few months. (Birch, i. 187.)
- KER, } THOMAS (of Fernihurst):**
CARR, }
 He and Scott of Buccleugh concealed the Earl of Westmoreland Dec. 1569.
 Entered England in a hostile manner the day after the murder of the Regent 23 or 24 Jan. 1570.
 Imprisoned by the King of Scotland, where he died, 1585.
- KIRKALDY, JAMES, (Brother of William):**
 Executed with him 3 Aug. 1573. (Robertson.)
- KIRKALDY, WILLIAM:**
 Treasurer 1540.
- KIRKALDY, WILLIAM, (of Grange; Son and Heir of James Kirkaldy):**
 One of the conspirators against Beatoun May 1546.
- KIRKALDY, WILLIAM, (of Grange):**
 One of the conspirators against Cardinal Beatoun May 1546.
 Recalled from banishment 1556. Received the Queen of Scots (at Carberry Hill, about six miles from Edinburgh, nearly on the same spot as the battle of Pinkey was fought) in the name of the confederate Lords 15 June 1567. (Hume.) 15 July 1567. (Robertson.)

KIRKALDY WILLIAM—*continued.*

Governor of Edinburgh Castle, and Provost of the town, 1569, 1570, 1571. (Border Corres.)

Besieged by the Regent and the English under Sir Williams Drury April 1573. After being besieged thirty-three days, he surrendered to Sir W. Drury on condition of being favourably treated 29 May 1573. Given up to the Regent, and executed, together with his brother James, 3 Aug. 1573. (Robertson.)

KNOX, JOHN :

Began his public ministry at St. Andrews in 1547. (Robertson.)

Being in disgrace with the Queen of England, wrote to her from Edinburgh, 20 July 1559. (Orig. Corres.)

Died 27 Nov. 1572. (Robertson.)

KYNLOS, ABBOT OF. See EDWARD BRUCE.**LANGSIDE** (near Glasgow, on the Road to Dumbarton) :

Mary fought a battle there after her escape from Lochleven.

LADYLAND, BERKELEY, LORD OF :

One of the Scots' Agents at Rome beginning of 1595-6. (Birch, i. 407.)

LANSSAC, LEWIS DE ST. GELAIS, LORD OF :

A Commissioner from Scotland to Norham June 1551.

LAWSON, JAMES, (Professor of Philosophy in Aberdeen) :

Succeeded Knox in the ministry at Edinburgh 1572. (Mait. 1128.)

LENOX, MATHEW STEWART, EARL OF :

Arrived in Scotland from France 1543.

Obliged to fly into England. Henry VIII. settled a pension on him, and gave him his niece Margaret Douglas, daughter of his elder sister and the Earl of Angus, in marriage, 1544. Act of attainder passed against him in Scotland 1545.

Sent by the King into Ireland to raise troops to recover his inheritance in Scotland. Set sail from Ireland with 3,000 troops in twenty-eight ships, but failed, Nov. 1545. (Cox, i. 278.)

He and his Countess taken into custody by the command of Elizabeth, for holding a correspondence with the Scottish Queen, 1562.

The Queen of England wrote to the Queen of Scots as to certain claims of him and his wife 16 June 1563. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

Obtained leave to go into Scotland to prosecute his wife's claim upon the earldom of Angus 1564. The Act of forfeiture passed against him in Scotland 1545 reversed in Dec. 1564.

Elizabeth sent the Countess of Lenox to the Tower 1565.

His son, Lord Darnley, married to the Queen of Scots, 29 July 1565, and murdered 9 Feb. 1567.

Fled to England 1567. One of the accusers of the Queen of Scots before the Commissioners at Westminster Nov. 1568.

Returned into Scotland under the protection of Sir W. Drury 1570. Regent 12 July 1570. Killed at Stirling 3 Sept. 1571.

- LENOX, CHARLES, EARL OF**, (Uncle to James VI.):
 Married to Elizabeth Cavendish, the Countess of Shrewsbury's daughter, 1574. The two mothers, Countesses of Lenox and Shrewsbury, were imprisoned by Elizabeth in consequence.
- LENOX, DUKE OF**, (Esme Stewart, Lord D'Aubigné, Son of the Brother of Mathew):
 Created Duke of Lenox Sept. 1579. (Robertson.)
See STUART, ESME.
- LENOX, DUKE OF**:
 Returned to Scotland with a letter from Elizabeth dated 2 Dec. 1601, having offered to serve the Queen in Ireland. (Royal Letters.)
 Sent Ambassador from Scotland to France. Landed at Dieppe 24 July 1601. (Mait. 1314.)
- LERMOND, } JAMES, SIR:**
LERMONT, }
 Master of the Household 1540. Ambassador from Scotland to England 23 March 1543.
- LESLEY, JOHN**, (Uncle to Norman Lesly):
 One of the conspirators against Cardinal Beaton May 1546.
- LESLEY, NORMAN**:
 One of the conspirators against Cardinal Beaton May 1546.
- LETHINGTON. } See MAITLAND, WILLIAM, SIR.**
LIDINGTON. }
- LINDSAY, ALEXANDER, SIR**:
 Created Lord Spynie 1590. (Beaton.)
See SPYNE.
- LINDSAY, } JOHN.**
LINDSEY, }
- LINDSAY, } PATRICK, EARL OF**
LINDSEY, }
 Sent to the Queen at Lochleven to persuade her to resign 1567.
 One of the Scotch Commissioners against the Queen of Scots at York 1568.
- LIVINGSTONE, LORD**:
 One of the Commissioners of the Queen of Scots at York 1568.
- LIVINGSTONE, WILLIAM**:
 Sent from Scotland to England to demand the rebels May 1584. (Sc. Corres.)
- MACGILL** (of Rankeilor):
 Assistant to the Scotch Commissioners at York against the Queen of Scots 1568.
- MACGILL, JAMES**:
 In London to maintain the King's cause 1571, (Rapin.)
- McLANE, LAUHLANE**, (of Doward):
 Corresponded with Sir Robert Bowes 1595, March 1595-6. (Sc. Corres.)
 Hearing that the King of Spain was about to send troops into Ireland he offered his service to the Queen Dec. 1596. (Sc. Corres.)
 Slain by his nephew. (Sc. Corres., 16 Aug. 1598.)

MAITLAND, JOHN, SIR, (of Thirlestane; Brother of William Maitland of Lethington):

His autograph. (Sc. Corres., 10 Nov. 1590.)

Secretary for Scotland 1585, 1586. (Sc. Corres.)

Chancellor 1587 to 1589. (Sc. Corres.) Died 3 Oct. 1595. (Mait.)

The King wrote a copy of verses to his memory.

MAITLAND, WILLIAM, (of Lethington):

Secretary to the Queen Regent. Left her service, and joined the congregation, 1559. (Robertson.) Sent by the congregation to Elizabeth 1559. Sent to Berwick to meet the Duke of Norfolk 20 Feb. 1560. (Mait.)

The Queen sent him to Elizabeth 1561. Sent by Mary to Elizabeth, to request a personal interview between the two Queens, 1562. (Robertson.)

Sent to solicit the consent of Elizabeth to the marriage of Mary with Darnley 1565.

Attended the Regent to York 1568. Plotted a marriage with the Queen of Scots and Duke of Norfolk 1568. Deprived of his office of Secretary by the Regent (Lenox), and proclaimed traitor, 1570. Taken prisoner with Kirkaldy, after a siege of thirty-three days at Edinburgh by Sir W. Drury, 29 May 1573. Died in prison.

MAR, EARL OF:

Resigned the Earldom of Mar to his uncle Lord Erskine, and is created Earl of Murray, 1562. (Robertson.)

See STEWART, JAMES.

MAR, EARL OF. See ERSKINE, LORD.

MAR, EARL OF, (Son of Lord Erskine):

Turned out his uncle, Alexander Erskine, from Stirling Castle, and obtained possession of the young Prince, 26 April 1578.

Attained 1584. Pardoned 1585.

Ambassador in London 1600. (Sc. Royal Letters.) 10 Feb. 1601. (Birch, i. 420.)

MARGARET (Sister to Henry VIII.):

Married to James IV. of Scotland 1503.

Regent 9 Sept. 1513. Married the Earl of Angus 6 Aug. 1514, and resigned the Regency.

Fled to Berwick beginning of Sept. 1515. Delivered of a daughter, Margaret, at Harbottle [? May 1516]. (Mait. 765. 766.)

Divorced from Angus. Divorce pronounced at Rome 11 March 1526-7. (Sc. Cal.)

Married to Henry Stuart son of Lord Evandale 1527; created Lord Methven 7 July 1528. (Mait. 795.)

MARTIQUES, COUNT DE:

Arrived in Scotland with 1,000 foot 1559. (Robertson.)

MARY QUEEN OF SCOTS:

1542 Born in the palace of Linlithgow 7 Dec. 1542. Succeeded her father 14 Dec. 1542.

1543. Crowned at Stirling by Cardinal Beatoun Archbishop of St. Andrews 9 Sept. 1543.

1548. Sailed from the Clyde for France July 1548. Arrived at Brest 13 Aug. 1548.

MARY QUEEN OF SCOTS—*continued.*

1558. Married at Notre Dame to Francis the Dauphin 24 April 1558. 14 April 1558. (Robertson's Charles V.)
1559. Became Queen of France 10 July 1559.
1560. Francis II. died 4 Dec. 1560. (Anderson, Table, 507 ; Scotland.) 5 Dec. 1560. (Rapin.)
1561. Mary embarked at Calais for Scotland 15 Aug. 1561. Arrived at Leith 19 Aug. 1561. 20 Aug. 1561. (Anderson, Table, 507 ; Scotland.)
1565. Darnley arrived at Edinburgh 13 Feb. 1565. Married to Darnley, Sunday, 29 July 1565. 27 July 1565. (Anderson, Table, 507 ; Scotland.)
1566. Joined confederacy with King of France against the Protestants, the commencement of her downfall. (Robertson, ii. 110.) Rizzio murdered 9 March 1566. James VI. born 19 June 1566.
1567. Darnley murdered 10 Feb. 1567. 9 Feb. 1567. (Anderson, Table, 507 ; Scotland.) Married to the Earl of Bothwell (Duke of Orkney) 15 May 1567. Followed Bothwell to Dunbar disguised in men's clothes June 1567. (Robertson, ii. 170.) Surrendered to the confederate Lords, and carried by them to Edinburgh, 15 June 1567. (Hume.) 15 July 1567. (Robertson.) Sent prisoner to Lochleven Castle 16 June 1567. Mary abdicated 24 July 1567. James VI. crowned at Stirling (twelve months and forty days old) 29 July 1567. Earl of Murray arrived in Edinburgh from France, having passed through London, 11 Aug. 1567. Murray proclaimed Regent 22 Aug. 1567.
1568. Mary escaped from Lochleven 2 May 1568. Arrived at Hamilton 3 May, and raised a numerous army. Defeated at Langside 13 May 1568. (Border Corres.) Arrived at Workington 16 May 1568. (Border Corres., and Papers relating to Mary Queen of Scots.) At Carlisle 18 May 1568. At Bolton Castle in Yorkshire, belonging to Lord Scroop, 16 June 1568. (Rapin.) 16 July 1568. ('Hamb.) 23 July 1568. (Robertson ii. 206.) The Commissioners of Elizabeth, Mary, and Murray at York, Oct. 1568.
1569. Mary left Bolton 26 Jan. 1569. Arrived at Tutbury in Staffordshire (a castle of Shrewsbury's) 1 Feb. 1569. Removed to Winkfield in Derbyshire 20 April 1569. Returned to Tutbury 19 Sept. 1569. Removed to Coventry 26 Nov. 1569.
1570. Returned to Tutbury 2 Jan. 1570. Removed to Chatsworth, Derbyshire (a castle of Shrewsbury's) Aug. 1570. To Sheffield (a castle of the Shrewsbury's) 28 Nov. 1570. Returned to Chatsworth.
1573. Went to Buxton for the waters Aug. 1573. Removed to Sheffield.
1576. Mary went to Buxton June 1576. Returned to Sheffield.
1577. Removed to Chatsworth Sept. 1577. To Sheffield.
1580. Arrived at Buxton 28 July 1580. Returned to Sheffield.
1581. Returned to Chatsworth 1581.
1582. Went to Buxton June 1582. Returned to Sheffield.
1584. Removed to Wingfield 2 Sept. 1584.
1585. Removed to Tutbury 14 Jan. 1585. To Chartley 24 Dec. 1585.

MARY QUEEN OF SCOTS - *continued.*

1586. Removed to Tixhall 8 Aug. 1586. Her papers, &c. seized. To Chartley 30 Aug. 1586. To Fotheringay 25 Sept. 1586. Letter delivered to her from Elizabeth, informing her she had appointed Commissioners to try her, 6 Oct. 1586. The Commissioners met 11 Oct. 1586.

1587. Put to death 8 Feb. 1587. (Rapin.) Buried in Peterborough Cathedral 1 Aug. 1587. (Rapin.) [? Why so long after her death.]

Removed to Westminster Abbey by James in 1612. (Rapin, ii. 181.) (Tindal, iii. 111.)

MARY OF GUISE (Queen Dowager of Scotland):

Went into France Sept. 1550, part of her retinue passing through England. (Mait.) Robertson says she set out for France in Oct.

Landed at Portsmouth 22 Oct. 1551 on her way through England to Scotland. (Mait.)

Arrived in Scotland in Dec. 1551. (Robertson.)

Assumed the Regency 10 or 12 April 1554.

Died in Edinburgh Castle 11 June 1560.

MAXWELL, ROBERT, LORD, (Admiral of Scotland):

Warden of the West Marches 1538.

Taken prisoner by the English at Solway 24 Nov. 1542. (Mait.)

Set out on his return to Scotland 1 Jan. 1542-3. (Mait.)

The first who moved that the Scriptures might be read in a known tongue 1543. (Mait.)

Robert Lord Maxwell a Commissioner from Scotland to Norham to settle all differences between England and Scotland June 1551.

Taken prisoner and pardoned 1588. (Mait.)

Was ordered to assist in keeping the peace during the absence of the King in Denmark 1589. (Mait.)

Killed in an encounter with the Johnstons 1593. (Mait.)

See CASSILS, EARL OF.

MAXWELL, JOHN, SIR, (of Teiregles, Terreglish):

One of the congregationalists who signed with English at Berwick 27 Feb. 1560. (Rapin.)

Warden of the West Marches of Scotland 1563. (Sc. Corres.)

A Commissioner for Border matters at Carlisle and Dumfries Sept. 1563. (Ridpath, 609.)

MELROSS, ABBOT OF:

A safe conduct for him to go to France 17 Feb. 1536-7. (Sc. Cal.) (Sc. Royal Letters.)

MELVIL, ANDREW:

A clergyman. Fled to England to avoid persecution 1584. (Robertson.)

MELVIL, ANDREW, SIR:

Master of the Household to Queen Mary, took his farewell of her 1587.

MELVIL, JAMES:

One of the conspirators against Cardinal Beatoun 1546.

MELVIL, JAMES, SIR :

A Scotch gentleman in the retinue of Henry II. of France. Sent to Scotland to observe the proceedings there 1559. (Mait.)
Sent by Queen Mary to Elizabeth 1564. Sent to announce the birth of the Prince June 1566. (Robertson)

MELVILLE, ROBERT, SIR, (Brother to Sir James Melville) :

Ambassador from Scotland to England. Sent home from England March 1566.
At Berwick 28 June 1567. (Sc. Corres.)
One of the Commissioners at York for the Queen of Scots 1568.
Sent by James VI. to England to intercede for his mother 1587.
Instructions from James VI. to Elizabeth. Ambassador June 1593. (Sc. Corres.)
Wrote to Sir Robert Cecil in behalf of James Birrel 10 Oct. 1598. (Sc. Corres.)

MIDDLE COUNTIES :

After the accession of James to the Throne of England the Borders between England and Scotland were called the Middle Counties. Proclamation dated 19 May 1603. (Strype's Annals, iv. 527.)

MILK CASTLE :

Earl of Lennox and Lord Wharton destroyed it 1547.

MONLUC (Bishop of Valence) :

Sent from French Court to Scotland 1560.

MONTGOMERY, LORD, (of Loges) :

Commanded a body of French against the Borders of England 1545.

MONTROSE, EARL OF :

Appointed Chancellor 1597 to 1605. (Beatson.)

MORET, MONSIEUR :

Brought the news of the peace to Scotland 1550. (Mait.)

MORTON, JAMES DOUGLAS, EARL OF, (Lord of Dalkeith) :

One of the Ambassadors to Elizabeth from the Scotch Parliament 1560. (Robertson.)

Accompanied the Queen in a progress to the north 1562. (Robertson.)

Lord Chancellor 1566. (Robertson.)

One of the conspirators against Rizzio 9 March 1566. Fled into England. Obtained his pardon on Bothwell's intercession 1566.

One of the Commissioners against the Queen of Scots at York 1568. (Rapin.)

Lord Chancellor 18 Sept. 1568. (Sc. Corres., 18 Sept. 1568.)

Arrived in London to meet the Commissioners of the two Queens 19 Feb. 1571. (Robertson.)

Regent 24 Nov. 1572. Resigned 24 March 1578.

Executed for the murder of Darnley 1581. Acknowledged to have known of the murder, but refused to act in it. Declared the Queen to be the author of the enterprise ; declared Huntley and Bothwell to be the perpetrators of the crime.

MORVILLIERS, MONSIEUR :

French Ambassador in Scotland 1542. (Mait. 831.)

MOTTE, LA :

Ambassador in Scotland from France.

Present at the battle of Flodden Sept. 1513.

MOTHE, LA, FENELON. *See* FENELON.

MOWBRAY, FRANCIS :

Wrote to Sir Robert Cecil from Scotland 8 Nov. 1601. From Berwick on his way to Scotland 3 Nov. 1602. (Sc. Corres.)

His father examined at Edinburgh as to his knowledge of Daniel 12 Nov. 1603. (Sc. Corres.)

MOWBRAY, PHILIP :

Offered to betray Tyrone into one of the northern garrisons 1601. 23 May 1601. (Border Corres.)

Wrote from Scotland to Sir Robert Cecil 24 June 1601. (Sc. Corres.)

MURRAY (of Tullibardine) :

Comptroller of the Household 1578.

MURRAY, EARL OF, (Natural Son of James V.) :

In arms against the Queen, and driven out of Scotland, Oct. 1565. Returned 1566.

Retired to France 1567. Returned to Scotland, and invested with the office of Regent, 22 Aug. 1567. Appeared at York against the Queen of Scots 1568.

Shot at Linlithgow by Hamilton of Bothwelhaugh 22 Jan. 1570. 23 Jan. 1570. (Hume.)

MURRAY, EARL OF, (Son of the Regent) :

Murdered by the Earl of Huntley 8 Feb. 1592.

MURRAY, EARL OF :

About to travel. (Sc. Corres., 22 Sept. 1599.)

MURRAY, JAMES :

Sent by King of Scots to Queen of England 3 July 1579. (Royal Letters.)

NAUÉ (Secretary to the Queen of Scots) :

Sent with a letter to her son, together with some jewels of value, and an embroidered vest, 1579. Sent by Mary to Elizabeth 1584.

Sent prisoner to London Sept. 1586. In the Star Chamber against Mary 1587.

NISBETT, JAMES :

Wrote from Edinburgh 15 March 1602-3.

NORMAN, MASTER OF ROTHES. *See* LESLY.

OGLEBY, JOHN, BARON OF { PUCY :
PURY :

A Scottish Agent in Spain and at Rome 1595-6. (Birch's Mem.)

OLIPHANT, LORD :

Taken prisoner at Solway 24 Nov. 1542.

Set out from London on his way to Scotland 1 Jan. 1542-3. (Mait.) *See* CASSILS, EARL OF.

ORKNEY, ROBERT, BISHOP OF :

A Commissioner from Scotland to Norham June 1551. (Mait.)
See BOTHWELL, ADAM.

ORKNEY, MASTER OF :

About to travel, wished to pass through England, 22 Sept. 1599.
(Sc. Corres.)

OTTERBURN, ADAM, SIR :

Sent by James IV. to Newcastle to treat of peace 17 June 1533.
Lately knighted. Ambassador from Scotland to England 16 Feb.
1534.

OYSEL, MONSIEUR D' :

His credence to England from Mary Dowager of Scotland, then in
France, 14 Feb. 1551. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

A letter brought by him from Mary the young Queen of Scots to
Mary Queen of England on his way to Scotland Dec. 1553.
(Sc. Royal Letters.)

Commander of the French troops in Scotland 1556. (Robertson.)
Invested Werk Castle contrary to the orders of the Scotch General
1557. (Mait.)

In Scotland 1557. Entered England from Scotland. (Rapin, II. 47.)
Fortified Leith 1559. (Rapin, II. 56.)

Sent by Mary to England to demand a safe conduct during her
voyage from France 1561.

PANTER, BISHOP OF ROSS :

Ambassador from Scotland to France 1546—1553. Present at
the signing the treaty for surrendering Boulogne March 1550.
(Mait.)

Returned into Scotland 1553, after being Ambassador in France
seven years. Died 1558. (Mait. 900, note.)

PARLIAMENTS :

Anciently sat only two days, first and last. See ARTICLES,
LORDS OF.

**PELLEVÉ, BISHOP OF AMIENS, (afterwards Archbishop and
Cardinal of Sens) :**

Sent into Scotland in the charater of Legate 1559.

PETLURGE :

Solicitor to Earl of Huntley. (Birch, I. 109.)

PINKEY or MUSSELBURGH (on the Frith of Forth) :

Battle of, 10 Sept. 1547.

PITCAIRN, ROBERT, (Commendator of Dumfermling) :

One of the Scottish Commissioners against Queen of Scots at York
1568. Sent into England 1569. (Rapin, II. 89, note.)

Scottish Secretary 1570, 1578, 1580. (Sc. Corres., 6 Sept. 1580.)

Sent from Scotland to England 1569. (Rapin.) Nov. 1570.
(Mait. 1110.)

Secretary in 1570. (Mait. 1110.)

PRESBYTERIES :

The power of, solemnly acknowledged by the Parliament of Scotland,
594. Act CXXIX. (Rapin, II. 298.)

RANDAN, SIEUR DE :

Sent from France to Scotland to meet the English Ambassadors Cecil and Nicholas Wotton 1560.

RAULET :

Queen of Scots wrote to Sir Thomas Dacres for a passport for him through England 29 Aug. 1563. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

Queen of Scots' French Secretary dismissed in 1564, and Rizzio advanced to that office.

REDSHANKS :

The Scotch Islanders so called. (Ware.)

REGENTS OF SCOTLAND :

James IV. in his will appointed Queen Margaret, sister of Henry VIII., Regent, but she having married soon after, contrary to the stipulation of the will, the office of Regent was conferred on the cousin of James V. John Duke of Albany, a native of France, grandson of James II. Landed at Dumbarton 18 May 1515. (Mait. 763.)

Immediately on the death of James V. Cardinal Beaton produced a will which declared him Regent, assisted by the Earls of Arran, Douglas, and Huntley; the forgery of the will detected.

James Hamilton Earl of Arran was proclaimed sole Tutor to the Queen, and Governor of the kingdom, 22 Dec. 1542. (Mait.) Resigned 12 April 1554. 10 April 1554. (Robertson.)

Mary of Guise, Queen Dowager, made Regent, 12 April 1554. (Robertson.) Died in Edinburgh Castle 11 June 1560.

James Stewart Earl of Murray appointed by Mary 24 July 1567. (Anderson, Table, 507; Scotland.) Accepted the Regency 22 Aug. 1567. (Robertson.) Shot at Linlithgow 22 Jan. 1570. 23 Jan. 1570. (Hume.) (Orig. Papers.) Died 23 Jan. 1570. (Border Corres.)

Earl of Lennox elected Regent 12 July 1570. Proclaimed and sworn in 17 July 1570. (Border Corres.) Shot 3 Sept. 1571, and died a few days after.

Earl of Mar (Lord Erskine 1562) chosen Regent 6 Sept. 1571. Died 29 Oct. 1572.

James Douglas Earl of Morton chosen Regent 24 Nov. 1572. Resigned 24 March 1578.

ROBERT (youngest Son of the King of Scots) :

Died 27 April 1602. (Sc. Corres., 3 May 1602.)

RIZZIO, DAVID :

Son of a musician in Turin. Having followed the Piedmontese Ambassador into Scotland, gained admission into the Queen's family by his skill in music, 1564.

Murdered 9 March 1566.

ROSS, LESLY, BISHOP OF :

One of the conspirators to murder Murray 1566. One of the Queen of Scots' Commissioners at York 1568. Acted as Ambassador for Queen Mary in England 1569, 1570, 1571. At the Bishop of London's 31 March 1570. (MSS.) In London. Advised the Duke of Norfolk to assemble his followers and seize Elizabeth 1571.

ROSS, LESLY, BISHOP OF—continued.

Sent to the Tower Sept. 1571. Latter end of Oct. 1571. In the Tower 10 March 1572. (Orig. Papers.)

In England 15 March 1568-9. (Queen of Scots' Papers.)

See PANTER, 1547. SINCLAIR, Dec. 1563.

ROTHES :

One of the banished Lords with Murray 1565. Returned to Edinburgh with Murray 10 March 1566, the day after the murder of Rizzio.

ROXBURGH CASTLE :

Fortified by Somerset Sept. 1547.

ROXBURGH, LORD OF :

Warden of Middle Marches of Scotland 1602. At the Scottish Court to procure a licence to travel to France leaving Sir Andrew Ker Deputy Warden. (18 May 1602. Border Corres.; Ralph Gray.)

In London on his way to France 11 Sept. 1602. (Sc. Corres.)

RUBAY :

Appointed to the custody of the Great Seal and the title of Vice Chancellor by Queen Regent 1554. (Robertson.)

RUTHVEN, ARCHIBALD :

Son of Lord Ruthven, one of the hostages in England, 26 March 1560. Fourteen years old. (Sc. Corres.)

RUTHVEN, PATRICK, LORD :

One of the Lords of Congregation 1559. Signed the treaty with England at Berwick 27 Feb. 1560. One of the conspirators against Rizzio 9 March 1566. Fled into England 1566.

ST. ANDREW'S :

Leon Strozzi took it latter end of July 1547. (Mait.)

ST. ANDREW'S, ARCHBISHOP OF, (Andrew Forman) :

Archbishop of Burges chosen 1514. (Mait. 759.)

Died about 1521. (Mait. 784.)

[I believe it was vacant a year or two. (See Mait. 784.)]

ST. ANDREW'S, ARCHBISHOP OF, (James Beaton) :

At the time of his appointment was Archbishop of Glasgow. (Mait. 784.)

Died 1539, having been Archbishop of St. Andrew's fifteen years, having first appointed his nephew David Beaton Archbishop of St. Andrew's. (Mait. 819.)

ST. ANDREW'S, ARCHBISHOP OF, (Cardinal Beaton) :

Murdered May 1546.

ST. ANDREW'S, ARCHBISHOP OF :

The Regent (Arran) bestowed the archbishopric on his natural brother John Hamilton Abbot of Paisly, on the murder of Cardinal Beaton, May 1546.

Taken prisoner by Captain Crawford in Dumbarton Castle, and hanged, 1571.

ST. ANDREW'S, ARCHBISHOP OF, (Douglas) :

Rector of the University of St. Andrew's. Chosen after the death of the late Archbishop 1571.

King of Scots wrote to Elizabeth that he might pass through England beyond sea for his health, and to declare certain matters to Her Majesty, 31 Oct. 1583. (Sc. Royal Letters.)

ST. ANDREW'S, PRIOR OF. See STEWART, JAMES.

**SAINTCLAIR, }
ST. CLAIR, } OLIVER :
SINCLAIR, }**

Favourite of James V. Commanded the Scotch at Solway. Taken prisoner there, 24 Nov. 1542.

Set out on his return to Scotland from London 1 Jan. 1542-3. (Mait.)

See CASSILS, EARL OF.

SANDILANDS, JAMES, SIR, (of Calder ; Lord St. John) :

Sent by the Congregational Parliament to lay their proceedings before the King and Queen in France 1560. (Robertson.)

In England in Sept. 1594 on his return to Scotland after travelling in Italy for twelve months. (Sc. Corres., 18 Sept. 1594.)

**SANQUER, }
TRACQUERE, }** LORD :

Arrived in Scotland July 1595. (See Birch, i. 262.) [Birch calls him Tranquer, but I think he mistakes.]

Made one of Chief Counsellors of King of Scots 1595. (Birch, i. 331.)

SCOTT, WALTER, SIR :

The day after the murder of the Regent entered England in a hostile manner Jan. 1570.

Warden of Liddesdale 1594. (Birch's Mem.) 1595, 1596, 1597. (Sc. Corres.)

Created Lord Scott of Buccleugh 1606. (Beatson.)

See BUCCLEUGH.

SCOT, ROBERT :

The King of Scots wrote in his favour as to a piracy having been committed on him in May 1585. (Sc. Royal Letters, 1 Jan. 1585-6.)

**SEMPLE, }
SYMPLE, }** JAMES, (of Beltreis) :

Came Ambassador from King of Scots to England. (Aug. 1599, Sc. Corres.)

In Scotland April 1600. (Sc. Corres.)

In England on his way to France June 1601. (Sc. Corres.)

In Scotland 26 May 1602. (Sc. Corres.)

Wrote from Edinburgh to Earl of Salisbury 16 Nov. 1605. (Sc. Corres.)

SEMPLE, WILLIAM, COLONEL :

Agent of the Prince of Parma. Seized by King James VI. 1588.

Agent for King of Scots to Court of Spain. Sent to King of Scots by King of Spain 1592, 1595. (Birch, i. 89. 321.)

SETON, GEORGE, LORD :

A passport for him to pass through England to France June 1569. (Royal Letters.)

The King of Scots wrote that he might have a passport to pass through England as his Ambassador to France, and his son Alexander Commendator of Pluscardin, 31 Oct. 1583. (Royal Letters.)

SETON, ALEXANDER, (Third Son of George Third Lord Seton) :

Created Lord Fyvie [? Fife] and Urquhart 1591. (Beatson.)

Created Earl of Dumfermling in Fifeshire 1605. (Beatson.)

SINCLAIR (Bishop of Ross) :

President of the Court of Session in 1563. (Robertson.)

SINCLAIR, OLIVER. *See* SAINTCLAIR.

SOLWAY :

Rout of, 24 Nov. 1542. (Mait.)

SOMERVILLE, LORD :

Taken at Solway 24 Nov. 1542.

Set out from London on his return to Scotland 1 Jan. 1542-3.

(Mait.)

See CASSILS, EARL OF.

SPINY, } LORD OF :

SPYNIE, }

Sir Alexander Lindsay created 1590. (Beatson.)

In England on his return from Flanders. Suitor to have the honour of kissing the Queen's hand Oct. 1598. (Sc. Corres.)

STEWART, ESME, (a Native of France) :

Son of John Stewart younger brother of Mathew Earl of Lennox. (Rapin.)

Son of a second brother of the Earl of Lennox. He was known by the title of Lord d'Aubigné, an estate in France which descended to him from his ancestors, to whom it had been conferred as a reward for their valour and services. Arrived in Scotland to demand the estate and title of Lennox 1579, and became one of King James' favourites. Became Lord Aberbrothock and Duke of Lennox 1579. Lord High Chamberlain 1580. The King of Scots applied for a passport for him to go to France through England 17 Nov. 1582. (Sc. Royal Letters.) Banished from Scotland Dec. 1582, and died in France May 1583. (Mait. 1169.)

STEWART, JAMES, (Prior of St. Andrew's ; Natural Son of James V. by a Daughter of Lord Erskine) :

Chief director of the Protestants in 1559. Signed the treaty at Berwick between the Congregationalists and English 27 Feb. 1560.

Created Earl of Mar 10 Feb. 1562. (Robertson.) Resigned the Earldom of Mar to his uncle, Lord Erskine, and created Earl of Murray, 1562.

Defeated the Earl of Huntley 28 Oct. 1562. Lennox and Darnley entered into secret cabals against him 1565. Called Bothwell to a public trial 1565.

Having retired from Court, was recalled by Mary, 8 May 1565. Refused his assent to the Queen's marriage with Darnley May

STEWART, JAMES—continued.

1565. Darnley formed a plot to assassinate him, and Murray formed a plot to carry him into England to prevent the marriage. Summoned to appear before the Queen, and outlawed on his non-appearance, 1 Aug. 1565. In arms against the Queen. Flew into Argyleshire. Interceded for by Elizabeth. Flew to England, and put himself and followers under the protection of the Earl of Bedford, Warden of the Marches, 20 Oct. 1565.

At Newcastle Dec. 1565. (Sc. Corres.)

Elizabeth treated him with neglect, but suffered him and the other malcontents to reside in England, 1565. Courtied Rizzio to intercede for him. A Parliament called to attain him and the other malcontents 12 March 1566, but Rizzio having been murdered on 9 March, Darnley published a Proclamation to prevent its meeting, and Murray, Rothes, and their followers, being informed of every step taken against Rizzio, arrived at Edinburgh next evening, 10 March 1566, and were favourably received by the King and Queen. In France 1567. Immediately he heard of the imprisonment of Mary he set out for England, and was nobly entertained by Elizabeth, and arrived in Edinburgh 11 Aug. 1567. (Mait.) Spotswood, Melvil, and Camden say 13 Aug.; but he was certainly there before 15 Aug. (Mait.) 15 Aug. 1567 visited Mary at Lochleven, and she persuaded him to accept the Regency. Accepted the Regency 22 Aug. 1567. (Mait. and Robertson.) Defeated the Queen at Langside 13 May 1568. At York against Mary Oct. 1568. Dismissed by Elizabeth 2 Feb. 1568-9.

Shot at Linlithgow 22 Jan. 1569-70. 23 Jan. 1569 (Hume.)

STEWART, JAMES, CAPTAIN, (Second Son of Lord Ochiltree):

One of King James' favourites in 1579. Accused Morton of the murder of Darnley 1580. Created Earl of Arran 29 May 1581.

The King's Proclamation appointing him a Commissioner to treat with Lord Hunsdon as to a treaty between both kingdoms 10 July 1584.

Came to the borders to meet the Lord Hunsdon Aug. 1584. (Border Corres.)

Lord Chancellor 1584, 1585.

Returned to his original station, Captain James Stewart, 10 Dec. 1585. (Robertson.)

Slain 1596. (Birch, ii. 206.)

STEWART, ROBERT:

Wrote to Sir William Cecil from Edinburgh that he found not passage so ready for France as he expected, &c. 8 Sept. 1568. (Sc. Corres.)

In London. Wrote to Sir William Cecil that he has put off his voyage till now by the Lord Cardinal's advice 24 Oct. 1568. (Sc. Corres.)

**STEWART, } WILLIAM:
STUARD, }**

Sent into England by Mar, Regent, Sept 1571. (Royal Letters, 2 Oct. 1571.)

STEWART, WILLIAM, SIR, (Brother of Captain James Stewart):

Accused the Master of Gray [? Abbot of Dumfermling] of wishing to take away the life of Mary Queen of Scots 1587. (Mait. 1209.)

STEWART, WILLIAM, COLONEL. [? Same as above. (Sc. Corres.)]:

He was sent to England from Scotland in April 1583. (Sc. Corres., 24 April 1583.)

Ambassador in England from Scotland to demand the Lenox estate May 1583. (Mait. 1171.)

His passport for his return to Scotland dated 23 May 1583. (Sc. Corres.)

Sent to England 21 Feb. 1583-4. (Royal Letters.)

Returned from Denmark to Scotland 28 Aug. 1589. Informed the King that the marriage was solemnized before he left Elsinour. (Birch, 1218.)

Arrived at Crouneburgh, where the King of Scots was, beginning of April 1590. (Royal Letters.)

Ambassador from Scotland to Low Countries Feb. 1594-5. (See Birch, i. 216.) (Sc. Corres.)

STEWART, WILLIAM, (Bishop of Aberdeen):

Ambassador from Scotland to England 16 Feb. 1534.

STROZZI, LEON, (Prior of Capua):

Captain General of French gallees. Sent into Scotland. Besieged St. Andrew's, and took it latter end of July 1547, and conveyed his prisoners to France. (Mait.)

SUTHERLAND, LORD:

A prisoner in England for some violence on the borders 1565. (Sc. Royal Letters, 7 Dec. 1565.)

TERMS, } DE:
THERMS, }

Succeeded to the command of the French troops, Dessé being recalled, 1549.

THIRLESTANE. See MAITLAND, JOHN.

TRANQUER, }
TRACQUERE, } LORD:
TRAQUAIR, }

Made one of the King of Scots chief counsellors 1595. (Birch, i. 331.)

VALENCE, MONLUC, BISHOP OF:

Ambassador from France to Scotland to treat a peace between England and Scotland 1560.

VERAC:

The French Envoy taken at Dumbarton Castle by the Earl of Lenox 1571. In Scotland 1572. (Sc. Corres.)

Sent from Scotland to France 1570. (Mait. 1104.)

VILLEGAINON:

Commander of some French vessels. Conveyed Mary Queen of Scots from Dumbarton to Brest 1548.

VILMOR:

Made Comptroller, and entrusted with the management of the public revenues by the Queen Regent, 1554. (Robertson.)

WEDDERBORNE, JOHN, (a Scotchman) :

Arrived from France in a Scottish ship to Newcastle. Said he was sent into Scotland to kill Sir Robert Kerr by Bothwell 17 July 1597. (Border Corres.)

WEDDERBURN, GEORGE HOME, LORD OF :

A Commissioner for border matters 1597. The Lord Comptroller in 1598. (Sc. Corres.)

WEIMIS, EAST (EISTER). See COLVILL, JAMES.**WERK :**

Besieged by D'Oysel in 1557. (Mait.)

WETHERBORNE, LORD OF :

Taken prisoner at Dalkeith by the English 1548.

WILLOCKS, JOHN :

Wrote to Sir W. Cecil from Edinburgh concerning Protestants and Catholics 31 May 1568. (Sc. Corres.)

WILLOX :

One of the reformed preachers, Scotland, 1547.

**WITHART, } GEORGE:
WYSCHERT, }**

Burnt by Cardinal Beatoun 2 March 1546-7.

**WITHART, } JOHN, (of Pitarrow) :
WYSCHERT, }**

Sent to the Duke of Norfolk at Berwick, where he arrived 20 Feb. 1560. (Mait. 920.) Signed the treaty 27 Feb. 1560.

**WOD, } JOHN :
WOOD, }**

He was Secretary to the Regent of Scotland (Murray). Agent probably of the Regent in England 1568. A letter by Murray Regent of Scotland to Cecil Aug. 1568 that he might have credit to deliver what he had on behalf of the Regent. (Orig. Corres., 20 Aug. 1568.) (Royal Letters.)

YOUNG, PETER :

Born 15 Aug. 1544. Preceptor to James VI. (Birch, ii. 158.) Almoner to King of Scots. Sent to see the King of Denmark's two daughters 1585. (Rapin.) Died 7 Jan. 1628. (Birch, ii. 158.)

HISTORICAL NOTES

RELATING TO

I R E L A N D.

HENRY VIII., EDWARD VI., MARY.

1509 — 1558.

I R E L A N D.

ABSENTEES :

An Act for lands of absentees dwelling out of the land, 1st Session
28 Henry VIII., 1 May 1536. (MSS. and Cox.)

AGARD, THOMAS :

Arrived at Dublin with treasure 19 May 1535 or 1536. (Irish MSS.)
(Liber Hiberniæ.)
Some officer of the Mint. (See Irish MSS., 6 Oct. 1548.)
Comptroller to St. Ledger about 1547 or 1548.

AGARDE, FRANCIS :

Appointed Constable of Fernes. Privy Seal 23 Oct. 1553. (Liber
Hiberniæ.)

ALAN, } JOHN :

ALLEN, }
Archbishop of Dublin. Appointed Lord Chancellor 19 Sept. 1528.
(Ware's Antiq.) (Liber Hiberniæ.)

ALLEN, } JOHN, (Master of the Rolls) :

Sent by Privy Council of Ireland to inform the King of the state of
Ireland 1533. (Ware's Antiq.)

Appointed Chancellor of Exchequer: Patent 12 Aug. 1535.
Resigned March 1535-6. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Appointed Lord Chancellor: Patent 31 July 1538. Chosen by Lord
Deputy and Council. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Imprisoned in the Fleet, and deprived of the Great Seal [? 1545].
(Cox, i. 280.) Patent, Westminster, 18 Oct. 1538. (Liber Hiber-
niæ.)

Went into England May or June 1546. (MSS.) The Council
wrote in his commendation 25 May 1546. (MSS.)

Again appointed Lord Chancellor: Patent, Westminster, 22 April
1548. Absent in 1550. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Received a letter of revocation 12 Sept. 1550. See his letter, Sept
1550. (Irish MSS.)

His retiring pension was to be 100*l.* per annum. See 31 July 1551.
(Irish MSS.) See his letter 10 Aug. 1551.

His deposition touching certain words laid by Archbishop of
Dublin to Sir Anthony St. Ledger 19 March 1551-2. (Irish
MSS.)

Repaired to England 25 March 1552, to solicit a superannuation
allowance on resignation of office of Chancellor. Detained in
Ireland through illness April 1552. (Irish MSS.)

Sent to Ireland as Commissioner to assist Lord Deputy to manage
Crown Lands Oct. 1554. (Cox, i. 301.)

ALLEN, THOMAS, (Brother of Sir John Alen, Lord Chancellor) :

His instructions 2 Feb. 1549-50. (Irish MSS.)

ALEN, THOMAS :

Appointed Clerk of Hanaper (Fitzwilliam revoked): Patent, 11 Aug. 1535, for life. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

ALEN, THOMAS, (Son of Warinus Alen):

Appointed second Chamberlain: Patent, 11 Aug. 1535. Died 1560-1. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

ALEN, THOMAS:

Appointed Constable of Wicklow Castle: Patent, 11 Jan. 1547-8. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

ALEYN, THOMAS :

Servant to Thomas Cromwell afterwards Earl of Essex. Appointed Constable of Rathmore Castle 13 March 1536-7. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

ARMAGH, ARCHBISHOP OF :

Charge against him by the Archbishop of Dublin of Papacy 6 Aug. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

ARMAGH, ARCHBISHOP OF, (Primate):

See as to some charges by him preferred against Sussex 20 March 1557-8. (Irish MSS.)

AYLMER, GERALD, SIR :

Appointed Chief Baron: Patent, 25 June 1534. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Appointed Chief Justice of King's Bench: Patent, 12 Aug. 1535. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Sworn of the Privy Council 7 April 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

Appointed one of the Lords Justices: Patent, 6 Dec. 1552. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BAGNALL, CAPTAIN:

Taken prisoner at the isle of Raglin 1551. Exchanged afterwards for Surley Bey McDonald. (Cox, i. 291.)

BAGNALL, NICHOLAS, SIR, (Marshal of Ireland):

Wrote to Lord Deputy thanking him for keeping him in place, dated Carlingford, 9 June 1549. (Irish MSS.)

Sent to Ireland from England. In the letter of which he is the bearer he is called the Marshal of Ireland 26 Jan. 1550. (Irish MSS.)

His journey against the Scots. See 11 Nov. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

Sent against Hugh McMurrrough 1552. (Cox, i. 292.)

Tyrone complained against Nicholas Bagnall, late Marshal of Ireland, now in England, 14 March 1551-2. (Irish MSS.)

Certain lands granted to him 20 April 1552. (Irish MSS.)

BAITINGLAS, VISCOUNT :

Thomas Eustace created 29 June 1541. (Cox, i. 267.)

Concerned in a conspiracy. Pardoned 1548. (Cox, i. 284.)

BALIAN, } LORD OF :**BALLYANE, }**

Charles Mac Art Cavenagh created for life Feb. 1553-4. (Liber Hiberniæ.) (Cox, i. 300.) His brother Dermond had the same title after his death.

BARNES, WILLIAM, SIR :

Sent as a Commissioner into Ireland Sept. 1537. (Cox, i. 254.)

BARNEWALL, PATRICK, (of Feldeston ; afterwards of Gracedieu) :

Appointed Solicitor General : Patent, 17 Oct. 1534. Surrendered 1534. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Appointed Master of the Rolls. Privy Seal 5 Aug. 1550 : Patent, Dublin, 1 Oct. 1550. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Died 1552. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BARRYMORE, LORD :

Had a battle with the Irishry 18 Nov. 1548, eighty of them killed.

BASNET, EDWARD, (Dean of St. Patrick's, Dublin) :

Geoffery Fythe died 8 April 1537, and Basnet was immediately elected. (MSS.)

Appointed a Privy Councillor, and he is called late Dean of St. Patrick's, April 1551. (Irish MSS.)

BATH, JAMES, (of Dromconragh) :

Appointed Chief Baron : Patent, Aug. 1535, till his death 1570. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Lord Chief Baron of Exchequer. Sworn of Privy Council 7 April 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

BATH, JOHN :

In England to make suit for Office of Chief Chamberlain of Exchequer, which he had many years executed in place of his father, 10 Nov. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

BATH, JOHN :

Appointed Chief Chamberlain : Patent, 20 May 1554, till 1566. Died 1566. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BATH, JOHN, (of Drumconragh) :

Appointed Principal Solicitor : Patent, 7 Feb. 1545-6. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Appointed Solicitor General : Patent, 16 Oct. 1550, till 1554. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Appointed Chief Justice of the Common Pleas 1554. Removed 1559.

BATH, THOMAS :

Appointed Chief Chamberlain : Patent, 26 Sept. 1527. Surrendered 1554. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BATH, WILLIAM, (of Dullardstown) :

Appointed Vice Treasurer 11 Sept. 1532. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Appointed 1533. (Ware's Antiq.)

BELLINGHAM, EDWARD :

Landed at Waterford about Midsummer 1547, with 600 horse and 400 foot. (Cox, i. 283.)

Knighted, and made Marshal of Ireland, 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

Sent to England 1547 or 1548. (Cox, i. 284.)

Sent back to Ireland as Deputy : Patent, 22 April 1548. Arrived at Dalkey 18 May 1548. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Marched against Cahir O'Conner and others into Leix and Offaly, thence to Delvin against Mac Coughlan, 1548. (Cox, i. 284.)

Instructions sent to him, dated 24 June 1549. (Irish MSS.)

Sailed from Howth for England 16 Dec. 1549. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Died in England 1550. (Cox, i. 286.)

BETHEL, RICHARD :

Sent with two ships and a pinnace with certain munitions. His instructions 26 Feb. 1550-1. (Irish MSS.)

BETOA, ROBERT :

Standard-bearer to Lord Slane 1539. (Cox, i. 259.)

BERMINGHAM, PATRICK :

Appointed Chief Justice of King's Bench : Patent 28 Feb. 1521-2. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BIRMINGHAM, } WILLIAM :

BERMINGHAM, }
Created Baron of Carbury 17 June 1541. (Cox, i. 267.)

BIRMINGHAM'S TOWER :

The public records removed from there to the library of St. Patrick's, Dublin, 1551. (Cox, i. 292.)

BIRNE, THADY, (a Franciscan Friar) :

Apprehended. Murdered himself in Dublin Castle 24 July 1538. (Cox, i. 258.)

**BONAUGHS : }
BONNAUGHTS : }
BOWNAUGHTS : }**

An exaction in Ireland imposed at the pleasure of the Lord for the maintenance of his horsemen, his footmen called Gallowglasses, and his other light-armed foot called Kearns (Kerns); and these soldiers thus supported were sometimes without distinction called Bonaghti (Bonaghts). (Ware's Antiq., ii. 74.)

BOWES, MARTEN, SIR :

A declaration of the state of the mines taken by him and others 2 Feb. 1552-3. (Irish MSS.)

BRABAZON, WILLIAM, (a Leicestershire Man) :

Made Vice Treasurer of Ireland 24 Aug. 1534. (Liber Hiberniæ.) (Ware's Antiq.)

Made an incursion into Offaly 1536. (Cox, i. 251.)

Made Lord Justice. His Patent dated 12 Oct. 1543. (Cox, i. 277.)

Sent 700 men to Calais under command of Captains Poer, Finglass, and Skurlock, 1544. (Cox, i. 277.)

Sir Anthony St. Leger returned to Ireland as Lord Deputy June 1544. (Cox, i. 278.)

Made Lord Justice again : Patent, 16 Feb. 1545-6. Sworn 1 April 1546. (Cox, i. 280.) Sir Anthony St. Leger having gone to England.

Sir Anthony St. Leger returned as Lord Deputy Dec. 1546. (Cox, i. 281.)

Sworn of Privy Council 7 April 1547. Had charge of Athloan Castle 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

Appointed Lord Justice 1547. (Ware's Antiq.) [? Not in Liber Hiberniæ.]

Appointed Lord Justice by Council 2 Feb. 1549-50.

Made a journey to Limerick where Teig O'Carol submitted 1549-50. (Cox, i. 287.)

Died July 1552. (Cox, i. 292.) (Irish MSS.)

BRASIER, RICHARD :

Wrote from Dublin as to the application of certain monies 14 Nov. 1548. (Irish MSS.)

Appointed Auditor General: Patent 1547. Died 1550. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

BREHON LÁW :

An arbitrary judgment given between party and party by their judge, called Sado. Brehon.

BRENTCHURCH. See BURNTCHURCH.**BRERETON, ANDREW :**

Wrote from Down 14 June 1549. (Irish MSS.)

Defeated some Scotch islanders, and quieted Ulster. Made General or Governor of Ulster 1549. (Cox, i. 286.)

His charges of treason against Tyrone Feb. 1550-1. (Irish MSS.) Governor of Ulster Sept. 1556. (MSS., Lambeth.)

BRERETON, JOHN :

For 100*l.* paid by John Esam resigned the Seneschalship of Wexford and title to certain lands there. (Irish MSS., 16 Nov. 1548.)

BRERETON, JOHN, (Son of Sir William) :

Landed with his father in Ireland 1534. (Cox, i. 237.)

BRERETON, WILLIAM, SIR, (a Cheshire Man) :

Sent to Dublin with 500 soldiers 1534. (Ware.)

At the siege of Minooth 1534-5. (Cox, i. 239.)

The Governor of Dublin committed to his charge while the Lord Deputy went against Thomas Fitz-Gerald 1535. (Ware.)

Sent to confines of Ulster to parly with O'Neal 1536. (Cox, i. 252.)

Returned to England 1538. Sent back again with 250 men 1539. (Cox, i. 259.)

He was Marshal of Ireland in 1540. (Cox, i. 266.)

Appointed Lord Justice early in spring 1540. (Cox, i. 261.)

Pursued O'Conner in Offaly 1540. Sir Anthony St. Ledger appointed Lord Deputy 25 July 1540.

Sent by Lord Deputy into Munster to take submission of Earl Desmond, but died at Kilkenny, 1540. (Cox, i. 266.)

BROWN, JAMES :

Servant to Bellingham. Mayor, &c. of Youghall received a letter by him. See 15 July 1548. (Irish MSS.)

Carried letters to prevent soldiers leaving Ireland without permission July 1548. (Irish MSS.)

BROWN, THOMAS :

Sir J. Crofts wrote in his favour 6 Nov. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

BROWN, VALENTINE :

Sent to Ireland as a Commissioner for Crown Lands Oct. 1554 [? 1553]. (Cox, i. 301.)

Appointed Auditor General: Patent 12 Dec. 1553 [? 1554]. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

By Privy Seal, dated Greenwich 15 Sept. 1555, ordered to repair to England to give an account of affairs.

BRYAN, FRANCIS, SIR :

Arrived in Ireland Oct. 1548. (Irish MSS.)

Had married Countess Dowager of Ormond. Appointed Marshal of Ireland 1548-9. See 6 Jan. 1548-9. Governor of Tipperary and Kilkenny. Quarrelled with Lord Deputy 1548. (Cox, i. 285.)

Appointed Lord Justice. Patent 27 Dec. 1549. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
Went to Tipperary. Died 2 Feb. 1549-50. (Cox, i. 287.)

**BRUNTCHURCH, }
BURNECHURCH, }** BARON DE. (See Spellman's Glossary, p. 89.)

BURK, HUGH :

Made his submission 1540. (Cox, i. 262.)

BURK, MAC WILLIAM :

Died before 19 June 1536. (MSS., Lambeth.)

BURK, RICHARD :

At variance with the sons of Thomas Burk (Buckagh) 1553.
Taken prisoner. (Cox, i. 294.)

BURK, TYBOT, MAC WILLIAM :

Submitted 1537. (Cox, i. 253.)

BURK, ULLICK, (of Clanrickard). [Uliac de Burgo Mac William. (Leland, ii. 182.)]:

Submitted 1537. (Cox, i. 253.) His submission 3 June (35 Henry VIII.) (MSS., 3 June 1543.)

Created Earl of Clanrickard and Baron Dunkellen 1 July 1543. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

See CLANRICKARD.

BURK, ULICK (WILLIAM) :

Made Captain of the Earl of Clanrickard's country during his minority 1545. (Cox, i. 279.) 19 Aug. 1548. (Irish MSS.)

BURNELL, JOHN :

A Counsellor of Thomas Fitz-Gerald. Apprehended, and sent to England, 1535. Executed. (Ware.)

BURNTCHURCH. See BRUNTCHURCH.

BUSHE, WILLIAM :

Appointed Chief Chamberlain : Patent, 20 April 1523, till 1554. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BUTLER, BARTHOLOMEW :

Made Ulster King-at-Arms June 1552. (Cox, i. 291.)

BUTLER, EDMOND :

Created Baron of Dunboyne 11 June 1541. (Cox, i. 267.)

See CASHEL.

BUTLER, JAMES, LORD :

Treasurer of Ireland 1535. (Ware.)

Made Admiral of Ireland 11 May 1535. (Cox, i. 240.) (Ware.)

Created Viscount Thurles 3 Oct. 1535 : Patent, Dublin, 2 Jan. 1535-6. (Liber Hiberniæ.) 11 May 1535. (Cox, i. 240.)

BUTLER, JAMES, LORD—continued.

He and his father Earl of Ossory made Governors of Kilkenny, Waterford, and Tipperary, 21 May 1535. (Cox, i. 240.)
 Marched to Clonmell. Took Dungarvan. Marched to Youghall; thence to Cork, 1535. (Cox, i. 243.)
 Wasted Earl of Desmond's lands in Limerick. Garrisoned castle of Loghhuir 1536. (Cox, i. 252.)

BUTLER, JOHN, (of Ardmaile):

Wrote that the White Knight will not come and answer to his charges against him for keeping his wife, goods, &c., 1 March 1548-9. (Irish MSS.)

BUTLER, RICHARD, (Second Son of Pierce Earl of Ormond):

Created Viscount Mountgarret 5 Aug. 1550: Patent, Dublin, 23 Oct. 1550. (Liber Hiberniæ.) (Cox, i. 288.)
See MOUNTGARRET.

BUTLER, THOMAS:

Created Baron of Cahir [Chaier alias Chaierdowneyske, vulgo Cahir]: Patent, Dublin, 10 Nov. 1543. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
See CAHIR.

CAHIR } [alias Chaierdowneyske, vulgo Cahir], } LORD:
CHAIER }

Thomas Butler created: Patent, Dublin, 10 Nov. 1543. (Liber Hiberniæ.) 19 Nov. 1543. (Cox, i. 276.)

CANNON, THOMAS:

Appointed Second Chamberlain: Patent, 10 March 1535-6. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CANTWELL, WILLIAM:

Pay of 12*d.* a day stopped 7 April 1547. (Irish MSS.)
 Arrived in England with letters from Ireland June 1549. (Irish MSS.)

CARBRY, LORD:

William Birmingham created 17 June 1541. (Cox, i. 267.)

CASHEL, ARCHBISHOP OF, (Edmund Butler):

Government of Tipperary committed to him 1549-50. (Cox, i. 287.)

CAVENAGH, { CAHIR } MAC ART, } (of Polmonty):
{ CHARLES } McCART, }

A fierce contest between him and Gerald M'Cahir Cavenagh 1545. (Cox, i. 280.)
 Proclaimed traitor 1550. (Cox, i. 287.) Submitted and renounced name of M'Murrough, 1550. (Cox, i. 288.)
 Created Baron of Balian (Ballyane) for life Feb. 1553-4. (Liber Hiberniæ.) (Cox, i. 300.) Died same year or year following. (Ware, 112. 133.) (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CAVENAGH, CHARLES:

Succeeded Maurice in the lordship the year after his death, 1532. (Ware.)

CAVENAGH, CHARLES M'INCROSSE alias **MURGHOE** (Chief of his Sept):

Appointed Constable of Fernes: Patent, 14 July 1536. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CAVENAGH, GERALD:

A man in great esteem among the Irish of Leinster. Died Jan. 1522-3. (Ware.)

CAVENAGH, GERALD M'CAHIR, (of Garochil):

A fierce contest between him and Cahir M'Art of Polmonty 1545. (Cox, i. 280.)

CAVENAGH, MAURICE:

Being of the same blood as Gerald Cavenagh succeeded him in the lordship by a popular election 1523. (Ware.)
Died 1531. (Ware, 76.)

CAVENAGH, MAURICE:

Archdeacon of Leghlin. Murdered his kinsman Maurice Deoran Bishop of Leghlin 1525. Afterwards hanged. (Ware.)

CAVENAGH, { **MORGHE,**
 { **MURROUGH,** } (Son of Charles M'Art Cavenagh):

Created Baron Colwellelyn 8 Feb. 1553. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CAVENAGHS:

Invaded north part of Dublin. Seventy-four hanged 1556. (Cox, i. 302.)

CAVENDISH, WILLIAM:

Auditor of Exchequer, Ireland, 1540. (Cox, i. 262.)

CHAIER. See **CAHIR**.

CHALLONER, JOHN:

Claimed a right to the fishing of Galway July 1557. (Irish MSS.)

CHAPELL, THOMAS:

Appointed Custos Brevium of the Court of Common Pleas: Patent 10 March 1546. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CHIEF GOVERNORS (and other Patentee Officers):

For the early appointments see the printed work called Liber Hiberniæ, edited by Lascelles, vol. i., part ii., p. 197. 200. Then turn back to page 1 of the same part ii. for the continuation.

CLANRICKARD, EARL OF:

Ulick (Burk or Burgo) created 1543. (Cox, i. 276.) 1 July 1543. (Liber Hiberniæ, i. 129.) The Liber Hiberniæ has it H. de Burge 1 July, Henry VIII. 35°, 1545. [Mistake; 1543.]
Died 1545, upon which a contest arose for succession. His son Richard Burk was placed in the earldom. (Cox, i. 278.)

CLANRICKARD, EARL OF:

Richard Burk succeeded his father, Ulick being then under age 1545. (Cox, i. 279.)

Wrote, that by the Lord Chancellor's coming all their contentions were quieted, 31 Jan. 1550-1. (Irish MSS.)

Contest between him and John Burk. Besieged John Burk's castle. Forced to raise the siege 1553. (Cox, i. 294.)

Letter to him to aid Lord Deputy to put Earl of Thomond in possession of his estate 12 March 1557-8. (Irish MS.)

CLANTARFFE. }
 CLANTARFE. } See RAWSON.

COBHAM, LORD :

Sent with a fleet of twenty ships and pinnaces, which guarded two harbours on the south and one on the north towards Scotland, 1550. (Cox. i. 287.)

COBHAM, LORD, [? Same as above] :

Making preparations to go to Ireland, and by the grace of God would be ready with the whole army by end of March 1550-1. (Irish MSS.) 27 Feb. 1550-1. [Probably did not go.]

COCKLEE, ANTHONY. See COLCLOGGE.

CODUR, JOHN :

First Jesuit that went to Ireland 1542. (Cox, i. 272.)

COLCLOGGE, ANTHONY :

He signed himself Colclogge, but called in indorsement Cocklee. Wrote that he was appointed Resident at Laghlen Bridge 27 Jan. 1548-9.

Wrote to Lord Deputy that he had found a good quarry of slate 1 Feb. 1548-9. (Irish MSS.)

Wrote in favour of Shayn Ballowe McWilliam June 1549. (Irish MSS.)

COLDWELL, HARRY :

Goldsmith of London. Graver of the Mint at Dublin 1 March 1548-9. (Irish MSS.)

COLE, DR. :

Sent to Ireland with a commission against the Protestants 1558. Landed at Dublin 7 Oct. 1558. (Cox, i. 308.)

COLES, }
 COLLE, } RICHARD :

A pirate. See 15, 19, 21, 23 July 1548. (Irish MSS.)

CORCRAM, FELIM :

Doctor of Canon Law. A famous poet. Died 1522. (Ware.)

CORN. See WHEAT.

COSBIE, FRANCIS :

Wrote from Kildare 1548. (Irish MSS.)

Appointed General of the Kerne July 1558. (Irish MSS., 13 July 1558.)

COWELLELYN, BARON :

Created 8 Feb. 1553-4. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

See CAVENAGH, MORGHE.

COWLEY, HENRY :

Appointed to charge of Dyngen in Offaly vice Earl of Kildare 4 Oct. 1556. (MSS., Lambeth.)

COWLEY, ROBERT :

Appointed Clerk of the Crown for life : Patent, 11 Jan. 1535-6. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

COWLEY, WALTER :

Appointed Clerk of the Crown : Patent, 11 June 1535. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Appointed Surveyor General : Patent, 15 Nov. 1548.

He wrote from Waterford as Surveyor 8 March 1548-9. (Irish MSS.)

Died 1551. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CROFTS, JAMES, SIR :

Appointed to go to Ireland with such preparations as were ready 24 Feb. 1550-1. His instructions 25 Feb. 1550-1. (Irish MSS.)

Made Lord Deputy : Patent, Westminster, 29 April 1551. Sworn 23 May 1551. Marched to Ulster against Scotch islanders 1551. (Cox, i. 291.)

His letter on state of Ireland 31 May 1551. (Irish MSS.)

Marched to Ulster. Repaired and garrisoned Ulster 1552. (Cox, i. 291.)

Shipped at Howth for England 4 Dec. 1552 pursuant to the King's letter 7 Nov. 1552. (Cox, i. 293.)

A declaration of the state of the mines taken by him and others 2 Feb. 1552-3. (Irish MSS.)

CROMPTON, WILLIAM, SIR :

Made Lord Chancellor of Ireland 6 Nov. 1513. (Ware.)

CURRAGHMORE, LORD. See POER.**CURRENCY :**

Scarcity in Ireland through the currency 16 April 1552. (Irish MSS.)

See MONEY.

CURSY, MICHAEL :

Mayor of Drogheda. Knighted by Lord Deputy 1539. (Cox, i. 260.)

**CURVIN, }
CURWEN, } HUGH :**

Consecrated Archbishop of Dublin Sept. 1555. Made Lord Chancellor Sept. 1555. (Cox, i. 302.)

Made Lord Justice, with Sir H. Sydney : Patent, 9 Nov. 1557, till 6 Feb. 1557-8, when Sir H. Sydney was sworn.

CUSAKE, CHRISTOPHER :

Taken prisoner by O'Connor 12 May 1528. (MSS., Lambeth.)

**CUSAKE, }
CUSACK, } THOMAS, SIR :**

Appointed Justice of Common Pleas 24 May 1535. Revoked 1535. Appointed Chancellor of Exchequer : Patent, 10 March 1535. Surrendered 1561. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Appointed Master of the Rolls : Patent, Trym, 10 June 1542. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Appointed Lord Chancellor, Alen absent : Patent, 1 May 1546.

Master of the Rolls. Sworn of Privy Council 7 April 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

Appointed Lord Chancellor 4 Aug. 1550. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

One of Lords Justices jointly with Aylmer : Patent, Dublin, 6 Dec. 1552. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DELAHIDE, WALTER, SIR :

Instructed to treat for Baron of Delvin's release 14 May 1528. (MSS., Lambeth.)

DELAHYDE, RICHARD :

Appointed Chancellor of Exchequer : Patent, 25 Aug. 1532. Alen succeeded him 1535. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DELVIN, LORD, (Richard Nugent) :

Made Deputy of Ireland 1526. (Ware.)

Taken prisoner by O'Connor's ambushade 1528. (Ware.) May 1528. (Ware's Antiq.) 12 May 1528. (MSS., Lambeth.)

Prior of Conall (Walter Wellesley) and Sir Walter Delahide instructed to treat for his release 14 May 1528. (MSS., Lambeth.)

DELVIN, LORD OF :

Lord Deputy wrote concerning him as to certain lands lately granted to him 3 December 1552. (Irish MSS.)

Aided Cormack Mac Coghlan 1553. (Cox, i. 299.)

Assisted Shane O'Neale 1554. (Cox, i. 301.)

Repaired to England 1557-8 as to certain lands granted to him by Edward VI. See Sussex's letter from Newcastle 25 March 1558, also a letter from the Queen 12 April 1558.

Letter to Lord Deputy of Ireland concerning him 12 April 1558. (Irish MSS.)

DENTON, JAMES :

Dean of Lichfield. Sent to Ireland as to controversies between Ormond and Kildare 1523. (Ware.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, MAURICE, (Liber Hiberniæ, vol. 1.) :

His eldest son one of the enemies opposed to Kildare 1510. Died 1520. (Ware.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, JAMES :

Succeeded his father 1520. Died 18 June 1529. (Ware.)

See DESMOND, JAMES.

DESMOND, EARL OF, THOMAS :

Succeeded his nephew James 1529. Died 1534. (Ware.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, JAMES :

Killed 31 Aug. 1535. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, JOHN :

Died at Tralee about Christmas 1536. (Liber Hiberniæ.) Died before 19 June 1536. (MSS. L.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, JAMES :

Began new disturbances in Munster. His lands wasted by Lord Butler 1536. (Cox, i. 252.)

Made a treaty with Commissioners of Lord Deputy, and sent his bastard son, Thomas Roe, as hostage, 1537. (Cox, i. 254.)

Came to Cahir to make his submission. Delivered his son Gerald as a hostage 16 Jan. 1540-1. (Cox, i. 266.)

Repaired to England June 1542. (MSS.) Returned. Made a Privy Councillor. (Cox, i. 275.)

Appointed Lord High Treasurer : Patent, 29 March 1547. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, JAMES—*continued.*

Sent for ; refused to come ; taken prisoner, and was ever afterwards a good subject, 1548. (Cox, i. 285.) (Ware.)

Reconciled to Earl of Thomond 1549-50. (Cox, i. 287.) 11 March 1549-50, 4 Edward VI. (MSS. L.)

The Mayor and Corporation of Waterford wrote in his favour 18 Dec. 1552. The Council wrote in his favour 30 Dec. 1552. (Irish MSS.)

Letter to him to aid Lord Deputy in putting Earl of Thomond in possession of his country 12 March 1557-8. (Irish MSS.)

Died at Askeaton 14 Oct. 1558. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, GERALD, (eldest Son of the Second Wife of James):

His father left him Earl by will, &c., whereupon a contest arose with Thomas, son of the first marriage, but Gerald so bravely supported his title that he at length prevailed, and sat in the Parliament held at Dublin 12 Jan. 1559. To perform all things in his submission. Dated 28 Nov. 1558, anno 6^o Marie. [Some mistake. In Cecil's writing 14 July 1568.]

DESMOND, GERALD, (Uncle to James Earl of Desmond):

Taken prisoner by Cormac M'Carthy-Reagh the younger 1521. (Ware.)

DESMOND, JAMES, (eldest Son of Maurice Earl of Desmond):

Opposed to Earl of Kildare 1510. (Ware.)

Assisted Earl of Kildare 1516. (Ware.)

Became Earl of Desmond 1520. (Ware.)

See JAMES, EARL OF DESMOND.

DESMOND, JAMES, EARL OF :

Succeeded his father 1520. (Ware.)

Reconciled to Earl of Ormond 1520. (Ware.) Gave bonds and pledges.

Defeated by Cormac M'Carthy-Reagh the younger. His uncles John and Gerald taken prisoners 1521. (Ware.)

Died 18 June 1529. His uncle Thomas succeeded him, surnamed *Moile*, that is *bald*. (Ware.)

DESMOND, JOHN, (Uncle to James Earl of Desmond):

Taken prisoner by Cormac M'Carthy-reagh 1521. (Ware.)

DESMOND, THOMAS, SIR :

A known enemy to the Earl of Desmond 1521. (Ware.)

A league between him and Cormac M'Carthy-reagh 1521. (Ware.)

DEVEREUX RICHARD :

A quarrel between him, John Esam, and John Brereton as to certain lands in Wexford, settled by Deputy. See 16 Nov. 1548. (Irish MSS.)

DILLON, BARTHOLOMEW, SIR :

Appointed Chief Baron : Patent, 1 Feb. 1513. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DILLON, GERALD :

Appointed Custos Brevium of Court of Common Pleas as he had held it : Patent, 28 Sept. 1532. Resigned 1534. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DILLON, HENRY :

In prison for debt. Wrote to Lord Deputy to be his surety for 10*l.* 18 June 1548. (Irish MSS.)

DILLON, ROBERT :

Appointed Attorney General: Patent, Aug. 1535 till 1554. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DILLON, THOMAS :

Appointed Second Chamberlain as he had held it: Patent, 28 Aug. 1532. Resigned 1535. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DOWDALL, JAMES :

Appointed Principal Solicitor and Solicitor General: Patent, 20 July 1554 till 1565. Made Justice of the King's Bench. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DOWDALL, P. :

Went into England 17 April 1552. (Irish MSS.)

DRAYCOTT, HENRY :

Chief Remembrancer of Exchequer. Ordered to deliver records of survey to Michael Fitz-William Oct. 1552. 2 Dec. 1552. 10 June 1558. (Irish MSS.)

DUBLIN :

Great sickness and dearth there 1520. (MSS. L.)
Archbishop of, murdered, 28 July 1534.

DUNBOYNE, LORD :

Edmund Butler created 11 June 1541. (Cox, i. 267.)

DUNGANON, } LORD :

Matthew otherwise Feardorche, bastard son of O'Neal, created, 1 Oct. 1542. (Liber Hiberniæ.) 1542. (Leland, ii. 183, 203.)

Complained against his father Earl of Tyrone. His father imprisoned 1551. His lands destroyed by other sons of Tyrone 1551. His brother Shane O'Neal surprised his camp by night, and routed his army, 1552. (Cox, i, 292.)

Murdered by Shane O'Neal [? date 1558 or before]. (Cox, i. 312.)

About the time of death of Queen Mary. See Proclamation against Shane, reciting his misdoings, 8 June 1561. (Irish Papers.) See O'NEAL, MATHEW.

DUNKELLEN. See BURK, ULIC. CLANRICKARD.**DUNSANY, LORD, (Edward Plunket) :**

Killed in battle 1521. (Ware.)

ELY, O'CARROL :

Baron of, Teig O'Carrol, created 1552. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
(Ware's Annals, 127, quoted.)

EGERTON, RALPH :

Sent into Ireland as to controversy between Ormond and Kildare 1523. (Ware.)

ESAM, JOHN. [He spelt his name Issam. (Irish MSS., 22 Dec. 1548)]:

Quarrel between him and John Brereton, to whom he paid 100*l.* to resign the Seneschalship of Wexford and certain lands there, 16 Nov. 1548.

The Lord Deputy bestowed on him the Seneschalship of Wexford. (Irish MSS., 16 Nov. 1548.)

Went to London, and carried letters from Lord Deputy, 22 Nov. 1548. In London 22 Dec. 1548. (Irish MSS.)

EUSTACE, RICHARD and ALEXANDER :

Submitted, spring 1548. (Ware.)

EUSTACE, THOMAS :

Created Viscount Baltinglas 29 June 1541. (Cox, i. 267.)

See **BALTINGLASS.**

EVERS, ROBERT :

Had charge of the priory of St. John of Jerusalem in Ireland thirteen years. Discharged from his office by the Great Master of the Isle of Rhodes, the preceptory of Llebeck, Pembrokehire, Wales, being assigned to him for support, 1511. (Ware.)

EYONS, ROBERT :

Made Sheriff of Dublin 1548. (Cox, i. 284.)

FAHY, EDMOND :

Attacked MacCoughlan's country 1548. (Cox, i. 285.)

FERNANDES, GONZAGO, (Chaplain to Charles V.)

Sent into Ireland by Emperor Charles V. with a message to Desmond 1528-9. (Ware.) His instructions from Charles V., dated Toledo, 24 Feb. 1528-9. (MSS. B. M.)

FINGLASS, PATRICK, (Chief Baron).

FINGLASS, RICHARD :

Made Chief Solicitor : Patent, 17 Oct. 1550. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

FINGLASS, THOMAS :

Appointed Custos Brevium of Court of Common Pleas : Patent 2 June 1534. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

FINGLASS, CAPTAIN :

Sent from Ireland with troops to Calais 1544. (Cox, i. 277.)

FITZ-EUSTACE, { ALEXANDER, } (Brothers to Viscount Baltin-
{ RICHARD, } glass):

Formed a conspiracy 1548. (Cox, i. 284.)

FITZ-EUSTACE, THOMAS, (Baron of Kilcullen):

Created Baron Kilcullen : Patent, 13 Sept. 1535. (Ware's Annals, 93.)

Created Viscount Baltinglass : Patent, 29 June 1541. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

FITZ-GERALD :

Brother of Thomas Lord Deputy of Ireland ; nephew of Lord Leonard Grey, 1534. See a curious account of him. (Cox, i. 244.)

FITZ-GERALD, JAMES :

Slew Robert Talbot of Belgard 1523. Sent into England 1524 (Ware.)

FITZ-GERALD, JOHN :

With his brother Con. O'Neal, depopulated county of Louth, 1532. (Ware.)

FITZ-GERALD, JOHN, (Brother of the Earl of Kildare) :

Rebelled in 1534. (Ware.)

FITZ-GERALD, OLIVER, (Brother of the Earl of Kildare) :

Rebelled in 1534. (Ware.)

FITZ-GERALD, THOMAS, (commonly called Silken Thomas, eldest Son of the Earl of Kildare) :

Made Deputy of Ireland 1534. (Ware.)

A false report being spread that his father was beheaded, he rebelled. Murdered Alan Archbishop of Dublin 1534. Besieged Dublin Aug. 1534. Yielded himself up to Leonard Lord Grey Aug. 1535. (Cox, i. 242.) (Ware.)

Executed, with his five uncles, at Tyburn, 3 Feb. 1537. (Cox, i. 242.)

FITZ-GERALD, MAURICE, SIR :

The bridge of Bealyne in Odempiesy's country and the boat thereto belonging granted to him, &c. 22 April 1552. (Irish MSS.)

FITZ-HERBERT, ANTHONY :

Second Justice of Common Pleas. Sent into Ireland as to controversy between Ormond and Kildare 1523. (Ware.)

FITZ-JOHN, JAMES, (of Desmond ; Brother to Maurice Fitz-John) :

A report that he should marry Lady Katherine Buller, sister to Earl of Ormond, 21 March 1539. (Harleian Coll.)

FITZ-JOHN, MAURICE, (Brother to James Fitz-John of Desmond) :

Slew James Fitz-Maurice March 1539. (Harleian Coll.)

FITZ-MAURICE, JAMES :

William Wise of Waterford wrote to Lord Cromwell that he was slain on preceding Tuesday by Maurice Fitz-John, brother to James Fitz-John of Desmond, 21 March 1539. (Harleian Coll.)

FITZ-PATRICK, BERNARD :

Submitted 1537. (Cox, i. 255.)

Created Baron of Upper Ossory 11 June 1541. (Cox, i. 267.)

See OSSORY.

FITZ-PATRICK, BRIAN. *See* OSSORY, UPPER.**FITZ-SIMON, JOHN :**

Mayor of Dublin. Attended Kildare into Leix 1523. Victualled the castle of Dublin at his own charge 1534. (Ware.)

FITZ-THOMAS, MAURICE :

Murdered by the O'Moores in Leix 1520. The Lord Lieutenant went into Leix to revenge his death 1521. (Ware.)

FITZ-WALTER, LORD, THOMAS RATCLIFF :

Made Lord Deputy: Patent, 27 April 1556. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
 Arrived in Ireland Whitsunday 1556. Marched to Ulster against the Scots 1 July 1556. Slaughtered 200 of them. Returned to Dublin. Made a journey to Munster. Received many English and Irish to mercy 1556. Shane O'Neal came to him at Kilmainham and made his humble submission 1556. (Cox, i. 303.)

Made Earl of Sussex 2 April 1557. (MSS. L.)

His letter on being made Knight of the Garter 10 June 1557. (Irish MSS.)

Made an expedition against the O'Maddens in July 1557. Took and garrisoned castle of Melix. Returned. (Cox, i. 305.)

Advanced into Ulster against the Scots 10 Aug. 1557.

Made another journey into Ulster 22 Oct. 1557. Came to Dundalk 24 Oct. Came to Armagh 25 Oct. Burnt Armagh 27 Oct. Returned to Dublin 30 Oct. 1577. Set sail for England 4 Dec. 1557.

Instructions to have 1,000*l.* in name of his fee 20 March 1557-8.

His vindication against Archbishop of Armagh 7 April 1558. At Holyhead on his way to Ireland 26 April 1558. (Irish MSS.)

Arrived in Ireland 27 April 1558. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Began his march to Munster against Daniel O'Bryan 14 June 1558. Advanced to Limerick and Thomond. Marched to Galway. Shipped his army at Dalkey, and sailed to Raghline. Took the island 15 Sept. 1558. Invaded and wasted Cantire in Scotland. Wasted Arran and Comber. Put in at Carrickfergus. Returned to Dublin 8 Nov. 1558. (Cox, i. 307.)

His patent determined by death of Mary. (Irish MSS.)

**FITZWILLIAM, } MICHAEL :
 FITZWILLIAMS, }**

Appointed Custos Brevium of Court of Common Pleas: Patent, 26 April 1547, for life. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Appointed Surveyor General: Patent, 12 May 1552. Henry Draycot ordered to deliver the records of survey to him Oct. 1552. (Irish MSS.)

Died 16 Jan. 1572. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

FITZ-WILLIAM, WILLIAM :

Succeeded Nic. Wycombe as Clerk of the Hanaper. Patent, 26 Aug. 1532. Revoked 1535. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

FITZ-WILLIAMS, WILLIAM, SIR :

Sent to Ireland as a Commissioner to assist deputy to manage Crown lands Oct. 1554. (Cox, i. 301.)

Made Keeper of Great Seal 3 July 1555 till 13 Sept. 1555, when Hugh Curwen was made Chancellor. (Cox, i. 302.)

FLEMMING alias FLANDERS, CHRISTOPHER, (Lord Baron of Slane). See SLANE.**FRENCH KING :**

Sent 160 small vessels to Scotland; sixteen of them wrecked on coast of Ireland, 1549. (Cox, i. 287.)

FYCHE, GEOFFERY, (Dean of St. Patrick's, Dublin):

Died 8 April 1537. Edward Basnet was elected on his decease. (Irish MSS.)

GALLOGLASS :

One sort of footmen harnessed in mail and bassenets, having a weapon called a sparre, much like the axe of the Tower. Their boys bear for them three darts a piece, which darts were thrown ere they come to the hand strife. These be those that do byde the brunt to the death. (*See Irish MSS., 6 April 1543.*)

GOLDING, WALTER :

Baron of Exchequer : Patent, 27 March 1535. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

GOLDSMITH, JOHN :

Wrote from Dublin that there was a tall vessel, a man-of-war, about Houth, 22 Aug. 1548. (*Irish MSS.*)

Had been many years Clerk of Council in Ireland. Wished to retire in favour of George Wise 13 March 1551-2. (*Irish MSS.*)

GOODMAN, JAMES, (of Ballyloughnane) :

Appointed Constable of Castlekevine : Patent, 20 [12 rather] 1546-7. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

GORMANSTOWN, VISCOUNT, (William Preston) :

Made Lord Justice of Ireland.

GOVERNORS OF IRELAND. See CHIEF GOVERNORS.**GREENLEFFE, GEORGE, CAPTAIN :**

His letter to Lord Deputy stating he had captured a French ship that attacked his vessel in Cork harbour. *See* 1 March 1545-6. [This should be inclosed in 11 March 1545-6. (*Irish MSS.*)]

GREY, LORD, LEONARD :

He went to Ireland with Sir W. Skeffington 1534. (*Cox, i. 238.*)

Appointed Marshal of Ireland 1534. (*Ware.*)

Went to borders of Munster against Tho. Fitz-Gerald, who surrendered himself Aug. 1535. (*Ware.*) Took Fitz-Gerald to England about Sept. 1535. (*Cox, i. 242.*)

Created Viscount Grane : Privy Seal Southampton 3 Oct. 1535. Patent, Dublin, 2 Jan. 1535-6. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

Appointed Lord Deputy of Ireland 1535-6. He had newly returned from England. A mutiny in army Jan. 1535-6. (*Cox, i. 243.*)

Arrived at Loughguir 31 July 1536. Marched to Carrigoneil : took it 2 Aug. 1536. (*Cox, i. 252.*)

Began his expedition into Offaly against O'Connor 23 April 1537. Ended the affair by a dishonourable arbitration 1537. Defeated the Cavenaghs and O'Carol. Forced them to give hostages 1537. (*Cox, i. 252.*)

Marched to Offaly 17 June 1537. Encamped in O'Mulmoyes country. Took castle of Eglis. Took Bir and Modringe. O'Kennedy, Mac Brian Arra, O'Mulrian, Ulick Burk, and Tybot Burk M'William made their submission. He arrived at Limerick. A skirmish at Bryan's Bridge. Marched into Thomond. Took castles of Clare, Ballycolome, and Ballyclare. Arrived at Galway. O'Flaherty, O'Madden, and Mac Yoris submitted. Removed to O'Kelley's country. O'Connor Mac Henry submitted. Marched to Mac Coughlan's country. Returned to Minooth July 1537. (*Cox, i. 253.*)

Went to the borders of Offaly 19 Oct. 1537. Remained there till 30 Oct. 1537, and then returned to Dublin. A main journey against O'Connor agreed on. (*MSS.*)

GREY, LEONARD, LORD—*continued.*

Ravaged O'Doyn's country. O'Brien fled first into Odoyn's and then into O'Carrol's country. Brought a pair of organs from Killegh Abbey. O'Connor promised to meet the Deputy, and, after conferring with his brother Cahir at Kilfaddy, refused. M'Gilpatrick submitted to the High Commissioners 8 Nov. 1537. (MSS.)

The army entered M'Geoghegan's country, and took pledges of him and Omulmoy, 12 Nov. 1537. (MSS.)

Marched in May 1538 from Trim to pursue O'Reyley, who submitted. Marched against Savage, a degenerate Englishman, into Ards and Lecale. Burnt cathedral church of Downe 1538. (Cox, i. 255.)

Indenture between him and Peter O'More 24 Aug. 1538. (MSS. L.)

Sent into England for aid 1538. (Cox, i. 259.)

Marched against O'Neal, and defeated him, 1539. (Cox, i. 259. 260.)

Revoked in spring 1540, leaving Sir W. Brereton Lord Justice. Executed 1540. 28 July 1541. (Cox, i. 265.)

See charges against him. (Cox, i. 264. 265.)

GUNDELFINGER, JOACHIM :

Captain of the miners, Ireland, May, or before, 1551. He probably commenced his wages in England from 11 May 1551. (Irish MSS., May 1551.) He received money at Antwerp before his arrival in England, as may be seen in the same papers.

Promised to raise 300 oz. of silver per week 15 May 1552. His letter to Privy Council 12 Jan. 1551-2, 15 May 1552. (Irish MSS.)

See MINES.

HALFPENNY, ROBERT :

Refused to be Standard-bearer to Lord Slane by reason of the danger 1539. (Cox, i. 259.)

HANCOCK, JAMES :

Merchant of Dublin. Pardoned 19 Aug. 1548. (Irish MSS.)

HANSARD, RICHARD :

Appointed Constable of Wicklow by Earl of Surrey 1520 or 1521.

HARMAN, GARRET :

Went to Antwerp to pay the Almain miners probably 1551. His pay began 11 May 1551. (Irish MSS., May 1551.)

His report, probably 1551-2. (Irish MSS.)

HARRY, STEPHEN AP :

Wrote to Cromwell, Secretary of State, that Leonard Grey had gone to England with Fitz-Gerald, 6 Oct. 1535. (Cox, i. 242.)

HENRY VIII. :

Made King instead of Lord of Ireland 1541. (Cox, i. 267.)

HERBERT, FRANCIS :

One of the brave defenders of Dublin against Thomas Fitz-Gerald 1534. (Ware.)

HOUTH, LORD :

Chris. St. Lawrence succeeded his father 10 July 1526. (Ware.)

HOUTH, THOMAS :

One of the Judges of the King's Bench. Sworn of Privy Council 7 April 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

HUSSEY, WALTER :

Appointed Baron of Exchequer : Patent, 6 Oct. 1534. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

HUSSY, WALTER :

Clerk of the Pipe, Ireland. Died 1554, aged 107 years. (Cox, i. 302.)

IBRACKAN, BARON OF, (Donough O'Brene) :

Created 1 July 1543. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

See O'BRIAN, DONOUGH.

INCHEQUIN. See INSYKWYNE.**INSYKWYNE, BARON OF, (Murrrough O'Brene) :**

Created 1 July 1543. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

IRISH, NORTH, (ULSTER) :

Came of the Scythians, and lived after their fashion, with their great herds of cattle in *bollics* pasturing upon the mountains. Their mantles they had from thence, and their long *kair* which they call *glibbes* ; likewise their cry in their charges, "Ferragh! Ferragh!" who was sometime a great man amongst them and a Scottish King ; their outcries and lamentations at burials ; their broad swords ; their bows and arrows ; their confused march ; their charms and enchantments. Their memorials of their progenitors in no better chronicles than in songs and ballads. (Spenser's View of Ireland.) (Irish MSS.)

IRISH, WEST, (from Spain) :

They agreed in a Statute for cutting their beards, leaving no hair but on their upper lips. Women rode on the wrong side of the horse. (Spenser's View of Ireland.) (Irish MSS.)

IRISH, SOUTH, (from the Gauls) : }**IRISH, EAST, (from the Britons) : }**

Their weapons, long darts and broad wicker shields. (Spenser's View of Ireland.) (Irish MSS.)

ISSAM. See ESAM.**JENYSON, THOMAS :**

Appointed Auditor General : Patent, 10 Feb. 1550. Suspended 1553. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

JONES, }**JOANS, }****JOHNS, }**

BRYAN. [He signs his name Jonys] :

Constable of Catherlagh vulgo Carlow 1548. (Irish MSS.) Wrote from there 2, 27 Feb. 1548-9. (Irish MSS.)

Constable of Catherlagh vulgo Carlow 1551. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

KELWAEY, JOHN :

Constable of Rathmore Castle. (Henry VIII.)

KERN, } (Light-armed Foot Soldiers) :
KEARN, }

Every two Kern had a page or boy, who commonly was nevertheless a man, to bear their mantelles, weapons, and victuals for two, three, or four days, when they go on a volant journey. See 7 May 1544. (Irish MSS.)

KERRY, EDMUND, LORD :

Created Viscount Kilmaule 1537. He was created Baron O'Dorney at the same time. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

KETING, RICHARD :

Council of England wrote in his favour 6 Oct 1551. Council of Ireland answered thereto 6 Nov 1551. (Irish MSS.)

KILCULLEN. See FITZ-EUSTACE, THOMAS.**KILDARE, EARL OF, GERALD FITZ-GERALD :**

Lord Deputy of Ireland at the accession of Henry VIII., but made Lord Justice by new letters patent. Went into Ulster to recover the forts of Dungannon and Omey 1509. (Ware.)

Went into Munster 1510. Returning laden with spoil, sustained great loss. (Ware.)

Went into Ulster, and destroyed the castle of Belfast, and destroyed the country on all sides, 1512. (Ware.)

Marched his forces to prosecute the war in Ely O'Carroll's country Aug. 1513. Fell sick on his journey, and died, Sept. 1513.

KILDARE, EARL OF, GERALD :

Succeeded his father Sept. 1513. (Ware.)

The Privy Council of Ireland conferred on him, upon his father's death, the government of Ireland by the name of Lord Justice. The King afterwards constituted him Lord Deputy 1513. (Ware.)

Marched with his army into Leix and vanquished O'Moore. Took his way towards the Brey against O'Rely. Raised the castle of Cavan 1514. (Ware.)

Made an inroad into Imaly. Sent to the Mayor of Dublin the head of Shane O'Toole. Took the castle of Lemevan, and razed it. Took the town of Clonmell 1516. (Ware.)

Entered Ulster. Took the castle of Dundrofm. Took Phelim Magenis. Returned with a great prey to Dublin 1517. His Countess died 9 Oct. 1517. (Ware.)

Called over to England 1519. (Ware.)

Attended the King to Ardres and Guisnes 1520. (Ware, 66.)

Married Elizabeth Grey, daughter of Marquis of Dorset, 1520. (Ware.)

Returned to Ireland Jan. 1522-3. (Ware.)

Obtained leave of the Lord Deputy to make an inroad into Leix 1523. (Ware.)

Appointed Lord Deputy of Ireland. Marched against O'Donnell. Made a truce with him 1524. (Ware.)

Recalled from his Deputyship into England. Condemned to death, but released upon sureties 1526. (Ware.)

Came into Ireland with Duke of Richmond 1530. (Ware.)

Went into England about Easter 1532. Appointed Deputy of Ireland. Arrived in Ireland Aug. Went into the county of Kilkenny, and brought away much spoil belonging to Ossory, 1532. (Ware.)

KILDARE, EARL OF, GERALD—continued.

Made an inroad into Ely O'Carrol, and wounded in the thigh, 1533. (Ware.)

Called into England to answer certain charges. Thrown into the Tower 1534. Died in the Tower Sept. 1534. (Ware.)

KILDARE, EARL OF, THOMAS:

His son rebelled 1534.

Yielded himself to Leonard Lord Grey Aug. 1535. Executed, with his five uncles, at Tyburn, 3 Feb. 1537. (Cox, i. 242.)

His brother Gerald, a boy, escaped abroad. See a curious account of him. (Cox, i. 244.) Afterwards Earl of Kildare. (Cox, i. 265.)

KILDARE, EARL OF, GERALD:

Restored to part of his estates 1552, and created Earl of Kildare and Baron Offaly, 13 May 1554. (Cox, i. 292.) 14 May 1554. (Hume.)

Having behaved extremely well against Sir Thomas Wyatt, returned to Ireland, Nov. 1554. (Cox, i. 300.)

Went into Ulster to aid Shane O'Neal against Fylemy Roe O'Neal 1554. (Cox, i. 301.)

KILMAULE. See KERRY.**KING, MATHEW:**

Wrote to Lord Deputy from Dungarvan 16 Dec. 1548, 23 June 1549. (Irish MSS.)

Sir J. Crofts, Lord Deputy, wrote that he had granted Mathew King, late Constable of Dungarvan, a lease of the abbey of Lexe, 12 March 1551-2. (Irish MSS.)

[? Was Constable of Dungarvan in 1553. (Liber Hiberniæ.)]

LANCASTER, THOMAS:

Made Bishop of Kildare 3 Sept. 1550. (Cox, i. 288.)

LENOX, EARL OF:

Sent into Scotland to raise troops to recover his inheritance in Scotland 1545. (Cox, i. 278.)

LEINSTER:

Order made for settlement of, Nov. 1550. (MSS. L.)

LEIX AND OFFALY:

What sums have been expended on forts of Leix and Offaly 14 Nov. 1548. (Irish MSS.)

To be let. Croft's instructions April 1551. (Cox, i. 290. 291.)

For the disposition of Leix and Offaly 1557. (Cox, i. 304.) (Irish Acts 1557.)

LEVEROUSE, THOMAS, (afterwards Bishop of Kildare):

Tutor to younger son of Earl of Kildare 1535. (Cox, i. 244.)

Made Dean of St. Patrick's, and held in commendam with bishopric of Kildare, 1555. (Cox, i. 302.)

LIUTENANTS OF IRELAND. } See CHIEF GOVERNORS.
LORDS LIUTENANTS. }

LOUTH, BARON :

Sir Oliver Plunket created 15 June 1541. (Ware's Antiq. 104.)

LUTTREL, THOMAS, SIR :

Appointed Solicitor General: Patent, 9 Sept. 1532. Made Chief Justice of Common Pleas 1534. Lord Chief Justice of Common Pleas. Sworn of Privy Council 7 April 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

MACCALINE, GILASPICK :

With a party of Scots invaded Tirconel 1555. (Cox, i. 302.)

MAC CARTY :

Submitted 1550. (Cox, i. 288.)

MAC CONNEL, JAMES :

Pretended claim to the Glinnes 29 May 1552. (Irish MSS.)
Killed by Sir Henry Sidney 1556. (Cox, i. 303.)

MAC CONNEL, JAMES :

Brought from Scotland to Ireland 600 men. Returned to Scotland and his men 1558. (Irish MSS., 2 June 1558.)

MAC COUGHLAN : }**MAC COGHLAN : }**

Lord Deputy marched against him. His country destroyed 1548.
(Cox, i. 284.)

Submitted 1551-2. (Cox, i. 292.)

MAC COGHLAN, CORMACK :

Made war against Mac Coughlan 1553. (Cox, i. 299.) The beginning of a fierce and tedious contest.

MAC DONALD, SURLY BEY :

Prisoner at Dublin. Exchanged for Captain Bagnal 1551. (Cox, i. 291.)

MAC FYLEMY, NEAL :

Murdered by Teig Roe O'Melaghlin 1553. (Cox, i. 293.)

MACGENIS, ARTHUR :

Constituted Bishop of Dromore 1550. (Cox, i. 288.)

MACGENIS, OWEN :

Admitted upon his oath of fidelity to be chief and captain of his country Dec. 1553. (Cox, i. 299.)

MAC GILPATRICK,**McGYLLE PATRICK [? same], } BERNARD :**

Submitted to High Commissioners 8 Nov. 1837. (MSS.)

Created Baron of Upper Ossory 11 June 1541. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

MAC GUILLIN, DONALD :

Took the fort of Dunluse in Ulster 1513. (Ware.)

MACGUIRE :

Submitted his differences to Lord Deputy and Council 1549. (Cox, i. 286.)

MAC MAHON, BRIAN :

Submitted 1549. (Cox, i. 286.)

MAC MELAGHLIN, CONELL :

Earl of Surrey obliged to put off his expedition against him in consequence of O'Neal withdrawing his troops 1521. (Ware.)

MAC MELAGHLIN, TEIGE :

Attacked Mac Coughlan's country 1548. (Cox, i. 285.)

MAC MURROUGH. See CAVENAGH, CHARLES MAC ART.**MAC MURROUGH :**

Taken into protection, and pardoned, 1549-50. (Cox, i. 287.)

MAC MURROUGH, HUGH :

Fought a battle with troops of Sir Nicholas Bagnell 1552. (Cox, i. 292.)

MAC NEAL, HUGH, (of Clondeboy) :

Submitted 28 Dec. 1552. (MSS. L.)

A contest between Earl of Tyrone and him 1554. (Cox, i. 301.)

Killed 1555. (Cox, i. 302.)

McWILLIAM. See BURK.**MAGENIS, PHELM :**

Taken prisoner by Kildare 1517. (Ware.)

MASON, JOHN, SIR :

A declaration of the state of the mines taken by him 2 Feb. 1552-3. (Irish MSS.)

MINES IN IRELAND :

Silver at Black Rock, Clonmyne, and elsewhere.

Joachim Gundelfinger Captain of the miners May 1551. His account May 1551. (Irish MSS.)

Promised to raise 300 ounces of silver per week 15 May 1552.

Miners entering into work from 28 July 1551 to 1 Aug. 1552.

Inventory of the King's stuff in the mines 12 Aug. 1552.

Perry to be sent to work the mines 29 May 1552. (Irish MSS.)

A declaration of the state of the mines 2 Feb. 1552-3. (Irish MSS.)

Several Almayn miners discharged 27 Feb. 1553 [? 1553-4].

A declaration of monthly charges of officers and miners in Ireland May 1551. (Irish MSS.)

Accounts of R. Record, being the total amount of charges for the mines since 13 April 1551. See 9 May 1552. (Irish MSS.)

See RECORD, ROBERT, General Surveyor of the Mines, May 1551. (Irish MSS.)

See WILLIAMS, WILLIAM, silver, lead and alum.

MINT :

To be set up at Dublin 1548. (Cox, i. 284.)

MONEY :

Silver coinage of 5s., the piece of 2s. 6d., shillings, half shillings, pennys with the double rose, halfpennys with a single rose, farthings with a portcullis, probably 1552. All silver. (Irish MSS.)

Half-pence. The first coined of that sort 23 Sept. 1548. (Irish MSS.)

Commission to Martyn Pirry, &c. to coin at Dublin certain silver monies, 27 June 1552.

Bell Groat (brass). Edward VI. advised to make it current at 2d. (Cox, i. 293.)

Brass money. An order to coin it and make it current by Proclamation 1558. (Cox, i. 307.)

MONEY—continued.

Grote current in Ireland for 4*d.*, and 2*d.* in England, 27 Jan. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

An account of monies coined in Ireland 15 Jan. 1551-2. (Irish MSS.)

Any person taking money from England to Ireland the money seized 30 Aug. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

As to alteration of the currency. (Irish Papers, 27 Nov. 1551.)

Letter by Deputy and Council, Nobility, and Delegates of principal towns in Ireland, on distress by depreciation of Irish currency, 22 Dec. 1551. *See also* 27 Jan. 1551-2. (Irish MSS.)

An account of Harp monies coined in time of Mary. *See* 4 Feb. 1558-9. (Irish MSS.)

See Bishop Nicholson's Irish Historical Library, printed in 1724; 8vo. 1 vol. p. 154. [Coins and Medals.] In State Paper Office.

MONLUCK, JOHN DE, (Bishop of Valence):

French Ambassador in Ireland. Arrived at Loughfoyle on Shrove Tuesday 1545-6. (Cox, i. 279.)

MORTON, } JOHN:**MOORTON, }**

Wrote from Fort Protector 15 April 1549, that he was about to set up a tanner house at Fort Protector. Having been accused, wrote to Lord Deputy from Fort Protector, 6 Jan. 1549-50. (Irish MSS.)

MOUNTGARRET, VISCOUNT:

Richard Butler, second son of Pierce Earl of Ormond, created, 5 Aug. 1550. (Liber Hiberniæ.) 23 Oct. 1550: Patent, Dublin. (Cox, i. 288.)

Lord Deputy wrote in his favour as to certain farms 20 March 1551-2. (Irish MSS.)

MOYLE, THOMAS, SIR:

Sent as a Commissioner into Ireland Sept. 1537. (Cox, i. 254.)

MURGHOE. *See* CAVENAGH, CHARLES McINCROSS.**MYN, JOHN:**

Auditor of Exchequer, Ireland, 1540. (Cox, i. 262.)

NARBON, NICHOLAS, (Richmond Herald in England):

First King-at-arms by name of Ulster 1551. (Cox, i. 291.)

NORTH, EDWARD, SIR:

Declaration of the state of the mines taken by him and others 2 Feb. 1552-3. (Irish MSS.)

O'BIRNES:

Routed 1520. (Ware.)

Lord Deputy invaded their country 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

**O'BRIAN, }
O'BRENE } CNOGER:
O'BRYAN, }**

Succeeded his father Donough as Earl of Thomond April 1553. (Cox, i. 293.)

See THOMOND.

O'BRIAN, }
O'BRENE, } CORNELIUS or CONCUBAR :

Succeeded his father Lord of Thomond 1528. (Ware.)

Formed one of a confederacy to plunder the Pale. The rendezvous appointed beginning of July in West Meath 1540. (Cox, i. 261.)

O'BRIAN, }
O'BRENE, } DANIEL : }
O'BRYAN, } DONALD : }

The same as Donald. (Cox, i. 300.)

Uncle to Donough Earl of Thomond. A great contest for the succession of Thomond. Settled by Lord Deputy 9 May 1552. (Cox, i. 292.)

Murdered his nephew Thomond April 1553. Contested with the young Earl of Thomond 1554. (Cox, i. 293, 300.)

Lord Deputy marched against him 1558. (Cox, i. 307.)

O'BRIAN, }
O'BRENE, } DONOUGH :

Nephew or natural son of Maurice Lord of Thomond. Created Baron of Ibrackan 1543. (Cox, i. 276.) 1 July 1543. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

See THOMOND.

O'BRIAN, { MORROUGH, }
O'BRENE, { MAURICE, } LORD OF THOMOND :

Created Earl of Thomond and Baron Insykwynne 1 July 1543. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Came to England. Created Earl of Thomond and Baron Inchequin (Insykwynne), and to be of the Privy Council, Ireland, with remainder to Donough O'Brian, nephew or natural son, 1543. (Cox, i. 276.)

O'BRIAN, }
O'BRENE, } TIRLAGH, LORD OF TUOMOND (THOMOND) :

Opposed to Kildare 1510. (Ware.)

Died 1528. His son Cornelius or Concubar succeeded him. (Ware.)

O'BRIAN, }
O'BRYAN, } TRELAGH :

At war with his nephew Earl of Thomond 1552-3. (Cox, i. 293.)

O'CAHAN, M'DONOUGH :

Slain Feb. 1548-9. (Cox, i. 285.)

O'CAROL : }
O'CARROL : }

One of confederacy to invade English pale July 1540. (Cox, i. 261.)

O'CAROL, CHARLES :

Murdered Teigh O'Carol. Murdered by William O'Dar O'Carol 1554. (Cox, i. 301.)

O'CAROL, }
O'CARROL, } FERGANANIM, [that is, without a Name] :

Married one of Kildare's daughters 1532. (Ware.)

Advised Kildare to make an inroad into Ely O'Carrol 1533. (Ware.)

O'CAROL, TEIGH :

Demolished castle of Nenagh, and drove the English out of that country, 1548. (Cox, i. 285.)

Submitted 1549-50. (Cox, i. 287.) Created Baron Ely O'Carrol (Liber Hiberniæ, Ware's Annals quoted.) Patent 1552. Murdered by Charles O'Carol. (Cox, i. 301.)

O'CAROL, THADEUS :

Invasion of the English at Nenagh in Tipperary 1548. (Ware.)

O'CAROL, THADY :

Made Governor of Ely O'Carol 1558. (Cox, i. 304.)

O'CAROL, WILLIAM (O'DAR or ODARE) :

Murdered Charles O'Carol, and took possession of the seignory, and held it four years, 1554. (Cox, i. 301.)

Made Governor of Ely O'Carol under certain conditions 1557. (Cox, i. 303.)

Letters to assist Lord Deputy, and to be made Baron during his life by so doing, 12 March 1557-8. (Irish MSS.)

Rebelle and routed; Thady O'Carol put in his place, 1558. (Cox, i. 304.)

O'CONNOR, BRYAN :

Entered Offaly against Cahir O'Connor; ten persons killed, 18 Oct. 1537. (MSS.)

Invasion of Kildare July 1546, 1547. Declared traitor. (Cox, i. 280. 283.)

Taken to England by St. Ledger. Received into favour 1548. (Cox, i. 284.) (Ware.)

Returned to Ireland 1554. Arrested. Gave his son Rotherick as a hostage. (Cox, i. 302.)

O'CONNOR, CHARLES or CAHIR, LORD OF OFFALY :

O'Connors inhabited Offaly. See 4 April 1557. (Irish MSS.)

Slain by his own countrymen 1511. (Ware.)

Made a league with other natives to invade the English territories 1521.

Invasion of the English pale 1536. Burnt Carbury. (Cox, i. 251.)

Lord Deputy invaded Offaly, and took Dengen, 25 June 1537. (Irish MSS. L.)

Invasion of English pale 1538. Pursued into Offaly by Lord Justice Breton. Gave his son Cnogher as a hostage July 1540. (Cox, i. 262.)

The Lord Deputy marched against him 1548.

His two sons aided the King in his war against Scotland 1548. (Cox, i. 285.)

Submitted at Dublin 18 Nov. 1548. (Ware.)

O'CONNOR, CORMOCK ROE :

Proclaimed traitor. Pardoned. Relapsed. Executed 1548. (Cox, i. 285.)

O'CONNOR, DONOUGH :

Submitted 4 Oct. 1556, willingly yielding himself to remain in hand, and so continued till 15 Dec. 1556, on which day he was discharged, giving pledges. (Irish MSS., 25 Feb. 1556.)

Sent with two sons of Cahir O'Connor to aid the King in his war against Scotland 1548. (Cox, i. 285.)

Proclaimed traitor. See 25 Feb. 1556-7. (Irish MSS.) Slain 1557. (Cox, i. 303.)

O'CONNOR, RORY :

Submitted 4 Oct. 1556. Appeared; craved mercy; discharged 25 Dec. 1556. Proclaimed traitor 25 Feb. 1556-7. (See Irish MSS., 25 Feb. 1556-7.)

Slain 1557. (Cox, i. 303.)

- O'DONEL, CALVAGH**, (Son of Manus Lord of { Tirconnel } :
 { Tir Connell } : }
 { Tyrconnel } : }
 Quarrelled with his father. Routed Feb. 1548-9. (Cox, i. 285.)
 Invaded Tirconnel. Took his father prisoner, and kept him in
 restraint till his death, 1555. Demolished castle of Inisowen and
 castle of Enagh 1555. Sent back his auxiliary Scots May 1556.
 (Cox, i. 302.)
 Defeated Shane O'Neal 1557-8. (Cox, i. 306.)
 Letter to him from the Queen 18 Jan. 1557-8. (Irish MSS.)
- O'DONEL, HUGH**, (Son to Manus Lord of Tir Connell) :
 Articles of peace between him and his father 18 July 1549.
 (MSS. L.)
- O'DONNELL, MANUS**, (eldest Son of Hugh O'Donnell Lord of Tir
 Connell) :
 Succeeded his father July 1537.
 Went to the Earl of Kildare to effect a reconciliation with O'Neal
 1526. (Ware.)
 Became by death of his father Lord of Tirconnel [Tyr Connell]
 1537. (Cox, i. 250.)
 Formed one of confederacy to attack English pale ; their rendezvous
 appointed beginning of July in West Meath 1540. (Cox, i. 261.)
 Sued to the King to be made Earl of Tirconnel Aug. 1541.
 Acknowledged the King's supremacy 1541. (Cox, i. 272.)
 Routed his son Calvagh Feb. 1548-9. (Cox, i. 285.) Articles of
 peace between him and his sons 18 July 1549. (MSS. L.)
 Taken prisoner by his son Calvagh, who kept him in restraint til
 his death, 1555. (Cox, i. 302.)
- O'DONNELL, ODO or HUGH**, (Lord of Tir Connell [Tyrconnel]) :
 Joined Earl of Kildare in his expedition into Munster 1510.
 (Ware's Antiq. 58.)
 Went to Edinburgh July 1513. (Mait. 750.)
 Returned from his Roman pilgrimage. Prayed to be received into
 favour 1521. (Ware.)
 Invaded O'Neal's territories 1521. (Ware.)
 O'Neal burnt his chief seat, Belashanin, 1522. (Ware.)
 Being ill, he performed fealty to the King before Skeffington by his
 messengers Conatius O'Fraghill Abbot of Derry, and Richard
 O'Grayhan of Droghedagh, 1531. (Ware.)
 Died July 1537. (Ware.) (Cox, i. 254.)
- O'DORNEY, BARON.** See KERRY.
- O'DRISCOL, FINIL**, [Fineen or little Fin, same with Fingal Fuan
 M'Cool] :
 Stole a ship, and made all the crew prisoners, 1538 ; for which his
 castle was razed to the ground, 1539. (Cox, i. 261.)
- O'DWYN or DYN** :
 Acknowledged the King's supremacy 1541. (Cox, i. 272.)
- OFFALY, LORD OF.** See O'CONNOR.
- OFFALY.** See LEIX.
- OFFICERS OF STATE, &c.,** and all Patentee Officers. See CHIEF
 GOVERNORS.
- O'FRAGHILL, CONATIUS**, (Abbot of Derry) :
 Sent by O'Donnell, being ill, to perform fealty to the King before
 Skeffington, 1531, (Ware.)

OGE (otherwise the younger).

OGE, CORMACK:

Died before 19 June 1536. (MSS. L.)

OGE, HUGH:

Submitted 1549. (Cox, i. 286.)

OGE, HUGH MAC NEAL, (of Clandeboy):

Submitted 28 Dec. 1552. (Cox, i. 293.)

Garrison at Armagh revoked (on peace with him) 7 Feb. 1552-3.
(MSS. L.)

See M'NEAL, HUGH.

O'GRAYHAN, RICHARD, (of Droghedagh):

Sent by O'Donnell, being ill, to perform fealty before Skeffington,
1531. (Ware.)

O'KELLY, }
O'KELEY, } DOMINICK:

Opposed Brabazon, who had charge of castle of Athloan, 1547.
(Cox, i. 283.)

Taken into protection, and pardoned, 1549-50. (Cox, i. 287.)

O'KELLY, HUGH, (Abbot of Knockmoy):

Surrendered his abbey, and acknowledged the King's supremacy,
24 May 1542. His abbey granted him during pleasure. (Cox,
i. 272.)

O'MELAGLIN: }

O'MLAGALIN: }

Taken into protection, and pardoned, 1549-50. (Cox, i. 287.)

O'MLAGHLIN, TEIG ROE:

Murdered Neal Mac Fylemy 1553. Slain 1553. (Cox, i. 293. 294.)

O'MOLLOY, ARTHUR, (Chief of Fercalia):

The Lord Justice (Sydney) overran his country, and made Theo-
bald O'Molloy Governor, taking his son for a hostage, 1557-8.
(Cox, i. 306.)

O'MOLLOY, THEOBALD:

Made Governor of Fercalia, giving his son as a hostage, 1557-8.
(Cox, i. 306.)

O'MORE: }

O'MOORE: }

[The O'Moores inhabited Leix. See 4 April 1557. (Irish MSS.)]
Vanquished, and forced to fly to the woods, 1514. Subdued 1530.
(Ware.)

Acknowledged the King's supremacy 13 May 1542. (Cox, i. 272.)

O'MOORE, M'ART:

The oath administered to him, dated July 1551. (Irish MSS.)

O'MOORE, PATRICK:

Invaded Kildare July 1546. (Cox, i. 280.)

Invaded Kildare. Declared a traitor 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

Taken to England by Lord Deputy. Received into favour. Died
within the year 1548. (Cox, i. 284.) (Ware.)

O'MORE, PETER:

Indenture between him and Lord Leon. Gray 24 Aug. 1538.
MSS. L.)

O'NEAL, ARTHUR, (Son of Con or Cuin O'Neal):

Released from the Castle of Omey by Kildare 1509. Died 1519. (Ware.)

O'NEAL, CON, (Lord of Tiroen):

Attacked county of Meath. Submitted himself 1520. (Ware.)

His territories invaded by O'Donnell 1521. (Ware.)

Took arms against O'Donnell 1522. Went against Tir Connell, and spoiled Balashanin, O'Donnell's chief seat. O'Donnell also made an excursion upon O'Neal 1522. (Ware.)

Kildare being appointed Lord Deputy, he carried the sword of state before him, 1524. (Ware.)

Marched with Kildare against O'Donnell. Made a truce with him 1524. (Ware.)

Con O'Neal and Manus, eldest son of Hugh O'Donnell Lord of Ter Connell, went to Kildare that an accord might be made between them, but concluded nothing, 1526. (Ware.)

Depopulated the county of Lowth, burning the English villages, 1532. (Ware.)

Joined Thomas, eldest son of Kildare, in his rebellion, 1534. (Ware.)

Received into favour 1535. (Ware.)

Complained that the league between Deputy Skeffington and him was not duly observed. League renewed and confirmed 1536. (Cox, i. 252.)

Sent an army under his son to reduce Ardglas, notwithstanding his late treaty. Made a treaty June 1537. (Cox, i. 254.)

Declared himself the champion of Papacy 1539. (Cox, i. 259.)

Defeated 1539. (Cox, i. 259. 260.)

Formed a confederacy with O'Bryan, O'Donel, and O'Carol, in the beginning of July; all four appointed their rendezvous in West Meath, 1540. (Cox, i. 261.)

Acknowledged the King's supremacy Jan. 1541-2. (Cox, i. 272.)

Sailed towards England. Well received by the King. Renounced the name of O'Neal, Sept. (Cox, i. 275.)

His estate re-granted to him by patent 1 Oct. 1542. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Created Earl of Tyrone for life 1 Oct. 1542. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

With remainder to his son Matthew, who was a bastard son of O'Neal, and who now was created Baron of Dunganon, 1542. (See Rym. Fœd. xv. 7.)

Sworn of the Privy Council May ? 1543. (Cox, i. 275.)

O'Donnell freed from depending on him 1544. (Cox, i. 278.)

Invaded Tyrconel 1545. A new peace made between them 24 Aug. 1546. (Cox, i. 278.)

Correspondence between him and others and French Ambassador, Monluck Bishop of Valence, 1545-6. (Cox, i. 279.)

Submitted his differences to Deputy and Council 1549. (Cox, i. 286.)

Charge of treason against him by Andrew Brereton Feb. 1550-1. (Irish MSS.)

Lord Deputy wrote to know what should be done with him 29 Sept. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

Tyrone's letter; complained to the King 9 Feb. 1551-2. See also 13 Feb. 1551-2. (Irish MSS.)

His son Matthew Baron of Dunganon complained against him. Imprisoned 1551. Gave hostages Feb. 1551-2, and returned to Ulster. (Cox, i. 292.)

His letter complaining against Sir Nicholas Bagnall, late Marshal of Ireland, now in England, 14 March 1551-2. (Irish MSS.)

O'NEAL, CON—*continued.*

His letter to the Council 10 April 1552. Complained that he was kept prisoner. He signed himself Conate or Conace of Tyrone 10 April 1552. (Irish MSS.)

Great dissension between him and his sons Dec. 1552. (Irish MSS.)

To be set at liberty giving hostages 22 Dec. 1552. (Irish MSS.)

Concord between Tyrone and his sons 30 Dec. 1552. (Irish MSS.)

Letter to him from the Queen 18 Jan. 1557-8. (Irish MSS.)

Letter of thanks to him with request to continue his good service, and declaration of aid presently sent, 12 March 1557-8. (Irish MSS.)

His supplication to the Queen June 1558. (Irish MSS.)

His supplication concerning certain lands June 1558. (Irish MSS.)

Answer to which 6 July 1558. (Irish MSS.)

Imprisoned by his son Shane, and died with grief. (Cox, i. 312.)

O'NEAL, FYLEMY ROE. [? Is this the same as Phelim Roo]:

Submitted his differences to Deputy and Council 1549. (Cox, i. 286.)

At war with Shane O'Neal 1554. (Cox, i. 301.)

O'NEAL, HUGH:

Competitor of Con O'Neal. Slain in battle against Earl of Kildare and Con O'Neal 1525. (Ware.)

O'NEAL, MATTHEW, (Son of Con Earl of Tyrone):

Created Baron Downcanon (Dunganon): Patent, Greenwich, 1 Oct. 1542. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Slain by Shane O'Neal about the time of the death of Queen Mary 1558. See Proclamation reciting Shane's misdoings 8 June 1561. (Irish Papers.)

Shane O'Neal called him Matthew Kelly, son of a blacksmith, and was always called so till he was fourteen or fifteen years old, when his mother, Mrs. Kelly, acknowledged he was Con's son. See Shane's letter, 8 Feb. 1560-1. (Irish Papers.)

See DUNGANON.

O'NEAL, SHANE, (Son of Con O'Neal, Earl of Tyrone, and Brother to Lord Dunganon):

A personal encounter between him and Baron Dunganon. See 27 Oct. 1551.

Defeated his brother Lord Dunganon 1552. (Cox, i. 292.)

At war with Fylemy Roe O'Neal 1554. (Cox, i. 301.)

Made his submission to the Lord Deputy at Kilmainham 1556.

Rebelled again. (Cox, i. 303.)

Invaded Tyrconnel. Defeated 1557-8. (Cox, i. 306.)

Murdered his brother Matthew 1558, and imprisoned his father Con O'Neal, Earl of Tyrone. See Proclamation reciting his misdoings 8 June 1561. (Irish Papers.)

O'RELY, }
O'RILY, } HUGH:
O'RYLY, }

Killed at castle of Cavan 1514. (Ware.)

O'REYLY:

Submitted 25 April 1558. (Cox, i. 307.)

- ORMOND, EARL OF, (Thomas Butler):
Died in London 3 Aug. 1515. (Ware.) (Cox.)
- ORMOND, EARL OF, { (Pierce)
 { (Peter) } Butler):
Aided the Earl of Kildare in 1516. (Ware.)
Reconciled to Earl of Desmond 1520. (Ware.)
Appointed Lord Deputy of Ireland 1521. (Ware.) 6 March
1521-2. (MSS., Museum.)
Removed from his deputyship of Ireland 1524. (Ware.)
Relinquished his title of Earl of Ormond. Viscount Bullen created
29 Nov. 1527.
Created Earl of Ossory 1527: Patent, 23 Feb. 1527-8. (Liber
Hiberniæ.) (See Ware, p. 80, as to this.)
Appointed Deputy of Ireland 1528. (Ware.) May 1528. (MSS. L.)
See OSSORY.
- ORMOND, EARL OF:
Thomas Viscount Bullen and Baron Rockfort created: Patent,
Westminster, 29 Nov. 1527.
Died 1537. Earl of Ossory created Earl of Ormond 22 Feb. 1537-8.
- ORMOND, EARL OF:
Ossory restored to title of Ormond 1537. (Cox, i. 255.) 22 Feb.
1537-8. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
Died 26 Aug. 1539. (MSS., Museum.)
- ORMOND, EARL OF:
Raised troops to assist Earl of Lenox 1545. (Cox, i. 278.)
Mutual impeachment between him and Lord Deputy 1545. (Cox,
i. 280.)
Poisoned at Ely House, Holborn, and thirty-five of his servants,
about 28 Oct. 1545. (Cox, i. 280.) Poisoned 17 Oct. and lingered
till 28 Oct. 1546. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
- ORMOND, EARL OF:
Twelve years old [?] 1549-50. (Cox, i. 287.)
At his father's death 1546 he was fourteen years old. (Liber
Hiberniæ, iv. 31.)
Lord Deputy made a journey to protect his country 1549-50.
(Cox, i. 287.)
His patent for regalities of Tipperary confirmed by Mary 11 March
1555. Certain abbey lands granted to him 13 Dec. 1537. (Liber
Hiberniæ.)
- ORMOND, EARL OF, (Thomas Duff):
Having behaved well against Sir Thomas Wyatt, returned to Ireland,
Nov. 1554. (Cox, i. 300.)
- OSSORY, EARL OF, (Pierce Butler):
Made Governor and Seneschal of Dungarvan Castle: Patent,
26 Feb. 1534, for life. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
Lord Deputy wasted the lands of his family 1537. (Cox, i. 254.)
Restored to title of Ormond latter end of 1537. 22 Feb. 1537-8.
(Liber Hiberniæ.) Which was confirmed by Act of Parliamen-
t 1547. (Cox, i. 255.)
- OSSORY, UPPER, LORD OF, (Brian FitzPatrick, a great Favourite
of Edward VI.):
Having behaved well against Sir Thomas Wyatt, returned to
Ireland, Nov. 1544. (Cox, i. 300.)

OSSORY, UPPER, LORD OF, (called in Liber Hiberniæ Barnard M'Gylle Patrick):

Barnard Fitz-Patrick created 11 June 1541. (Cox, i. 267.)

Sent his son Teigh prisoner to Dublin, where he was executed, 1546. (Cox, i. 280.)

O'SULLEVAN, AMALFUS:

Succeeded his brother 1549-50. (Cox, i. 287.)

O'SULLEVAN, DERMOND:

Accidentally blown up, together with his castle. His brother Amalfus succeeded him 1549-50. (Cox, i. 287.)

O'THOLE, TERENCE:

Submitted to Lord Deputy Grey 18 Dec. 1537. (MSS.)

O'TOOLE. [? Same as above]:

Attacked the pale 1538, 1539. (Cox, i. 255. 260.)

PAREIS, THOMAS:

Collector to Thomas FitzGerald 1535. (Ware.)

Bribed by Lord Deputy. Made the guards of Dublin Castle drunk, by which means Lord Deputy entered, 1535. (Ware.)

Hanged, after having received his bribe, 1535. (Ware.)

PARIS, GEORGE, SIR:

Intrigued in Scotland on O'Connor's behalf. Was imprisoned there Dec. 1552. (Irish MSS.)

PARKER, JOHN:

Secretary to St. Ledger 1543. (MSS.)

Appointed Constable of Dublin Castle 1544. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Constable of Dublin Castle 19 Dec. 1548. (Irish MSS.)

Busy furnishing his charge at Knockfergus. At variance with the two Bagnalls. See Lord Deputy's letter 18 Feb. 1550-1. (Irish MSS.)

Appointed Master of the Rolls: Patent, Dec. 1552. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Died Master of the Rolls 1565. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

PAULET, GEORGE, SIR:

Sent as a Commissioner into Ireland Sept. 1537. (Cox, i. 254.)

PECKHAM, EDMUND, SIR:

High Treasurer of the Mints [? of Ireland] 25 April 1550. (Irish MSS.)

PERRY, } MARTYN. [He signed himself Martyn Pirry]:

PIRRY, } Some officer of the Mint in Ireland 21 Feb. 1550-1. (Irish MSS.)

To proceed in coining 17 Aug. 1551. (Irish MSS., Minute to Lord Deputy.)

PERRY. [? Same as above]:

To be sent to work the mines 29 May 1552. (Irish MSS.)

PLUNKET, EDWARD, (of Rathmore):

Wrote to Lord Deputy that he was charged with sixteen horsemen 28 May 1548. (Irish MSS.)

PLUNKET, JOHN :

One of Privy Council Ireland. Letter in his favour 10, 11 June 1558. Answer 6 Aug. 1558. (Irish MSS.)

PLUNKET, OLIVER, SIR, (of Kilsaran) :

Created Baron Louth: Patent, 15 June 1541. (Ware's Antiq. 104.)

POER, CAPTAIN :

Sent from Ireland with troops to Calais 1544. (Cox, i. 277.)

**POER, } LORD, (Nephew to the Earl of Ormond). [? Same as
POWER, } above] :**

Appointed Captain General of the Irish forces (1,000) sent to Henry VIII May 1544. (MSS.)

Died 10 Dec. 1545. Succeeded by his brother John. (Liber Hiberniæ, ii. 305.)

POER, } RICHARD, SIR :

Created Baron Curraghmore, County of Waterford: Patent, 13 Sept. 1535. (Ware's Antiq. 93.)

Slain in service against Irish rebels 1539 or 1541. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

POWEL, MR. :

Had lately been at Gawron 3 Dec. 1548. (Irish MSS.)

POWEL, WALTER :

Wrote to Lord Deputy. Variance between Lord Marshal and O'Malyar 28 June 1549. (Irish MSS.)

Variance between him and Sir F. Brian [? 30 June 1549]. (Irish MSS.)

POWEL, WATKYN AP :

Tomson displeased for taking his boy Walkyn ap Powel 37 July 1548. (Irish MSS.)

POYNINGS, EDWARD, SIR :

Died 1522. (Ware.) (Cox, i. 213.)

His Act. A suspension of his Act pro hæc vice 1536. To explain 1557. (Cox, i. 187. 248. 304.)

PROTECTOR, FORT :

Repaired by Edward Bellingham 1547. (Ware.)

See MORTON. WISE.

RADCLIFFE, HENRY, SIR, (Brother to Lord Fitz-Walter, Deputy of Ireland) :

Sent into Ireland with letters dated 17 Nov. 1556. See 2 Jan. 1556-7. (Irish MSS.)

Sent to the Queen with letters from Ireland 15 April 1557. (Irish MSS.)

RAWSON, JOHN, (Prior of Kilmainham) :

Appointed Lord Treasurer 1517, 1530. Lord J. Butler was appointed Treasurer 3 July 1532.

Went to England on insurrection of Thomas Fitz-Gerald. Arrived at St. David's, Wales, 6 Aug. 1534. (MSS. L.)

Created Viscount Clantarfe 20 June 1541. (Cox, i. 267.)

RAWSON, JOHN :

The charge of St. John in Jerusalem in Ireland given him 1511.
(Ware.)

St. John of Jerusalem dissolved 4 Feb. 1535-6. *See also* Irish Acts 33 Henry VIII.

READ, RICHARD, SIR :

Made Lord Chancellor : Patent, Westminster, 6 Nov. 1546.
(Liber Hiberniæ.)

Upon death of Henry VIII. appointed Lord Keeper during pleasure. A new patent, Westminster, 24 March 1546-7. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Ceased to be Chancellor April 1548.

RECORD, ROBERT :

General Surveyor of the Mines May 1551. (Irish MSS.)

Instructions to go to Ireland as to the mines May 1551. (Irish MSS.)

Sent to England touching the mines 27 Jan. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

Letter to him touching the mines Nov. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

Sent into England April 1552. (Irish MSS.)

The total sum of the charges of the mines since 13 April 1551.

See 9 May 1552. (Irish MSS.)

REMOND, } ROBERT :

REDMONDE, }

His letter from London to Desmond 24 March 1557-8. (Irish MSS.)

Messenger of the Earl of Desmond to the Queen 1558. 18 April 1558. (Irish MSS.)

RIANS, JOHN :

Made Sheriff of Dublin 1548. (Cox, i. 284.)

RICHMOND. *See* CHIEF GOVERNORS.**ROCHFORD, JOHN :**

Appointed Constable of Trym. (Henry VIII.)

ROE, FYLEMY :

Submitted 1537. (Cox, i. 254.)

ROE, THOMAS, (Bastard Son to the Earl of Desmond) :

Delivered as a hostage 1537. (Cox, i. 254.)

ROGERS, JOHN :

Appointed Constable of Wicklow Castle : Patent, 12 Aug. 1535.
(Liber Hiberniæ.)

Sent to Ireland with pioneers Feb. 1550-1. 27 Feb. 1550-1. (Irish MSS.)

ROO, PHELIM :

[? Is this the same as Roe, Fylemy—O'Neal, Fylemy Roe.]

Submitted 9 March 1553-4. (MSS. L.)

ROUSE, EDMUND, SIR.

Appointed Vice Treasurer 12 Dec. 1553. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

ST. LAWRENCE, THOMAS :

Appointed Attorney General : Patent, 19 Aug. 1532.

Made Justice of King's Bench : Patent, 12 Aug. 1535, till Jan. 1553-4.

Died Jan. 1553-4. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

SAINTLEGER, } ANTHONY, SIR :
ST. LEDGER, }

Sent as a Commissioner into Ireland Sept. 1537. (Cox, i. 254.)
 Appointed Lord Deputy : Patent, 7 July 1540. Sworn 25 July 1540.

Went to Limerick to confer with O'Brian as to his submission.
 Returned to Dublin about June to meet the Parliament 1541.
 (Cox, i. 267.)

Returned to England Feb. 1543-4. (Cox, i. 277.) Leaving Brabazon Lord Justice.

Returned to Ireland as Deputy June 1544.

Salary of the Deputy increased 200*l.* 5 July 1545. (MSS.)

Quarrel between him and the Earl of Ormond. Sent for to England 1545-6. Leaving Brabazon Lord Justice. (Cox, i. 280.)

Reconciled to Ormond. Returned to Ireland 16 Dec. 1546. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Continued in his office. King's letter 7 April 1547.

Invaded the O'Byrnes. Brought two of the Fitz-Geralds (who had formerly been proscribed) to Dublin, where they were executed, 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

Defeated Brian O'Connor and Patrick O'Moore, who had invaded Kildare, 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

Invaded Leix and Offaly. Proclaimed O'Moore and O'Connor traitors. Repaired Fort of Dingen. Built Fort of Campaum alias Protector, now called Maryburgh. O'Connor and O'Moore obliged to submit 1547. (Cox, i. 283.)

Suppressed a conspiracy 1548. Sent for to England. Took O'Moore and O'Connor with him 1548. (Cox, i. 284.)

Returned to Ireland. Sworn Lord Deputy 10 Sept. 1550. (Liber Hiberniæ.) Recalled 1551.

Archbishop of Dublin's charge against him of Papacy 6 Aug. 1551. (Irish MSS.) See also 17 April 1552. (Irish MSS.)

Arrived in Ireland as Deputy 11 Nov. 1553.

Surrendered the sword to new Deputy Thomas Ratcliffe Lord Fitz-Walter 1556.

ST. LEDGER, ROBERT, (Brother to the Deputy):

Sub-Constable of Catherlagh Nov. 1542. (MSS. L.)

Constable of Dungarvan Sept. 1543. (MSS.)

Appointed by Privy Seal, Westminster, 5 July 1544. He was Constable till Sept. 1550. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Sent 100 kerns to Henry VIII. May 1544. (MSS.)

SASSANA, i.e. SAXON :

A word of great reproach in Irish as if they would rate a dog, and used by the ancient English, now grown Irish, upon the new-come English, to whom they were greater enemies than the natural Irish.

SCOTS :

Sent forces to assist the Irish. Defeated with great slaughter 1549. (Cox, i. 286.)

Made a prey in Clondeboy about Aug. 1551. 2 Sept. 1551. See also as to them 27 Sept. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

Sir J. Crofts, Lord Deputy, marched against them, 1551. (Cox. i. 291.)

SCOTS—*continued.*

Nicholas Bagnall (Marshal); his journey against the Scots. *See* 11 Nov. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

Order to Lord Deputy to go to the north to expel the Scots July 1557. (Irish MSS.)

James MacConnel brought from Scotland to Ireland 600 men. Returned to Scotland with his men 1558. 2 June 1558. (Irish MSS.)

SCURLOCK. *See* SKURLOCK.

SCURLOKE, BARNABY, (of the Becliffe, County of Meath):

Appointed Attorney General: Patent, 1554, by various appointments till 1559. Died 1559. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

SENTLO, WILLIAM:

Sent with a supply of men to Ireland 1535. (Ware.) Mr. Sentlowe quite well. Cosby's letter 1548 or 1549. (Irish MSS.)

SEYMOUR, THOMAS, (Lord Admiral):

His letter to James Walsh, Mayor of Waterford, 19 July 1548. (Irish MSS.)

SHAWE, WILLIAM:

Appointed Auditor General: Patent, 1550. Jenyson succeeded him 10 Feb. 1550-1. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

SHERLOCK, PATRICK:

Wrote from Offaly to Lord Deputy 1548. (Irish MSS.)

SIDNEY, HENRY, SIR:

Came to Ireland with Lord Fitz-Walter, Whitsunday 1556. (Cox, i. 303.)

Appointed Vice Treasurer, &c. 13 April 1556. Continued 6 June 1559. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Killed James McConnel with his own hand 1556. (Cox, i. 303.)

Made Lord Justice jointly with Curwen Archbishop of Dublin: Patent, 9 Nov. 1557, till 6 Feb. 1557-8, when he was sworn Lord Justice. Attacked Arthur O'Molloy, chief of Fercalia, 1557-8. Returned to Dublin. (Cox, i. 306.) Lord Deputy arrived in Ireland 27 April 1558.

Sworn Lord Justice 18 Sept. 1558 (Cox, i. 307.) Sussex returned 8 Nov. 1558.

Lord Justice: Patent, 13 Dec. 1558

SKEFFINGTON, WILLIAM, SIR, (a Leicestershire Man):

Sent into Ireland with instructions to bridle the exactions of the soldiers 1529. Arrived in Ireland Aug. 1529. (Ware.)

Sent into Ireland as Deputy, the Duke of Richmond being Lieutenant, 1530. (Ware.)

Made an inroad into Ulster, and demolished the castle of Kinnard, 1531. (Ware.)

Recalled from his Deputyship of Ireland Aug. 1532. (Ware.)

Appointed Lord Deputy of Ireland 1534. Landed at Dublin 11 Oct. 1534. (Ware.)

Laid siege to the castle of Maynooth 15 March 1534-5, 1535, which he took by the perfidy of Christopher Percis, collector to Thomas Fitz-Gerald. (Ware.)

Left Brereton in charge of Dublin while he advanced against Fitz-Gerald 1535. (Ware.) Defeated Fitz-Gerald 1535.

Died Lord Deputy 31 Dec. 1535. (Cox, i. 243.)

SKURLOCK, CAPTAIN :

Sent with troops from Ireland to Calais 1544. (Cox, i. 277.)

SLANE, CHRISTOPHER, LORD :

Appointed Lord High Treasurer 13 Jan. 1513-4. (Ware.)

Died in London 7 Aug. 1517. (Ware.)

SLANE, JAMES, LORD :

Succeeded his father 1517 (nine years old). Gallantly led the forlorn to attack O'Neal 1539. (Cox, i. 259.)

SLATE :

A quarry found. See COLCLOGGE.

SPENSER, EDMUND, (the Poet). [Called in Irish MSS. Spence] :

Appointed Secretary to Lord Grey of Wilton. Deputy of Ireland 1580.

STAFFORD, HENRY :

Was Constable of Dungarvan Castle in 1558. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

STANLEY, GEORGE, SIR :

The Cavenaghs surrendered at mercy upon his arrival with supplies 1556. (Cox, i. 302.)

STANLEY, JOHN, SIR. [George. (MSS. L.) ? The same person] :

With the Deputy in Ulster 1556. Left Governor of Ulster. (Cox, i. 303.)

Marshal of Ireland 1556, 1557, 1558. (Cox, i. 303. 306.)

Sir George Marshal of Ireland 7 April 1558. (Irish MSS.) 10 Aug. (MSS. L.)

STANYHURST, NICOLAS :

Appointed Clerk of the Crown : Patent, 24 Aug. 1532. Revoked Jan. 1535-6. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Appointed Clerk of the Hanaper: Patent, 11 Aug. 1535, for life. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

He and his son James appointed Clerks of the Crown : Patent, 23 Sept. 1547. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

STEPHYNS, THOMAS :

Appointed Constable of Wicklow Castle. Surrendered 1547-8. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

SURREY, THOMAS HOWARD, EARL OF :

Appointed Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, Ware says latter end of 1519; Herbert says April 1520.

Arrived in Ireland 23 May 1520. (Ware.)

Marched against Con O'Neal Lord of Tiroen 1520. (Ware.)

Led his forces into Leix to punish the death of Maurice Fitz-Thomas 1521. (Ware.) He was struck with a bullet on the helmet without any hurt.

Advanced against the O'Connors, O'Carrols, &c. July 1521. (Ware.) Took the Abbey Monaster Feoris.

Put off his expedition against Connell M'Melaghlin in consequence of O'Neal withdrawing his forces 1521. (Ware.)

About Christmas 1521 sailed to England, and went to Court 25 Jan. 1521-2. (Ware.)

SUSSEX, EARL OF, (Thomas Ratcliff Lord Fitz-Walter). See FITZ-WALTER.

SUTTON, EDMOND :

Appointed Surveyor General : Patent, 19 Sept. 1551. Revoked 1552. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

SUTTON, OLIVER :

His deposition touching his being interpreter between Sir Antony St. Ledger and Tyrone 23 March 1551-2. (*Irish MSS.*)
The Council in Ireland wrote in his favour 10 May 1552. (*Irish MSS.*)

SUTTON, WILLIAM :

Baron of Exchequer died 10 Cal. March 1529. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

TALBOT, ROBERT :

Slain by James Fitz-Gerald 1523. (*Ware.*)

TANISTRY :

By which they hold, which is a personal estate for his life-time, that is the tanistry, by reason that he is admitted thereunto by election of the country. The choice of their chief, head, or captain which they take to themselves and choose, not the eldest son, but the eldest and worthiest in the kindred or sept. The next to him in blood they make their Tanist, who shall next succeed, if he live, thereto. Tenures of lands are held of the Lords at will.

TELING, JOHN :

Servant of Thomas Fitz-Gerald, eldest son of Kildare, 1534. (*Ware.*)

THOMOND. See O'BRIAN.**THOMOND, EARL OF, { MAUROS
MURROUGH } O'BRYAN :**

Created, with remainder to Donough O'Brian, his nephew, 1 July 1543. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*) (*Cox, i. 276.*)
Reconciled with Desmond 1549-50. (*Cox, i. 287.*) 11 March 1549-50. (*MSS. L.*)

THOMOND, EARL OF, DONOUGH O'BRYAN :

Nephew to Murrough. The title conferred upon him and his heirs 7 Nov. 1551. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)
His title confirmed to him Jan. 1551-2. A great contest between his uncle and him for the succession. Settled by Lord Deputy 9 May 1552. (*Cox, i. 292.*)
At war again with his uncles Donald and Trelagh 1552-3. Murdered by his uncle Donald April 1553. (*Cox, i. 293.*)

THOMOND, EARL OF, CNOGHER O'BRYAN :

Succeeded his father Donough 1553. (*Cox, i. 293.*)
The Lord Deputy scattered the rebels, and restored him to his country, July 1558. (*Cox, i. 307.*)

THIRLES. } See BUTLER, JAMES, LORD.
THURLES. }

TIRCONNEL. } See O'DONNELL.
TIR CONNELL. }

TIROEN, EARL OF:

Con O'Neal created 1 Oct. 1542. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

See O'NEAL, CON.

TORIES or OUTLAWS. (*See Cox, i. 287.*)**TRAVERS, JOHN, SIR:**

Master of Ordnance 1545. 1,500 men raised under him to assist

Earl of Lenox Nov. 1545. (*Cox, i. 278.*)

Wrote to England as to the proportion of ordnance to be sent to Ireland 6 Oct. 1550. (*Irish MSS.*)

He was Master of Ordnance April 1551. (*Irish MSS.*)

Appointed Master of Ordnance, Ireland, with Jaques Wingfield. (*Irish MSS., 13 July 1558.*)

TREW, THOMAS, (Mayor of Dublin):

Aided Lord Lieutenant with a band of citizens 1521. (*Ware.*)

TRIMLETSTOWN, LORD, (John Barnewall):

Appointed Second Justice of the King's Bench: Patent, 2 Jan. 1513-4. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

Appointed Vice Treasurer 3 Sept. 1522, 1524. (*Ware's Antiq.*) 30 Sept. 1524. (*MSS.*)

Appointed Lord Chancellor: Patent, 16 Aug. 1534.

Made an incursion into Offaly 1536. (*Cox, 251.*)

Died 25 July 1538. (*MSS.*) (*Cox, i. 255.*)

TYRONE, EARL OF:

Con or Connatus O'Neal created 1 Oct. 1542. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

See O'NEAL.

ULSTER:

First King-at-Arms by name of Nicolas Narbon 1551. (*Cox, i. 291.*)

WAFER, NICHOLAS:

Servant of Thomas Fitz-Gerald 1534. (*Ware.*)

WALLOP, JOHN, SIR:

Appointed Constable of Trym: Patent, 1 March 1521-2. According to an old Index Book he was appointed 1 March 1538-9 (30th of Henry VIII.) Appointed for thirty-three years. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

WALSH, JAMES:

Mayor of Waterford. Lord Admiral Thomas Seymour's letter to him 19 July 1548. (*Irish MSS.*)

Appointed Constable of Dungarvon Castle for life 15 Sept. 1550. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

WELLESLEY, WALTER:

Prior of Conall. Instructed to treat for Delvin's release (taken prisoner by O'Connor) 14 May 1528. (*MSS. L.*)

WHEAT:

First cultivated in north of Ireland 1550. *See* 27 Sept. 1551. (*Irish MSS.*)

WHITE, JOHN, SIR :

Appointed Constable of Dublin Castle 28 Aug. 1540, or, according to an old Index Book, 27th of Henry VIII., 1535. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
Died Sept 1543. (MSS.)

WHITE, PATRICK :

Appointed Baron of Exchequer : Patent, 1530, by Skeffington.
Appointed by the King : Patent, 25 Aug. 1532. Resigned [? 1534-5 or 1535]. Appointed Baron again : Patent, 10 Oct. 1535. Continued by several appointments till 1561. Died 1561. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

WILLIAMS, WILLIAM :

Assay Master of the Mint 15 Jan. 1551-2, 8 Feb. 1553-4. (Irish MSS.)
Sent into Ireland as to the mines worked by the Almain. Instructions 13 June 1552. (Irish MSS.)
Landed at the haven of Dublin 12 July 1552. (Irish MSS.)

WINGFIELD, JAQUES :

Went into Ireland with 300 soldiers 1558. (Irish MSS., June 1558.)
Appointed Master of the Ordnance in Ireland with Sir John Travers. (Irish MSS., 13 July 1558.)

WISE, ANDREW :

Appointed one of Vice Treasurers 20 Jan. 1550. Appointed Constable of Limerick 7 June 1551.
Went into England with account of treasure 30 May 1552. (Irish MSS.)
Removed from the office of Vice Treasurer 1553. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
Recommitted prisoner to the Fleet 8 May 1554. (Irish MSS.)

WISE, GEORGE :

Had been long employed as Secretary to Deputy of Ireland. John Goldsmith, Clerk of the Council in Ireland, wished to resign in his favour, 13 March 1551-2. (Irish MSS.)

WISE, HENRY :

At Fort Protector 6 Jan. 1549-50. Having been accused, wrote to Lord Deputy. (Irish MSS.)

WISE, WILLIAM, SIR, (Father to Andrew) :

Appointed Constable of Limerick 25 Feb. 1523. Surrendered to his son 1551. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

WOOD, THOMAS :

Sent with instructions to Lord Deputy of Ireland 17 Aug. 1551.
Instructions to him for Council of England 29 Sept. 1551.
Returned to Ireland with instructions Nov. 1551. (Irish MSS.)

WODLOK, THOMAS, (Servant to Lord Admiral Seymour) :

A certain bark to be given up to him by Mayor, &c. of Waterford. See 19, 21, 23 July 1548. (Irish MSS.)

WYCOMBE, NICHOLAS :

Clerk of the Hanaper. Resigned 1532. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

HISTORICAL NOTES

RELATING TO

I R E L A N D.

ELIZABETH.

1558 — 1603.

I R E L A N D.

AGARD, FRANCIS :

Appointed Constable of Fernes in Mary's time for twenty-one years 21 Oct. 1553.

His evidence touching Ormond and Desmond 8 Aug. 1565. (Irish MSS.)

AGUILA. See AQUILA.**ALLEN, JOHN, (formerly Lord Chancellor of Ireland) :**

Congratulated Sir William Cecil 16 Dec. 1558. (Irish MSS.)

ALLEN, THOMAS :

His letter to Cecil as to what was requisite to be done for Ireland 18 Dec. 1558. (Irish MSS.)

ALLEN (a Jesuit) :

Landed in Ireland July 1579. (Cox, i. 355.)

Killed 1579. (Cox, i. 358, called him Legate ; at 355 called Sanders Legate.)

AQUILA, DON JOHN DE, (Spanish General) :

Landed at Kingsale 23 Sept. 1601. Concluded a peace with Lord Deputy, Jan. 1601-2. Rode with Lord Deputy to Cork 9 Jan. 1601-2. Embarked 8 March, set sail 16 March, 1601-2. (Cox, i. 446. 449.)

See SPANIARDS.

ARA, MAC BRIAN :

His complaints against Butler 1566-7. (Cox, i. 325.)

ARGYLE, COUNTESS OF, (Wife to O'Donel) :

Reported that Shane O'Neal had agreed with McIlwand for her ransom 20 May 1563. (MSS.)

ARGYLE, EARL OF :

Articles as to north of Ireland 19 July 1560. (Irish MSS.)

The Queen assured that he would further her service against Shane O'Neal 15 Aug. 1560. (Irish MSS.)

He was in Ireland, probably at Catherlagh (Carlow). See 6 Feb. 1562-3. (Randolph's letter.) (MSS.)

ARMAGH :

Lord Lieutenant about to re-victual Armagh Oct. 1561. See 1 Feb. 1561-2. (Irish MSS.)

Lord Deputy wrote to hasten munitions for Armagh, in order to proceed against Shane O'Neal, 9 Feb. 1562-3. (MSS.)

The day of setting forward the army and victuals for Armagh to be deferred. The army with one month's provisions to be at Dundalk 3 April 1563. See 16 March 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

The wheat and malt to be carried to Armagh 20 March 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

Sir John Norris re-victualled Armagh 15 Jan. 1596-7. (Cox, i. 412.)

ARMAGH, CATHEDRAL OF :

Burnt by Shane O'Neal 1564. (Cox, i. 317.)

ARMAGH, DEAN OF :

Shane's petitions delivered to the Queen 1559. See 18 Sept. 1560. (Irish MSS.)

The Queen moved he be made Archbishop of Armagh 15 Oct. 1563. (MSS.)

Wrote to have return of Shane's petitions hastened 28 Nov. 1563. (MSS.)

Pleasure to be known as to Dean of Armagh to be made Archbishop of Armagh 10 Jan. 1563-4. (MSS.)

Went to parley with Tyrlogh Lynogh Oct. 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

ARMOUR, CLOTHING, &c. (See Ware's Antiqu. 159, et seq.):

Sussex wrote that the horsemen by continuance of time and newfangelness was much decayed in their furniture of jacks and saddles, and in lieu thereof furnished with shirts of mayle and pyllions after the Irish manner, which is a weakening to them. Begged to be provided with 200 jacks of plate covered with white leather, and as many northern saddles, &c., 9 Feb. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

Munitions ; bowes, sheves of arrows, harquabuses, corn powder, serpentine powder, moryspikes, black byles, pick axes, felling axes, hedging bills, ripping hooks, 25 April 1563. (MSS.)

Buckles and nails for armure 17 May 1565. (MSS.)

Sydney wrote that the people were in such extreme penury as he never saw people, without horse, armour, weapon, apparel, &c. (Sydney's letter, 5 March 1565.) (MSS.)

Sydney had lately sent his servant Douglas, an English-Scot, into Scotland for provision of jacks, sculls, and such like. (Sydney's letter, 9 June 1566.) (MSS.)

Munition and armour to be sent to Ireland against Shane O'Neal. (Queen's letter, 15 June 1566.) (Irish MSS.)

Sydney wrote for bow staves and shirts of mail for furniture of the inhabitants of the pale 16 July 1566. (Irish MSS.)

Shane O'Neal was daily furnished with hargolasses, skulles, and shirts of mail, by Spaniards, French, and English. See 16 May 1567. (MSS.)

Sixty gallowglass shirts of mail taken. See 9 March 1567-8. (MSS.)

The troops to be sent to Ireland from Somersetshire were to be as follows :— Fifty harquebusiers furnished with calyvers and the furniture thereof, and with moryons only, and no other armour. Ten to be archers with long bows, forty to be pikes, and armed with Almayn corselets and burganetts. See 2 July 1569. (MSS.)

Targets of wood and shirts of mail. See June 1570. (MSS.)

No corsetlets, bourgonetts, mourryons, harquebusses, calivers, halbords, black bills, bows, pikes, 15 April 1572. (MSS.)

See the armour that Essex took over to Clondeboy. See 19 July 1573. (MSS.)

Shirts of mail. See 10 July 1578.

Wearing glibbes, and armed in mail, with pesantses and skulles, and riding upon pillions ; how it seemed to our strangers (two German barons and a son of a rich merchant on their travels) I leave to you, &c. See letter of Drury, 26 June 1579. See 8 Aug. 1580.

The new levied soldiers in 1580 wore red coats and blue coats. (See Malby's letter, 31 Aug. 1580.)

ARMOUR, CLOTHING, &c.—continued.

The archers lately sent commended. *See* letter of the Council, 3 Nov. 1580.

Calyvers, corsletts, bowes, and arrows. *See* 17 March 1580-1.

200 of the Scots furnished with a case of pistols or snaphaunces. (*See* Malby's letter, 12 July 1582.)

Calivre furnished with flask, toucheboxe, laces, and mouldes, morispike, corslet, sword, dagger, and girdle. *See* Aug. 1584.

Corslets, polrones, tasses, curesses, collers, burgoners. *See* letter of Perrot, &c. 25 Oct. 1584. *See* 11 Jan. 1584-5. *See* Jan. 1584-5.

ARNOLD, NICHOLAS, SIR :

Sent as a Commissioner into Ireland. *See* 7 July 1562. (Irish MSS.)

Sent as a Commissioner into Ireland 1563. (Cox, i. 316. 317.)

His articles on his second going to Ireland 17 Sept. 1563.

Sent into Ireland. His instructions 15 Oct. 1563. *See also* 20 Oct. 1563. (Irish MSS.)

Arrived at Dublin from England 13 Feb. 1563-4. *See* 16 Feb. 1563-4. (MSS.)

Sworn Lord Justice 25 May 1564. (Liber Hiberniæ.) 1565. (Cox.)

He was Lord Justice 7 Aug. 1564. (Irish MSS., 30 Nov. 1566.)

ASHTON :

Went to parley with Tyrlogh Lynogh Oct. 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

Sent from Earl of Essex with plan of enterprise 15 Oct. 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

Sent with instructions to Essex to make some appointment with Tyrlogh, and to dissolve his enterprise, May 1575. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

Returned 1 June. Came to Grafton 20 June 1575. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

ATHLONE :

Burnt by the O'Moores and O'Connors 5 Aug. 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, 5 Sept. 1575 ; Irish MSS.)

ATTHUR, PATRICK :

Landed at Waterford with 2,000 foot and some horse 11 Nov. 1601. (Cox, i. 444.)

AUDELEY, CAPTAIN :

Killed 25 Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 367.)

BAESHE, } EDWARD :

BASH, } Officer of marine affairs. *See* 24 June 1566. (Irish MSS.)

As to transporting provisions, &c. to Ireland 12 June 1566. (MSS.)

BAGNALL, DUDLEY, SIR :

Murdered by the Cavenaghs [? 1586-7]. (Cox, i. 396.)

BAGNALL, HENRY, SIR, (Son of Nicholas) :

The government of Ulster divided between him, Turlogh Lynogh, and Baron Dungannon, 1584. (Cox, i. 392.)

BAGNALL, HENRY, (Marshal) :

Directed to execute office of Marshal, dated 25 Aug. 1590.

Marched against Tyrone with 1,500 foot and 250 horse 24 May 1595. (Cox, i. 405.)

Marched against Tyrone. Slain Aug. 1598. (Cox, i. 414.)

BAGNALL, NICHOLAS, SIR :

Appointed Marshal 7 Feb. 1565-6.

Sussex in instructions delivered to him ordered to recompense him for his interest in Ulster May 1559. (Cox, i. 313.)

Ordered to repair to Lord Deputy by 20 Feb. 1562-3. See 30 Jan. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

A Commissioner in Ulster Oct. 1583. Resigned as Marshal, to his son, 1590. (Cox, i. 368 D.)

BAGNALL, SAMUEL, SIR :

Sent with 2,000 foot and 100 horse to garrison Loughfoyle, but, on news of Bagnall's defeat, ordered to land at Carlingford, 1598.

(Cox, i. 415.)

Went out of Newry into Managhan. Took a prey. Killed six commanders and sixty rebels. Returned with the loss of three men and twenty hurt 1600. (Cox, i. 427.)

Surprised Tyrrel's army in Muskry 22 Oct. 1602. (Cox, i. 452.)

BALLISHANON :

Intended plantation of, 1601. (Cox, i. 441.)

BALTINGLASS, VISCOUNT, ROWLAND :

His instructions from Deputy to go to Sir Ed. Butler 17 June 1569. (Irish MSS.)

BALTINGLASS, VISCOUNT :

Complained against Malby 1578. (Cox, i. 353.)

In arms in Leinster 1580. (Cox, i. 366.)

Unruly 1580. (Cox, i. 368.)

Earl of Kildare parlied with him to no purpose July 1581. Baltin-glass burnt Newcastle in Wicklow 1581. (Cox, i. 368 A.)

Malby brought instructions as to his conspiracy 2 May 1582. In-structions answered 27 May 1582. (Irish MSS.)

Privately embarked for Spain 1583, where he died not long after. (Cox, i. 368 E.)

BALTINGLASS, VISCOUNT, JAMES EUSTACE :

Attained in Parliament began 26 April 1585. (Cox, i. 383, and Irish Acts.)

BANNAMS, EDMUND :

Cecil wrote to him as to a lease of the Chantry of St. Saviour's with the appurtenances in town of Rosse 22 Jan. 1565-6. (MSS.)

BARKLY, CAPTAIN :

Sent to Ireland. Placed with 250 men in Askeaton [? 1580]. (Cox, i. 368.)

BARKLY, FRANCIS, SIR :

Marched to Clanawly. Took a prey of 1,000 cows, &c. 18 Dec. 1600. (Cox, i. 434.)

Sent to further the intended plantation of Ballishannon 1601. (Cox, i. 441.)

BARKLY, } JOHN, SIR :
BERKLY, }

Governor of Conaught in absence of Sir Arthur Savage latter end of March 1601. (Cox, i. 440.)

Stopped Tyrrel from passing into Ophaly, and killed many of his men, 1601. (Cox, i. 439.)

His regiment sent for from Annaly by Lord Deputy Aug. 1601 (Cox, i. 440.)

The Spaniards having landed, he was sent for by the garrison of Navan, Sept. 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

Came to Cork with forces 8 Oct. 1601. Drove the Spaniards to their trenches at Kingsale 19 Oct. 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

BARNEWALL, CHRISTOPHER, (Nephew to James Barnewall, Attorney General) :

A candidate for office of Master of the Rolls 31 July 1564. (MSS.)

Sued to have wardship of Lord of Dunsany 28 Aug. 1565.

Office of Master of Rolls. Wrote to Cecil to further his suit for wardship of Lord Dunsany, and so from heir to heir till one be of full age, together with all his lands. Also Sir Thomas Cusack sued to the Queen for a portion of land called Monckton which was in his hands. Prayed that the grant might be stopped 22 April 1566. (MSS.) (*See also* Arnold's letter, 29 Aug. 1565.)

BARNEWALL, JAMES :

Appointed Attorney General: Patent, 3 Sept. 1559. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

Wrote that his nephew, Christopher Barnewall, might be made Master of the Rolls, 31 July 1564. (MSS.)

BARNEWALL, PATRICK, SIR :

Sent over to England with Lord Howth by the pale to complain of injuries done them by the army 1600. (Cox, i. 427.)

BARNEY, FRANCIS :

Deputy Auditor in Philip and Mary's time. (*See* undated Paper.)

Auditor of Audit supplied by him. *See* 21 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

Examined account of Sir Nic. Arnold 12 June 1566. (MSS.)

BARRE, VISCOUNT :

A nobleman inhabiting the furthest part of Munster. At Kilmainham with Deputy to solicit remission of a debt imposed upon him by Sir Thomas Cusack at the time of being in commission in those parts. (Sydney's letter, 9 June 1566.) (MSS.)

BARRY, DAVID :

Defeated by Zouch 1581. (Cox, i. 368 A.)

Begged pardon, which he at length obtained, 1581. (Cox, i. 368 B.)

BARRY, JAMES FITZ-RICHARD :

He was stiled Viscount of Barrymore, alias Lord of Barrmore, 27 April 1561. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

BARRY JOHN :

Sheriff of Cork 1600. (Cox, i. 434.)

BARRY, LORD :

President of Munster. Ordered the chief Irish to assemble under him about April 1601. (Cox, i. 441.) [*Not in Liber Hiberniæ.*]

Slaughtered eighteen of Donough Moyle Mac Carty's men 1601-2. (Cox, i. 446.)

The militia out of the country to the number of 16,000 assembled under him, and rendezvoused at Dunkerran, 27 Dec. 1602. (Cox, i. 452.)

BARRYMORE. See BARRY, JAMES FITZ-RICHARD.

BATH, THOMAS, (Son of William Bath, late of Dullardstowe) :

Complained of wrongs done to his father in temp. Henry VIII. by Finglass, Chief Justice, 18 Sept. 1560. Answer to it 6 Nov. 1560. See also Dec. 1560. (Irish MSS.)

To be quietly suffered to have such remedy for recovery of lands as the common law admitted for such lands as descended to him from his brother Robert 31 Dec. 1563. (MSS.)

Wrote to Cecil that he was not able to abide any longer suit—for charity's sake to relieve him 18 Oct. 1565. (MSS.)

BEARD:

Vicar of Greenwich. Arrived in Dublin on St. Steven's day. See 3 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

BEARE, { O'SWYLEVAN : }
 { O'SWILOMAN : }
 { O'SULLIVAN : }

At Dublin, about to be sent to England, 23 April 1565. (MSS.)

Arrived at Liverpool 24 April 1565. See 25 April 1565. (MSS.)

See O'SULLIVAN BEARE.

BEDLEW, } JOHN, SIR, (a Borderer) :
BEDLOWE, }

He signed himself Bedlew 28 Feb. 1563-4. (MSS.)

Shane O'Neal took his cattle. (Sussex's letter, 29 Jan. 1562-3.) (Irish MSS.)

A witness when Shane O'Neal took his oath 28 Feb. 1563-4. (MSS.)

BERMINGHAM, } JOHN, (Servant of Clanrickard) :
BIRMINGHAM, }

Clanrickard received a letter from him as to his pension, &c. 27 April 1565. (MSS.)

BERMINGHAM, WILLIAM :

Ordered how to proceed to the pay according to opinion of W. Bermingham 23 Sept. 1563. His offers as to pay 23 Sept. 1563. His suit 23 Sept. 1563. (MSS.)

His memorial for reform of Ireland 24 Sept. 1563. (MSS.)

His suggestions as to forming councils in Munster, &c. 24 Sept. 1563.

A remembrance and protection for Bermingham 4 Jan. 1563-4. (MSS.)

His letter to the Council as to the Commissioners, Dublin, 10 July 1564. (MSS.)

Handled his matters so secretly that Wrothe nor Dix knew who should be examined before hand, 2 Nov. 1564. (MSS., p. 3.)

His letter as to Ratcliffe's checks from 22 June 1559 to 10 Nov. 1564. 24 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

Wrote to Leicester to let him have 100*l*. Had been promised to have the sixth part of all that should be gotten by means of his information 7 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

His declaration of Radcliff's account from 25 May 1560 to 15 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

Mathew King wrote that Bermingham and Sir Nicholas Arnold before their departure out of Ireland set a check upon his head 16 July 1566. (MSS.)

BERRY, CAPTAIN :

Came to Cork with a company 3 Oct 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

BERWICK :

300 men to be sent from there to Ireland. (Valentine Browne's letter, June 1566.) (Irish MSS.)

Queen's letter to Bedford as to 300 men to go to Ireland; Captains Cornwall, Gurley and Brown as Captains, and Edward Randolph to be Colonel. (Queen's letter to Bedford and Earl Derby, 4 July 1566.) (Border or Irish Corres.)

The 300 men under Cornwall, Gurley, and Brown arrived at Drogheda, 31 Aug. 1566. (Sydney's letters, 9 Sept. 1566.) (MSS.)

BINGHAM, GEORGE, SIR:

With Sir Richard Bingham against the Burks and Scots 1586. (Cox, i. 394.)

BINGHAM, RICHARD:

Appointed President of Connaught (Malby deceased): Patent, 1584. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

To be Chief Commissioner of Connaught and one of Privy Council 1584. (Cox, i. 369.)

Appointed a Commissioner to compound between Queen and subject, and lord and tenant, 15 July 1585. (Cox, i. 388. 389.)

Marched against the Burks and Scotch islanders [? 12 July 1586]. Great contests between him and O'Rourk. Told the Deputy that he countenanced O'Rourk 1587. (Cox, i. 394. 396.)

By Queen's letter, dated Nonsuch, 31 May 1587, Queen directed Deputy to send over immediately Bingham, Governor of Connaught, to serve under Leicester in Low Countries, and in his absence Thomas Strange to be his substitute. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

As Chief Commissioner of Connaught, commissioned John Brown to pursue the Burks with fire and sword, having broken their protection, 13 Jan. 1588-9. (Irish MSS.)

Governor of Connaught. Surprised O'Rourk and M'Swiny 1589. Routed M'Guire 1593. (Cox, i. 398. 403.)

Sent to relieve Inniskilling 6 Aug. 1594. But English being defeated, returned to Dublin, 11 Aug. 1594. (Cox, i. 403.)

Some troops sent to his assistance 1595. (Cox, i. 407.)

Complaints against him to be examined by Norris and Fenton 1596. (Cox, i. 410.)

Removed from Government of Connaught 2 Jan. 1596-7. (Cox, i. 412.)

Appointed Marshall of Ireland (Bagnall slain). Privy Seal 31 Aug. 1598: Patent, Dublin, 13 Oct. 1598; but died as soon as he landed. (Cox, i. 415.)

BIRD, HENRY :

Register to High Commission Court 1585. Contrived arrogant warrants in Lord Deputy's name. (Cox, i. 388.)

BLACKWATER :

A new fort began there 17, 18 July 1601. Captain Williams left in charge there. (Cox, i. 439.)

BLANY, CAPTAIN :

With Lord Deputy May 1600. (Cox, i. 424.)

The charge of Fort Mountmorris given to him by Lord Deputy Nov. 1600. (Cox, i. 428.)

Did good service on island of Loghruncane 6 April 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)

BLUNT, CHRISTOPHER, SIR :

Appointed Marshal of Ireland. Privy Seal 25 Feb. 1598-9 :
Patent, Dublin, 25 April 1599.

BODLY, CAPTAIN :

Did good service on the island of Loghruncane 6 April 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)

**BOURCHER, }
BOURCHIER, } GEORGE, SIR :**

Left by Lord Justice Colonel of Munster Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 366.)

The King's County committed to his charge 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

Accompanied General Sir John Norris to re-victual Armagh 15 Jan. 1596-7. (Cox, i. 412.)

Arrived at Waterford with 600 men 1579. (Cox, i. 358.)

BOWLES, CAPTAIN :

Placed in garrison of Dunalong by Dockwra 1600. (Cox, i. 427.)

BOY, HUGH :

Submitted to Sir Henry Dockwra about April 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)

BOYLE, MR., (afterwards Earl of Cork) :

Intercepted letters from Florence M'Carthy about Oct. 1600. (Cox, i. 432.)

BRADIE, HUGHE, [thus he signs himself] : }**BREDY, HUGH :**

The Queen determined to bestow bishopric of Meath on him 15 Oct. 1563. (MSS.)

Arrived in Dublin 3 Dec. 1563 ; had tarried at the water side nineteen days for a passage. See 10 Dec. 1563. (MSS.)

BRASILOGH, TURLOGH :

Submitted 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

BRERETON, ANDREW :

Was farmer of Lecayle in 1562. (See Sussex's letter, 24 April 1563.)

BRIEN, HONORA NI :

Sister to the Earl of Thomond and wife to Lord of Kerry. Caused Maurice Stack to be murdered 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

BROWN, CAPTAIN :

To have charge of 100 men to be sent to Ireland from Berwick in Aug. 1566. (See Queens's letter to Bedford, 4 July 1566.)
(Irish or Border Corres.)

Arrived at Drogheda 31 Aug. 1566. (Sydney's letter, 9 Sept. 1566.) (MSS.)

**BROWN, }
BROWNE, } JOHN, (of Knockmonhie) :**

An Act for his attainder April 1586. (Cox, i. 384.)

BROWN, JOHN :

Sir Richard Bingham commissioned him to go against the Burks
13 Jan. 1588-9. (Irish MSS.)

BROWN, ROBERT, (of Malrenkam) :

Killed by Brian M'Cahir Cavenagh 1572. (Cox, i. 338.)

BROWN, VALENTINE' :

Secretary Cecil wrote to him 26 Feb. 1558-9 as to payment of soldiers
who ought to have been paid by Sir Anthony St. Ledger. His
answer 28 Feb. 1558-9 on same letter. (Irish MSS.)

Appointed to take, hear, and determine accounts of all revenues,
&c. in Ireland, May 1559. (MSS.)

Presently sent into Ireland, to have a book delivered to him of all
officers and soldiers there, as they were at the last pay, 23 May
1559. (Irish MSS.)

BROWN, VALENTINE, SIR :

A Commissioner to survey forfeited lands 1583. (Cox, i. 368 D.)

Appointed a Commissioner to survey Queen's territories in Ire-
land 19 June 1584. (Irish MSS.) Appointed a Commissioner
to make books to undertakers of Munster 26 April 1587. (Cox,
i. 395.)

BURK, { TEIG :**BOURK, { THADEUS : }**

Teig and Thadeus mean the same. (Croker.)

About to invade Munster latter end of March 1601. (Cox, i. 440.)

BURK, EDMUND M'RICHARD :

Submitted 1586. (Cox, i. 394.)

BURK, JOHN :

Created Baron of Leitrim. Privy Seal, Richmond, 4 March 1582-3 :
Patent, Dublin, 6 May 1583. Extinct same year. (Liber
Hiberniæ.)

BURK, JOHN :

Killed 1583. (Cox, i. 368 D.)

BURK, JOHN, (Brother of Redmond) :

Submitted 30 May 1600. (Cox, i. 426.)

Taken prisoner Jan. 1600-1, and afterwards executed. (Cox, i.
433. 434.)

BURK, REDMOND :

Invaded O'Dwyre's country, and lost 120 men, 26 April 1600 ; to
revenge which, on 6 May 1600 he slew all the men, women, and
children, and burnt all that country. Wheedled by the Presi-
dent to withdraw out of Munster. (Cox, i. 425.)

Forced into the river Nore by the Earl of Ormond Jan. 1600-1.
(Cox, i. 433.) [Probably drowned.]

Designed to invade Munster latter end of March 1601. (Cox, i.
440.)

BURK, RICHARD :

Executed by martial law 1586. (Cox, i. 394.)

BURK, THEOBALD :

Submitted 30 May 1600. (Cox, i. 426.)

BURK, THEODORE, (Son of Sir William Burk) :

Killed 1579. (Cox, i. 357.)

BURK, THOMAS, (Brother to Redmond Burk) :

Killed Jan. 1600-1. (Cox, i. 433.)

BURK, ULICK :

1581 or 1582. See **MACAN EARLAS**.

BURK, WALTER, (Son of the blind Abbot) :

Slain 29 March 1601. (Cox, i. 441.)

BURK, WILLIAM, SIR :

Made Baron of Connel vulgo Castleconnel 16 May 1580. (Cox, i. 364.)

Died 1580 or 1581, 23d of Elizabeth. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BURK, WILLIAM :

The blind Abbot submitted 20 June 1589. (Cox, i. 398.)

Offered to depart the province for a pass and piece of money 3 July 1600. (Cox, i. 429.)

BURK, WILLIAM (Brother to Redmond) :

Sorely wounded Jan. 1600-1. (Cox, i. 434.)

Followed his brother Tyrrel into O'Carrol's country about Nov. 1602. (Cox, 453.)

BURKS :

In rebellion 1536. (Cox, i. 393. 394.)

BURROUGH, THOMAS, LORD :

Lord Deputy; sworn 22 May 1597. (Cox, i. 413.) His commission May 1597. (Irish MSS.)

June 1597 marched to Ulster; his brother-in-law Vaughan killed. Returned towards the pale, but Tyrone having besieged Blackwater marched to its relief. Died on his way to Dublin Aug. 1597. (Cox, i. 414.) Left his three daughters his heirs. (Dugdale.)

BUTLER, EDMOND, SIR, (Brother to Ormond and Pierce Butler) :

Killed Terelagh M'Shane. Sent his head and Teage O'Dowlyn's to Lord Justice 11 June 1564. (MSS.)

To aid Ormond against O'Moore 21 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

Complained of certain hurts done him since his brother's departure. See 30 May 1565. (MSS.)

Restitution to be made to him of certain spoils. To act in his brother's (Earl of Ormond) absence as his attorney 30 Nov. 1586. (Irish MSS.)

Complaints against him 1567. (Cox, i. 325.)

Invaded Oliver Fitz-Gerald's territories 1567. (Cox, i. 326.)

Sent for by Lord Deputy Oct. 1568. Refused to come. Broke out into rebellion. (Cox, i. 327.)

In rebellion 1569. (Cox, i. 333.)

Instructions for Viscount Baltinglass and Richard Sheth to go to him to advise him to go to Deputy 17 June 1569. (Irish MSS.)

Submitted. Set at liberty on condition of appearing 16 Oct. 1569.

Indicted of high treason. Imprisoned. Made his escape 1569.

Again brought to Lord Deputy by Ormond. Imprisoned 1569-70. Pardoned 1569-70 or 1570. (Cox, i. 335.)

BUTLER, JAMES, (Brother to Earl of Ormond) :

A suitor for abbey of Duske, county of Kilkenny. Sydney wrote in his favour 31 July 1566. (MSS.)

**BUTLER, { PIERS : }
{ PIERCE : }**

Younger brother to Baron Dunboyne. (MSS., 24 Sept. 1566.)
Court of Chancery having bound him in recognizances to deliver certain lands to possession of Baron of Dunboyne, Queen wrote that he might enjoy his lands till such time as the Baron might recover the same by common law, &c., 24 Sept. 1566. (MSS.)

BUTLER, PIERCE, (younger Brother to Ormond):

Made a prey upon Shane M'Craghe 7 Sept. 1565. See 14 Sept. 1565. (Cusack, &c.)

Indicted of high treason 16 Oct. 1569. Bailed. Committed to prison. Pardoned 1569-70 or 1570. (Cox, i. 335.)

BUTLER, PIERCE, SIR :

Submitted to Sir William Drury 1578. (Cox, i. 355.)

BUTLER, RICHARD, (Uncle to Sir Theobald Butler) :

Created Lord Cahir 6 May 1583. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

See BUTLER, THEOBALD, SIR.

BUTLER, THEOBALD, SIR, (Nephew to Thomas Lord Cahir) :

Created Baron Cahier, county of Tipperary. Privy Seal, Richmond, 9 Feb. 1582-3 : Patent, Dublin 6 May 1583. But the title having been granted to his said uncle and his heirs general a release thereof was made by his two daughters to the said Sir Theobald, confirming the dignity to him, 14 July 1585. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BUTLER, CAPTAIN :

Sent with despatches to England [? 29 Jan. 1601-2].

BUTTON, THOMAS, CAPTAIN :

His ship, I believe, kept the harbour of Kingsale, 22 Oct. 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

BUY, SURLY :

Brother to Alexander Oge. (Cox, i. 324.)

A prisoner to Shane O'Neal. Delivered up by Shane to Alexander Oge 1567. (Cox, i. 324.)

CAHIR. See BUTLER, THEOBALD, SIR. BUTLER, RICHARD.**CAMPBELL, AGNES :**

Lady of Kintire in Scotland ; Lady of Dunnawang ; wife to O'Neal (Tirlogh). Her letter to Morton, at the English Court, and to the Queen. See 17 March 1570-1. (MSS.)

CAMPBELL, LADY :

Made her submission 18 Sept. 1584. (Cox, i. 381.)

CAMPION :

His history of Ireland written 1571.

CANTWELL, PIERS :

Foster-father to Sir Edward Butler. See 16 June 1569. (De Vaves' Depositions.)

CAPTAINS, GRIEFS OF :

Sir Henry Ratcliffe, &c. See 10, 29 Jan. 1564-5. Queen's answer Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

CARBRY, GOVERNOR OF:

Captain Harvey from Ross to Bantry 1601-2. (Cox, I. 446.)

CAREW, GAWIN, SIR :

Uncle to Sir Peter. See 28 Aug. 1571. (MSS.)

CAREW, GEORGE, SIR, (Constable of Leighlin; appointed by Elizabeth):

He was in garrison at Leighlin 1576. (Cox, I. 350.)

CAREW, GEORGE, CAPTAIN :

Arrived at Waterford with 600 men 1579. (Cox, I. 358.)

One Birne offered to bring him Captain Fitz-Gerald's head 1581 or 1582. (Cox, I. 368 c.)

CAREW, GEORGE, SIR:

Afterwards Earl of Totness. (Cox, I. 423.)

Landed at Howth 24 Feb. 1599. (Cox, I. 423.)

Appointed Lord President of Munster. His commission March 1599, 1600. (Irish MSS.) Privy Seal 27 Jan. 1599, 1600. Patent, Dublin, 6 March 1599, 1600.

Went to his province with 700 foot and 100 horse 7 April 1600. (Cox, I. 623.)

Went with Ormond to parley with Owen Mac Rory Oge 10 April 1600. (Cox, I. 423.)

Came to Waterford, where some Fitz-Geralds of the Decyes (Decies) submitted, 16 April 1600. (Cox, I. 423.)

Came to Youghall 21 April 1600. Came to Cork 24 April 1600. Marched from Cork to near Mallow; thence to near Killmallock. 24 May to Brugh, where he left a garrison. 25 May to Limerick. 28 May entered Clan William. 31 May took Ballytrasny Castle. The whole army returned to Limerick June 1600. (Cox, I. 426.)

29 June 1600 marched from Limerick into Conilo, to relieve Dermond O'Connor, who was besieged at Ballyalanan, whereupon they came to an agreement with Dermond O'Connor, and all joined together to oppose the President. Took castle of Crome. 5 July 1600 came before castle of Glin, in the county of Limerick, which he took by assault. O'Connor Kerry surrendered Carrigofyle to him. 13 July 1600, for want of victuals, returned towards Limerick. Took castle of Corgrave. Placed 700 foot and seventy-five horse in Askeaton. 15 July 1600 took castle of Rathmore. 16 July 1600 came to Limerick. 23 July 1600 set out with seventy-five horse and 1,050 foot, and came to Carrigofyle 28 July 1600. Left Sir Charles Wilmot in Kerry, and returned to Cork by way of Limerick, 1600. (Cox, I. 429, 430.)

Held sessions at Limerick 18 Nov. 1600; and afterwards at Cashel; and 28 Nov. 1600 at Clonmell. (Cox, I. 433.)

28 July 1601 held sessions of gaol delivery at Cork. (Cox, I. 441.)

19 Sept. 1601 met the Deputy at Leighlin, leaving Wilmot in charge at Cork. (Cox, I. 442.)

23 April 1602 marched from Cork to Awnebuy. 24 April came to Tymoleague. 25 April to Ross. 26 April to Castlehaven. 27 April to Baltimore. 29 April to Kilcoe. 30 April to Castle Carew alias Dowminark. 6 June wafted his army over to Beer-

CAREW, GEORGE, SIR—continued.

haven, and defeated the rebels. 18 June took the strong castle of Dunboy by assault. Returned to Cork 29 June 1602. (Cox, i. 450. 451.)

All Munster being reduced to obedience, prepared for his voyage to England, and left Sir Charles Wilmot, and Sir George Thornton joint Governors. (Cox, i. 453.)

Recalled Sept. 1603. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CAREW, PETER, SIR. [His Ancestor had formerly been Marquis of Cork]:

Came to Ireland. Claimed certain estates there 1568. Governor of Leighlin 1569. Ordered to begin the war with the rebels. Took Sir Edmund Butler's castle of Cloghgriman. Marched to Kilkenny. Slew 400 gallowglasses 1569. Forced the Cavenaghs in Leinster to submit 1569. (Cox, i. 328. 333. 336.)

Died 27 Nov. 1575. Buried at Waterford 15 Dec. 1575. (Cox, i. 343. 344.)

CAREW, PETER, SIR. [? Son of above]:

Killed 25 Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 367.)

CARIGYLEYN, } CASTLE OF :

Taken by James Fitz-Maurice and Clancarr. See 18 June 1569. (MSS.)

CARLINGFORD :

To be recovered from the Scots 1559. (Cox, i. 313.)

CARLTON :

Sent to England by Essex 16 Jan. 1573-4. (Irish MSS.) (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

CAROLL, CHARLES, SIR :

Controversy between him and Ormond debated Feb. 1595-6. (Cox, i. 409.)

CARRIGOFYOYLE :

Surrendered to Lord President by O'Connor Kerry July 1600. (Cox, i. 429.)

CARROW, BRIAN :

Lord Deputy spoilt his country about Sept 1584. (Cox, i. 381.)

CARVES, MICHAEL :

Accompanied the Earl of Essex into Ireland Aug. 1573. (Cox, i. 341.)

CARVES, JOHN :

Accompanied the Earl of Essex into Ireland Aug. 1573. (Cox, i. 341.)

CARYE, GEORGE, SIR :

Appointed Treasurer at War (Wallop deceased): Patent, 1 March 1598 [? 1598-9].

Appointed one of Lords Justices (Essex absent). Sworn 24 Sept. 1599.

CASHEL, BISHOPRIC OF :

Sydney's letter for Armagh to be made Bishop of Cashel and Ossory
3 March 1565-6.

Archbishop Armagh wrote for Macchavell to be made Archbishop
of Cashel 3 July and 7 Nov. 1566. (MSS.)

Imoly united with Cashel. *See* 18 March 1568-9. (MSS.)

As to his letter concerning James Fitz-Maurice and Edw. Butler.
See 31 July 1571. (MSS.)

CASTLE CHAMBER :

Star Chamber under that name. *See* STAR CHAMBER.

CASTLECONNEL, or CONNEL, (vulgo Castleconnel), BARON OF :

Sir William Burk made, May 1580. (Cox, i. 364.) Died 1580 or
1581 (23d of Elizabeth). (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CASTLEHAVEN :

News of a supply of Spaniards landed there 3 Dec. 1601. (Cox,
i. 445.)

Spanish ships destroyed there by Levison 6 Dec. 1601. (Cox, i.
445.)

Syriago arrived there with more Spaniards, but returned home
28 Dec. 1601. (Cox, i. 446.)

CASTLEMAIN :

To be taken. *See* 24 July 1571. (MSS.)

Sir J. Parrott had besieged it since the beginning of June 1572.

See 20 July 1572. (MSS. p. 2.)

To reward John Parker for bringing the news of the rendering of
Castlemain. *See* 30 Sept. 1572. (MSS.)

Sir J. Parrott appointed John Harbert Constable of. *See* 2 Nov.
1572. (MSS.)

Taken again by Sir John Perrott Aug. 1573. (Burleigh's Notes,
Sept. 1575.)

CASTLEINPARK (at Kingsale) :

Occupied by the Spaniards Sept. 1601. Attempted by the English
ineffectually 17 Nov. 1601. Surrendered 20 Nov. 1601. The
Deputy went there 21 Nov. 1601. (Cox, 443 to 446.)

CASTLES :

List of, from English pale to Ulster, north of Ireland. (*See* Cecil's
Notes, 22 Dec. 1567.) (MSS.)

See the castles taken by Captain Gilbert from the rebels in Munster.
See 18 Oct. 1569. (MSS.)

CASTRO, FERDINANDO DE, (Marquis of Saria) :

To have two goosehawks and four greyhounds from Ireland. Had
been granted to him by letters patent 1 Sept. 1560. To be con-
tinued. *See* 7 Oct. 1568. (MSS.)

CASUALTIES :

Instructions, order, and patent for Collector of, 25 July 1579.
See 20 May 1580. (Irish MSS.)

CAVENAGH, BRIAN MAC CAHIR, (a younger Son of Cahir Mac Art):

Killed Robert Brown of Malrenkam 1572. (Cox, I. 338.)

CAVENAGH, DANIEL:

Recommended by Sydney to bishopric of Laughlyn, late incumbent being dead, 18 May 1566. *See also* Nov. 1566, notes of Deputy's letters. *See also* 10 March 1566-7. (MSS.)

The see of Laughlin granted him. *See* 10 April 1567. (MSS.)

CAVENAGH, MAURICE, DUFF:

Killed. (*See* Malby's letter, 21 June 1569.) (MSS.)

CAVENAGHS:

Live in obedience. *See* 22 Sept. 1563. (Irish Papers.)

Certain of them and the O'Birnes were gathered together, and burnt Tibbet M^cMorrice's house, and were likely to do more damage, 16 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

An abstract of, and of their lands, 1572. (MSS.)

Submitted 1581. (Cox, I. 367 a.)

Hostages taken from them 1584. (Cox, I. 370 a.)

CAWFEILD, CAPTAIN:

Left to guard the fort built to defend the bridge over the Blackwater June 1602. (Cox, I. 447.)

CERDA, DON MARTIN DE LA:

Brought papal indulgences to all who would take arms against the English 1599. (Cox, I. 422.)

CESS:

Complained of by Lords of the pale 1576. (Cox, I. 349.)

Composition in lieu of Cess to begin 15 May 1586. (Irish MSS., 18 Sept. 1586.)

Commissioned to compound for Cess 12 July 1592. Sept. following Commissioners made a composition for three years. (Cox, I. 401.)

CHALONER, FRANCIS, (Brother to John, Secretary of State for Ireland):

Sent by his brother into England with letters May or June. *See* 26 Oct. 1563. (MSS.)

CHALONER, JOHN, (Secretary of State for Ireland):

Wrote that he was appointed three years past. Wished to resign it. Pay too little 28 May 1563. (MSS.)

His letter to Secretary of State for England. A vein of lead discovered by haven side of Dublin. To be granted to him 26 Oct. 1563. (MSS.)

Wrote concerning an appointment for his brother, also as to his purchasing Peppard's interest in mines and lands, 23 April 1564. *See* 10 May, 8 July, 1564. (MSS.)

Wrote for office of Master of the Rolls 30 July 1564. (MSS.)

Went to England upon his private suits 13 April 1566. (MSS.)

The Lord Deputy's remembrances sent by him are dated 20 April 1566.

Died 1581. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CHARLEMONT, FORT OF:

Built by Mountjoy June 1602. (Cox, i. 447.)

CHEQUE, CLERK OF:

Notes touching office of 23 Sept. 1563. (MSS.)

Matthew King, Clerk of Check, to be discharged for mismanagement. Overton desired to have the office 17 March 1563-4.

(MSS.) Matthew King died 1567. Moore succeeded.

Owen Moore had received warrant to have the office for his life.

Fitzwilliam's letter 2 March 1572-3. (MSS.)

Minute to Deputy touching appointment of some one to the office.

See 8 March 1584-5.

See MOORE, OWEN.

CHICHESTER, ARTMUR, SIR:

Came from Carrickfergus to join Lord Deputy June or July 1602.

10 Aug. 1602 besieged Enislaghlin, and brought the garrison prisoners to the Newry, 19 Aug. 1602. (Cox, i. 447.)

CHIVERS, CHRISTOPHER, SIR:

Sir Peter Carew claimed his estate 1568. (Cox, i. 328.)

CHOLMONDLY, HUGH, SIR:

Took orders for transporting over to Ireland 200 men. See 4 May 1567. Wrote as to money borrowed for troops, sent into Ireland 29 May 1567. (MSS.)

CLANCARR, EARL OF, (McCarthy More):

Sir Donald or Daniel McCarthy created 24 June 1565. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

He was sent for to England 2 Feb. 1564-5. Left Dublin 23 April, arrived at Liverpool 24 April, 1565. (See Heron's letter, 25 April 1565.) See his requests to borrow 300*l.* more, and certain lands,

upon his returning to Ireland. Signed himself Clancare 27 June 1565. His oath or homage June 1565. Wrote as to Sir Owen

O'Sullivan's suit as to lands 12 July 1565. (MSS.)

Desmond's country left in his charge 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

Earldom extinct in 1597. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

See GLANCAR.

CLANDEBOY:

Petition of Thomas Gerrard, &c. as to planting part of. See 15 March 1569-70. (MSS.)

Essex concluded with the Queen for his journey into Clandeboy June 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1573.) (Irish MSS.)

See ULSTER.

CLANDEBOY, LOWER:

Shane McBrian, son to Brian McFelim, was Lord of. Paid 300*l.* yearly to the Queen. See date, probably 1561. (MSS.)

CLANDEBOY, THE ANCIENT LANDS OF:

Sir Brian McPhelim had written to have it confirmed to him and his heirs. (See Piers' letter, 6 July 1571.) (MSS.)

CLANDEBOY, UPPER :

Neal McBrian Fertogh was Lord of, and paid the Queen the victualing of fifty soldiers. See date, probably 1561. (Irish MSS.)

CLANDONNELLS :

Seven of them came to Lord Deputy at Galway 1575-6. (Cox, i. 345.)

CLANKY :

Deputy wrote that he might grant portion of, 18 Nov. 1566. (MSS.)

Queen neither granted nor disallowed Deputy to grant a portion of land in, 16 Jan. 1566-7. (MSS.)

CLANRICKARD, EARL OF, (Richard Burk) :

Mayor, &c. of Galway wrote in his favour 15 Feb. 1558-9. (Irish MSS.) His Patent, Westminster, 22 June 1559. (Liber Hibernia.)

To assist with his forces 26 Jan. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

Made all the rebels in his country submit. Stronger than ever 5 Feb. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

Stronger than ever in Connaught, consequently better able to do her Majesty service. (Lord Deputy's letter, 22 Sept. 1563.) (Irish Papers.)

Complained against Desmond 12 and 13 April 1565. (MSS.)

Received a letter from his servant John Bermingham as to his pension. His rent, &c. unpaid 27 April 1565. (MSS.)

His letter for renewing his first grant. Wanted to borrow some artillery against Moroghe O'Dowghe 4 May 1565. (MSS.)

Wrote that O'Neal had encamped in O'Rourke's, &c. country. Burnt corn, demanded pledges, &c., 15 Oct. 1565. (MSS.)

Feuds between him and MacWilliam Outer 1565. (Cox, i. 319.)

Clanrickard was in peril of being overrun by McWilliam with aid of Shane O'Neal. (Advertisements out of Ireland, 23 March 1565-6.) (MSS.)

Deputy wrote to know if he might not suppress those that had rebelled against Clanrickard, and thereby put him in his former strength, 12 April 1566. (Irish MSS.)

In prison. His sons in rebellion 1572. (Cox, i. 338.)

Sent prisoner to Dublin by Deputy 1576. (Cox, i. 347)

With Sir Richard Bingham against the Burks and Scotch 1586. (Cox, i. 394.)

With Sir Richard Bingham, surprised the Irish at Dromathier, 1589. (Cox, i. 398.)

Came to Deputy's camp against the Spaniards 25 Nov. 1601. (Cox, i. 444.)

CLIFFORD, CONYERS, SIR :

Appointed Governor of Connaught 2 Jan. 1596-7. (Cox, i. 412.); *But see* his appointment in Liber Hibernia.

Appointed President of Connaught : Privy Seal, 4 Sept. 1597.

Killed about Aug. 1599. (Cox, i. 421.)

COBHAM, THOMAS :

To be apprehended, and his ship to be stayed, 27 March 1564. (MSS.)

COIN }
COYNE } AND LIVERY :

None to be exacted in Tipperary after 1 Aug. 1564. *See* 28 July 1564. (MSS.)

Bruited that Coin and Livery is to be continued, to the unspeakable grief of all the honest and grave. (Sydney's letter, 24 June 1566.) (MSS.)

Sydney wrote that he had been willed to make no general abolition of Coin and Livery. Where five several Statutes had made the taking of it felony, and the sixth treason. Sydney called it that reviving Hydra Coin and Livery 11 July 1566. (MSS.)

Queen had by her former letters ordered Coin and Livery to be abolished. To be abolished when time shall serve. (Queen's letter, 13 Aug. 1566.) (MSS.)

Queen wrote that it was not her meaning simply to allow of Coin and Livery, but rather to have it taken away by degrees first from such as used commonly to invade good subjects, 20 Oct. 1566, p. 2.

George Wise wrote from Waterford of the happiness of the people, Coin and Livery being taken away. *See* 20, 28 June 1567. (MSS.)

A proviso for the Act of Coin and Livery 1568. An Act taking away Coin and Livery, and to be felony for exacting it. *See* 1568. A treatise on Coin and Livery placed end of 1568. (MSS.)

A subsidy of 13s. 4d. upon every plough land for ten years in consideration of Coin and Livery being discharged. *See* 1568-9. (MSS.)

COIN. *See* MONEY. (*See* Simon's Essays on Coin.)

COLCLOUGH, ANTHONY :

A suitor for fee-farm rent of Tintern Abbey, Wexford, 10 June 1566. (MSS.)

Queen would not grant him fee-farm, but to have lease for thirty-one years after expiration of his present lease, and fortify it, 12 Oct. 1566. (Queen's letter.)

John Thomas' reasons why he had not made out lease of Tintern Abbey to Anthony Coughler [Colclough] 12 Aug. 1567.

John Thomas called him Coughler 12 Aug. 1567. (MSS.)

To have Tintern Abbey. *See* 20 April 1568. (MSS.)

COWLEY, }
COLLY, } HENRY :

His stipend for twenty Kern. Victualler of Dingen Feb. 1560-1. (Irish MSS.)

COWLEY, HENRY. [? Same as above] :

Hath same entertainment in Offaly as Cosby in Leix. (Advertisements out of Ireland, 23 March 1565-6.)

He was made Seneschal of King's County (Offaly) and Constable of castle there. (*See* Sydney's letter, 27 June 1566.) (MSS.)

He was Seneschal of Phillipstown. *See* Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

Threatened to be sent into England to answer his doings as to his cheques. (Sydney's letter, 27 June 1566.) (MSS.)

To have to him and his heirs the manor of Eaton and castle of Carbery 20 April 1568. (MSS.)

COWLEY, HENRY—continued.

Constable of Phillipstown. *See* April 1571. (MSS.)

His letter to Burleigh. Regretted he had not been able to come to England to thank him. Served five years without payment. Desired speedy payment, or else to have a piece of land, &c. *See* 12 May 1572. (MSS.)

Fitz-William recommended his suits. *See* 6 Oct. 1572. (MSS.)

His letter as to state of Ireland 20 Jan. 1572-3.

The Queen's gracious comfort to him for his wise government. *See* 18 Feb. 1572-3, p. 6.

COMMISSIONERS :

For the several counties for the levying two months' provisions 27 Jan. 1562-3. (MSS.)

Sir Nicholas Arnold 7 July 1562. (Musters.) (MSS.)

Sir Thomas Wroth and Nicholas Arnold sent as Commissioners to take musters of garrisons and all manner of defaults in captains, &c., and what ought to be paid for garrisons, munition, &c., 20 Oct. 1563. (MSS.) They were put in trust for all Ireland. (Peppard's letter, 28 April 1564.)

Earl of Ormond, Kildare, and Sir Henry Radcliff appointed by Lieutenant, &c. Commissioners to parley with the O'Mores, 20 March 1563-4. *See* 15 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

Commissioners for Munster held their first meeting 30 Dec. 1567. Their second to be on 18 Feb. 1567-8. *See* 12 Jan. 1567-8. (MSS.)

Commissioners appointed to go to Kilkenny: Plunket, Draycot, and Bath, 1571. *See* 4 Jan. 1571-2. (MSS.)

CONDON, BANET :

The Queen sent a letter to President of Munster to retain him in duty if possible 3 Dec. 1598. (Cox, i. 415.)

Submitted 1600. (Cox, i. 425.)

CONNAUGHT :

Divided into six counties,—Clare, Galway, Sligo, Mayo, Leitrim, and Roscommon, in the time of Sussex or Sydney being chief Governor. (Cox, i. 317.) (Burlace, 126.) (Hollinshed, 114.)

Deputy wrote to England as to Conaught. *See* Deputy's remembrances by Chaloner 20 April 1566. (MSS.)

Estimate of expense for President and Council. *See* Papers dated 1567. (MSS.)

President of, Sir Edward Fitton, 1569. (Cox, i. 336.)

Governor of, Sir Arthur Savage, 1600. (Cox, i. 428.)

Sir John Barkly Governor of, in absence of Savage, latter end of March 1601. (Cox, i. 440.)

CONNAUGHT, EWTER :

Shane Burk M^cOlivener took M^cWilliam Ewter's place. *See* 5, 8 Feb. 1570-1. Chief of Shane Burk M^cOlivener 20 July 1571. (MSS.)

CONNEL. *See* CASTLECONNEL.**COOK, ANTHONY, SIR :**

Some of his horse marched to view the Spaniards 28 Sept. 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

Landed at Waterford with 2,000 foot and some horse 11 Nov. 1601. (Cox, i. 444.)

COOLY, ROBERT :

Sheriff of Offaly 7 July 1573. Nephew to Henry Cooly, slain by the O'Connors. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

COPYNGER, THOMAS :

Wrote to Cecil from Youghall 12 June 1564. (MSS.)

His letter as to distressed state of Youghall [? inclosure to 7 April 1571] 28 March 1571. (MSS.)

CORGRAVE CASTLE :

Taken by the Lord President of Munster July 1600. The custody of it given to Oliver Stevenson. (Cox, i. 430.)

CORK :

Mayor, &c. of, wrote to the Queen for relief, 16 April 1563. (MSS.)

An inquisition taken there 4 Nov. 1584. (Cox, i. 332.)

CORK AND CLOYN :

Sydney recommended Richard Dixon to be Bishop of. *See* 26 Dec. 1569. (MSS.)

Bishop of, Richard Dixon, did penance for keeping another woman, having a wife living. *See* 16 April 1571. (MSS.)

Bishopric of Cork now vacant by deprivation of Dixon. Seyne recommended 26 Nov. 1571. (MSS.)

See SHEYN.

CORNWALL, CAPTAIN :

At Derry with 700 foot 1565. [Mistake.] (Cox, i. 321.)

To be sent from Berwick with troops for Ireland Aug. 1566. (*See* Queen's letter to the Earl of Bedford, 4 July 1566.) (Irish or Border Corres.)

Arrived at Drogheda 31 Aug. 1566. (Sydney's letter, 9 Sept. 1566.) (MSS.)

COSBY, FRANCIS, CAPTAIN :

Victualler of Leix and General of Kern. The ward of Monester-Even under his charge last of Feb. 1560-1. (Irish MSS.)

With his 100 kern to aid Ormond against rebels (O'Moores) 21 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

Made Seneschal of Leashe (Leix) and Constable of the Fort. (Advertisements out of Ireland, 17 Feb., 3 March, 1565-6.) (MSS.)

He was appointed Constable in Leix Feb. 1565-6. (Liber Hi-bernie.)

Wrote to Deputy from Stradballie that the Butlers had burnt several towns within Leix. *See* [?] 1 July 1569. (MSS.)

Wrote that Sir Edmund Buller had entered Ossory with 500 men. *See* 7 Aug. 1569. (MSS.)

Blameable for his government. *See* 18 Feb. 1572-3, p. 6. (MSS.)

Killed 25 Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 367.)

COUGHLER. Same as COLCLOUGH.**COUNCILS.** *See* PRESIDENT.

COURTNY, THOMAS, CAPTAIN :

At Kinsale with one of the Queen's ships. Went to Smerwick, and took three ships belonging to James Fitz-Morris, and put the Spaniards in a panic, 1579. (Cox, i. 355.)

COWLEY. See COLLY. COOLY.**CREAGHE, RICHARD :**

Prisoner in the Tower. His answer to certain questions delivered to him by Cecil 22 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

His examination as to David Wolfe, the Pope's Nuncio in Ireland, 17, 23 March 1564-5. (MSS.)

In Dublin Castle. What should be done with him. See 5 July 1567. (MSS.)

See ARMAGH.

CROCKET :

Writings delivered by him to Sir H. Sydney 10 Jan. 1565-6. (MSS.)

CROCKETT, FRANCIS :

Had served Henry VIII. and Edward VI. To have 2s. a day 31 Dec. 1565. (MSS.)

CROFT, GABRIEL :

Claimed moiety of Auditors' fee 21 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

Auditor or Deputy Auditor. He is called Auditor on indorsement 1 Feb. 1564-5. But see 21 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

Some dispute between him and Clerk of the Pipe 21 Nov. 1564. 1 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

Left Deputy Auditor by Jenyson 20 April 1566. (Irish MSS.)

Examined account of Sir Nic. Arnold 12 June 1566. (MSS.)

Draycott (Master of the Rolls) willing to resign to him office of Remembrancer 16 July 1566. (MSS.)

Wrote that Deputy had passed the office of Remembrancer to him during pleasure. Had agreed to resign his interest therein to John Thomas. See 11 March 1566-7. (MSS.)

Came to England highly recommended by Fitzwilliams 22 Aug. 1567, and Archbishop of Dublin 24 Aug. 1567. (MSS.)

CROFTS, RICHARD, (of Castle Jordan) :

To have a new lease of Castle Jordan on the borders of Offaly 30 April 1565. (MSS.)

Sydney wrote that the lawyers there had judged the words insufficient to warrant the estate to be made, &c. March 1565-6. (MSS.)

See his letter. His patent for his estate imperfect. See 26 Feb. 1572-3. (MSS.)

CRUSE, CAPTAIN :

Sent to Ireland with troops [? 1580]. (Cox, i. 368.)

CUFFE, JOHN, CAPTAIN :

Wrote as to certain lands to be granted to him 15 March 1562-3. (MSS.)

CURWEN, HUGH, (Archbishop of Dublin) :

- Continued Lord Chancellor : Patent, 14 Dec. 1558.
 Desired his revocation into England to be appointed to the bishopric of Harthford 2 Nov. 1560. (Irish MSS., Sussex's letter.)
 Intended to be eased of his bishopric and chancellorship, and to have a pension, 15 Oct. 1563. (MSS.)
 Wrote, if he was to resign, to have a bishopric in England, 3 April 1564. (MSS.)
 Resigned 1567. Called to England to be made Bishop of Oxford. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CUSACK, PATRICK :

- Wounded. Bled to death. See 24 June 1570. (MSS.)

CUSACK, ROBERT :

- Second Baron of Exchequer 20 Oct. 1563, 1566. (MSS.)
 Causes and objections between Robert Cusack and Luke Dillon for the farm of Wise's lands 4 March 1568-9. See 8 March 1568-9. (MSS.)

CUSACK, THOMAS, SIR :

- Appointed a Commissioner to treat with Commissioners of Shane O'Neal at Dundalk 8 Feb. 1562-3. See 29 Jan. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)
 About to repair into England 11 April 1563. (MSS.)
 A man experienced in the affairs of Ireland. The Queen sent him with a memorial to the Earl of Sussex as to Shane O'Neal, and to advise with the Earl of Sussex, 7 Aug. 1563. (Irish Papers.)
 Returned to the Queen with the petition and submission of Shane O'Neal, dated 11 Sept. 1563. (Irish Papers.) He had concluded the peace with Shane as Commissioner of the Queen. He left Dublin 22 Sept. 1563.
 Commission for him to arrest Frenchmen's goods for his goods taken away by them 15 Oct. 1563. (MSS.) See letter of Deputy and Council of that date. (Irish Papers.)
 His instructions to return to Ireland with answer to Shane's petitions 20 Oct. 1563. (Irish Papers.)
 Intended to be made Chancellor 15 Oct. 1563. (MSS.)
 His memorial for answer of certain matters on part of Shane O'Neal 20 Oct. 1563. (MSS.)
 Desmond to go to Dublin with Cusack 20 Dec. 1563. (MSS.)
 Notes to be sent by Sir Thomas Cusack 10 Jan. 1563-4. (MSS.)
 Cusack's requests. Office of Chancellor, &c. 16 Jan. 1563-4. (MSS.)
 Arrived in Chester on his way to Ireland 28 Jan. 1563-4. (MSS., 2 Feb. 1563-4.)
 At Hilbry ready to take the seas for a wardship lately fallen in Ireland 14 Feb. 1563-4. (MSS.)
 His letter as to Shane. Office of Chancellor. Certain lands 22 March 1563-4. (MSS.)
 His letter as to Shane for a general confirmation of the agreements between him and Shane 17 April 1564.
 His letters as to Shane in O'Donel's country, &c. 9 June 1564.
 A Commissioner to take order between Ormond and Desmond about April, May, or June 1564. (See Irish Papers, 8 June 1564.)

DALE, ROBERT :

Prebend of St. Patrick's. To be made Bishop of Kildare 16 April 1564. (MSS.)

DALY, JOHN :

Desmond's man. Sent by him to England 1564. (Irish Papers, 11 Sept. 1564.)

DAMPORT, ROBERT :

Left Provost Marshal of Connaught 1576. (Cox, i. 347.)

DANVERS, HENRY, SIR :

Sent from Mountjoy's camp to take abbey of Armagh, but failed, June 1601. (Cox, i. 437.) *But see* Cox, 440; Lord Deputy victualled it 14 Aug. 1601.

Pursued by Tyrone to the camp Aug. 1601. (Cox, i. 439.)

The Spaniards having landed, he was sent for the garrison of Armagh, Sept. 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

DARBY, WILLIAM :

Porter of the Dingen in Offaly. (Irish MSS., last of Feb. 1560-1.)

DARCY, LORD :

Accompanied the Earl of Essex into Ireland Aug. 1573. (Cox, i. 341.)

DAVELS, HENRY, CAPTAIN :

With Sir Peter Carew against the rebels 1569. (Cox, i. 333.)

Constable of Dungarvan and Lawlyn. *See* April 1571. (MSS.)

A suitor to be Constable of Dungarvon during his life; also as to Duffrene. *See* 5 May 1572. (MSS.)

The Cavenaghs under him. *See* 6 May 1572. (MSS.)

Had received 200*l.* *See* 22 Sept. 1572. (MSS.)

His suits 1572. (MSS. p. 7.)

Murdered by Sir John of Desmond 1579. (Cox, i. 355.)

DAVIES, THOMAS :

Late Deputy to Clerk of the Cheque in Ireland. His plan for reformation of musters 15 Dec. 1585. (Irish MSS.)

DAWTRY, CAPTAIN :

Sent to King of Scotland by Lord Deputy to pray restitution of Irish ships, and to stop the islanders from destroying Ireland.

Received a favourable answer, dated 4 Aug. 1585, but in meantime islanders landed in Ireland. (Cox, i. 386.)

DECIES. *See* FITZ-GERALD, MAURICE, SIR. FITZ-GERALD, JAMES, SIR.**DELAHIDE, LAWRENCE :**

An Act for restitution in blood in Parliament held 26 April 1585. (Cox, i. 383.)

DELVES, GEORGE:

Imprisoned. Complained of Birmingham and Commissioners 10 Jan 1564-5. (MSS.)

119*l.* 19*s.* 5*½d.* to be paid to him, but to be bound with sureties to answer if it should be proved against him, 2 July 1567. See his bond 7 July 1567. (MSS.)

Leave granted him to alienate his lands in Leix. See 5 March 1568-9. (MSS.)

Fitz-Williams recommended him to fill Wingfield's place, if he should give it up. See 21 April 1572. (MSS.)

DELVIN, LORD, RICHARD:

Died 8 Dec. 1559. (Irish MSS.)

DELVIN, LORD:

Christopher Nugent. See 23 March 1566-7. (MSS.)

His father died about Dec. 1555. See 14 Nov. 1565. (MSS.)

Ward to Sussex, who wrote for the passing of the grant for his wardship, which the Queen promised to him two years past, 13 March 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

Repaired to Ireland to take possession of his barony; to have in lease abbey of All Saints. To have captainship of Slewghte William 22 Nov. 1565. (MSS.)

Appointed to lead some of the forces on the borders against Shane Sept. 1566. (See Sydney's letter, 22 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

His suits. Deputy in his favour 10 Jan. 1566-7. His suit for abbeys of Inchemore and Fower in Westmeath 23 March 1566-7. His suit granted as to Inchemore and Fower. See May 1567. (MSS.)

Refused to sign Proclamation against Desmond 2 Nov. 1579. Afterwards reprimanded. (Cox, i. 360.)

Son-in-law to Earl of Kildare. Committed to custody of Wingfield, Master of Ordnance, 1581. Being suspected of favouring Leinster rebels, sent to England, 1581. (Cox, i. 368.)

DENTON, JOHN, (Merchant Tailor):

His letter as to furnishing woods to the company for minerals in the north. He arrived in Ireland 17 March 1564-5. On 4 June 1565 he was directed westwards for the survey of the woods there as he should think most fit to be transported. The result in a book will appear (missing), also what minerals, and ores, and metals, with the great plenty of fish. 17 June 1565 departed into-south west, and returned to Waterford 31 Aug. 1565; where he was imprisoned by Sir Warham St. Ledger, &c. See Jan. 1566-7. (MSS.)

DERRY:

Blown up 24 April 1566. (Cox, i. 322.) Randolph fortified himself there Sept. 1566. In ruins. The site offered to the Queen by O'Doherty. (Sydney's letter, 12 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

See also { SENTLOO, } EDWARD.
 { SAYNTLOO, }

DESMOND, COUNTESS OF:

Injuries in Munster chiefly by Countess of Desmond and John the Earl's brother 31 March 1563. (MSS.)

Accused as the means of keeping her husband in England. Disclaimed it. 22 July 1563 (MSS.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, GERROT :

Declaration of Desmond's Chaplain as to state of Ireland [? month] 1558. (Irish MSS.)

A confirmation of the regalities of the county of Kerry to him 20 June 1559. (Irish Papers.)

Order taken between him and Ormond 1 Aug. 1560. (Irish Papers.)

An award for him against Ormond 23 Aug. 1560. (Irish Papers.)

Notes of disorders committed by Desmond 20 May 1562. (Irish Papers.)

Articles to be propounded to Earl of Desmond 12 June 1562. (Irish Papers.)

Submission of Desmond 18 June 1562. Under his hand 28 June 1562. (Irish Papers.)

Earl of Desmond against Ormond for 4,000*l.* debt 1562. (Irish Papers.)

Note of answer of Ormond to complaints of Desmond 1562. (Irish Papers.)

Copy of order confirming to Earl of Desmond certain royalties, &c. in Tipperary. Order between Ormond and Desmond for the liberties of Tipperary 6 July 1562. (Irish Papers.)

Copy of Desmond's pardon 21 July 1562. (Irish Papers.)

Thanked Cecil for his enlargement. Besought him that he might be at liberty to go to Ireland 16 April 1563. (MSS.)

Desmond's conference with Sir Henry Sydney 6 May 1563. (Irish Papers.)

Wrote to Cusack from Walworth to hasten his return home 1 Aug. 1563. Wrote as to certain articles to be put in execution in Munster 4 Aug. 1563. Wrote that he was sick ; no money ; fearful of his creditors, Sept 1563. (MSS.)

His passport for Ireland 20 Oct. 1563. (MSS.) Returned to Ireland.

The requests that he had left on his departure from England. See 9 Nov. 1563. (MSS.)

Ormond wrote that he was informed that Desmond would shortly arrive. Begged that justice might be done him, and in the mean time that Desmond might not depart from Dublin ; Killenny, 10 Dec. 1563. (MSS.)

A note of matters that Ormond objected against Desmond from his return to Ireland Dec. 1563. See May 1565.

Articles that Desmond agreed to on his return from England to Dublin 20 Dec. 1563. (Irish Papers.)

Copy of request and promise of Desmond to Sir Thomas Cusack 11 Sept. 1564. (Irish Papers.)

A bloody conflict between him and Ormond 1 Feb. 1564-5, on which day he was taken prisoner 1564. (Cox, i. 317.) 8 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.) 10 Nov. 1565. (Irish MSS.)

Ormond requested that Desmond might not be taken from him or put under the keeping of any other than his own trusty men until he had brought him before the Queen or her Council in England. See 8 Feb. 1564-5. Fitzwilliam's letter 11 Feb. 1564-5. (Irish Papers.)

Articles to Desmond and Ormond. Answer of Desmond to said Articles 18 Feb. 1564-5. Answer of Ormond to said Articles 22 Feb. 1564-5. (Irish Papers.)

Copy of Ormond's letter charging Desmond with treason 26 Feb. 1564-5. (Irish Papers.)

Depositions of Sir Maurice Fitz-Gerald and Lord Power as to the quarrel between Desmond and Ormond, last Feb. 1564-5. (Irish MSS.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, GERROT—*continued.*

- An abridgment of such depositions as Earl of Ormond had to show 21 April 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Desmond's grievances 1 June 1565. Ormond's answer 6 June 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Answer of Ormond to Desmond's book 12 June 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Certain matter to be charged against Ormond 21 July 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Interrogatories to be ministered to Ormond and Desmond July 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Articles by Ormond 6 Aug. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Answer of Earl of Sussex, &c. concerning Ormond and Desmond 8 Aug. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Submission of Desmond 12 Sept. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Sir Henry Sydney's opinion of Ormond and Desmond 16 Sept. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Earl of Sussex. His advice upon submission of Ormond and Desmond 22 Sept. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Ormond's submission 24 Sept. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- In England to settle his dispute with Ormond before the Queen 1565. (Cox, i. 320.)
- Before the Lords of Privy Council in England to abide such order as they shall appoint 27 Oct. 1565. (MSS.)
- Order, &c. to be taken concerning Ormond and Desmond 28 Oct. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Recognizances of Ormond and Desmond 22 Nov. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Desmond's requests upon the orders between him and Ormond 13 Dec. 1565, and Sir Maurice FitzGerald 20 Dec. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Orders for Ormond and Desmond 24 Dec. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Ormond's requests Dec. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- A remembrance of such goods and lands that Ormond wrongfully withheld Dec. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Ormond's debts Dec. 1565. Desmond's debts Dec. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Desmond's petition concerning certain lands in Tipperary Dec. 1565. (Irish MSS.)
- Order for quietness and peace between Desmond and Sir Maurice Fitz-Gerald 5 Jan. 1565-6. Ormond and Desmond had license to repair to Ireland to settle their dispute before Lord Deputy 5, 7 Jan. 1565-6. (Irish MSS.)
- For the matters between Ormond, Desmond, and Sir Maurice Fitz-Gerald, 8 Jan. 1565-6. (Irish MSS.)
- Answer of Desmond to book of arrearages due to the Queen Jan. 1565-6. (Irish MSS.)
- Sydney wrote to send over the two Earls Ormond and Desmond 5 March 1565-6. (MSS.)
- A brief note of matters objected by Earl of Ormond against Desmond 1566. (Irish MSS.)
- In the field with 2,000 men to revenge private injuries received from the Earl of Ormond. Appeared at Dublin on the summons of the Lord Deputy 1566. (Cox, i. 323.)
- Defeated by Ormond 1566. Committed outrages 1567. Indicted of high treason 1566-7 or 1567. (Cox, i. 325.)
- Sent from Dublin to England 12 Dec. 1567. (Irish MSS.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, GERROT—*continued.*

Desmond and his brother Sir John sent to England from Dublin 13 Dec. 1567. (Irish MSS.)

Taken to England. Sent to the Tower 1567. Desmond's examination in the Tower, and note of his treasons and felonies, 20 Feb. 1567-8. Information against him Feb. 1567-8. His submission 16 March 1567-8. (Irish MSS.)

Made submission, and laid his estate at Her Majesty's feet, and promised to convey what part she pleased, July 1568. (Cox, i. 326.) 12 July 1568. (MSS.) 14 July 1568. (Irish MSS.)

A note of things which were to be taken from Desmond July 1568. (Irish MSS.)

In the Tower. His revenues to be applied to his maintenance 24 Oct. 1568. (Irish MSS.)

A note of certain apparel necessary for Desmond 1568. (Irish MSS.)

Humble requests of Desmond, that it would please Her Majesty to restore him to liberty, &c. Dec. 1571. (Irish MSS.)

A note of articles to be observed by Desmond on his liberation 6 Jan. 1572-3. Answer 21 Jan. 1572-3. (Irish MSS.)

Arrived in Dublin with his brother Sir John. Brought by Sir Edward Fitton 25 March 1573. (Irish MSS.)

His servant took a castle July 1573. (Irish MSS., Sept. 1575.)

Made his escape out of castle of Dublin 16 Nov. 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.) Reconciled himself to the Government 1574. (Cox, i. 342.)

Certain articles he was to perform sent 30 March 1574, and delivered to him, with his answer, 8 July 1574. (Irish MSS.)

Essex and Kildare went to Waterford to parley with Desmond 28 June 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Essex laboured to bring Desmond to submission July 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

Notes concerning Desmond from 1560 to June 1575. (Irish MSS., June 1575.)

Complained against by Drury, President of Munster, 1577. (Cox, i. 351.)

At variance with Earl of Glencar 1578. (Cox, i. 354.)

Concerned in a conspiracy. Imprisoned. Set at liberty 1579. His son delivered as a hostage Sept. 1579. In rebellion again 1579. (Cox, 355. 357. 358. 359.)

Lord Justice sent for him that he might reconcile him to Sir Nicholas Malby Oct. 1579. Proclaimed traitor 2 Nov. 1579. (Cox, i. 360.)

Made an incursion into Imokilly. Plundered Youghall. Wrote an arrogant letter to Lord Justice advising him to join him in defence of Catholic religion 29 Nov. 1579. See the letter. (Cox, i. 361.)

Nearly surprised by Lord Justice 15 June 1580. (Cox, i. 365.)

Reduced to great extremity. His wife interceded for him Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 366.)

Appeared again near Adare 1581. (Cox, i. 368 B.)

Attacked by Captain Zouch, and obliged to fly in his shirt only, 1581. (Cox, i. 367 a.)

Fifteenth Earl of that family. (Cox, i. 368 D.)

He and his wife stood up to their chins in water, by which means they escaped, Jan. 1582-3. (Cox, i. 368 c.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, GERROT—*continued.*

Wrote a submissive letter to Ormond 5 June 1583. (Irish MSS.)

Attacked by garrison of Killmallock Aug. 1583. Met by some of Lord Roche's men. Escaped into country of Desmond. (Cox, i. 367 B.) His head cut off by Kolly 11 Nov. 1583. (Liber Hiberniæ.) 1583. (Cox, i. 368 D.) His head placed afterwards on London Bridge.

His son sent into England by Deputy 1584. (Cox, i. 370.)

An Act for his attainder in second session of Parliament: first session held in April 1585; second session held in April 1586. (Cox, i. 384.) [Liber Hiberniæ says he was attainted Sept. 1582.]

See his revenue, which he had fortified. (Cox, i. 392.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, (not the Sugaun Earl):

James Fitz-Gerald, son of Garret, last Earl of Desmond, created anew, Oct. 1600. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Sent over by the Queen to Ireland, attended and equipped, in hopes that he might regain the followers of his family. Forsaken, being a Protestant, 1600. Thomas Oge, Constable of Castlemain, delivered Castlemain, and two sons of Pierce Lacy, to him, 1600. (Cox, i. 432.)

Died Nov. 1601. Extinct. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DESMOND, EARL OF, JAMES, (the Sugaun Earl):

The handsomest man of his time; called the Sugaun Earl of Desmond.

Tyrone made James Fitz-Thomas Earl on condition of being tributary to him about Oct. 1598. (Cox, i. 415.)

Taken prisoner by Dermond O'Connor, who had been dealt with by the English, but rescued by the Irish, 26 June 1600. (Cox, i. 426.)

Invaded Knight of Kerry's land 1600. Forced to leave Kerry by Sir Charles Wilmot. Defeated by garrison of Killmallock 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

Taken prisoner in a cave in the mountain of Slevegrot by the White Knight, who sent him to Lord President of Munster. Condemned at Cork, and sent to England about June 1601. Died afterwards in the Tower of London. (Cox, i. 441.)

DESMOND, JAMES, SIR:

Submitted to Sir W. Drury 1578. Joined the rebel James Fitz-Morrice, his cousin, on his landing in Ireland, 1579. (Cox, i. 355.)

Invaded Muskry, and took a prey from Cormack Mac Teig, 4 Aug. 1580. Taken prisoner by Daniel Mac Teig. Hanged, drawn, and quartered at Cork, 1580. (Cox, i. 365.)

DESMOND, JOHN, SIR, (Brother to the Earl of Desmond):

Injuries in Munster caused by him and Countess of Desmond 31 March 1563. (MSS.)

A letter from the Queen for him to go to England 10 Jan. 1563-4. (MSS.)

Fired part of Ormond's estate, and killed his brother, 1565. (Cox, i. 320.)

DESMOND, JOHN, SIR—continued.

To be sent to England. *See* 25 July 1565. (MSS.)

Came to Cork at request of Cusack. Cusack, &c. wrote favourably of him. *See* 14 Sept. 1565. (MSS.)

Knighted, and made Seneschal of Desmond, 1566–7 or 1567. (Cox, i. 325.)

Left Dublin for England 13 Dec. 1567. (Irish MSS.)

Sent for to England, and imprisoned, 1567. (Cox, i. 326.)

His examination in the Tower 18 Feb. 1567–8. His submission 17 March 1567–8. Submitted his lands to the Queen's mercy 14 July 1568. (Irish MSS.)

Still in the Tower 24 Oct. 1568. (Irish MSS.)

Arrived in Dublin 25 March 1573. (Irish MSS., Sept. 1575.)

His treason discovered. Imprisoned 1576. (Cox, i. 348.)

Murdered Henry Davells 1579. (Cox, i. 355.)

Wounded in the nose 1579. Defeated by Malby 1579. Besieged Adare 1579. (Cox, i. 357. 358. 359.)

Nearly intercepted Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 366.)

Taken and executed 1581. (Cox, i. 368 A.)

DEVAWE. *See* VAWE.**DEVEREUX, } JOHN, (Dean of Fernes):**

DEVOROX, } Sydney wrote for him to be made Bishop of Fernes 19 Aug. 1566. (MSS.)

DEVEREUX, NICOLAS:

Wrote to Cecil in favour of his nephew, Sir John Devereux, Dean of Fernes, 27 Aug. 1566. (MSS.)

DEVEREUX, RICHARD, (Brother to John, Dean of Fernes):

Went to England as to his brother being made Bishop of Fernes, and to hold his deanery also, 27 Aug. 1566. (MSS.)

DILLON, LUCAS, SIR:

Appointed Attorney General: Patent, 8 Nov. 1566. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Went to England with White. *See* 16 July 1567. (MSS.)

Petitioned for certain lands pertaining to the abbey of St. Mary the Virgin of Trym, also manor of Castleknock. Granted 16 July 1568. (MSS.)

As to Wise's lands 11 Feb. 1568–9. (MSS.)

Attorney General 1568–9. (Cox, i. 329.)

A Commissioner in Ulster Oct. 1583. (Cox, i. 368 D.)

DILLON, LUKE, SIR. [? Probably same as above]:

Appointed a Commissioner to make books to undertakers of Munster 26 April 1587. (Cox, i. 395.)

DILLON, ROBERT, SIR:

Of Riverston. *See* 17 June 1572. (MSS.)

One of Council in Connaught. *See* 9 March 1570–1. (MSS.)

Second Justice of Connaught. *See* 18 May 1571. Desired feofarm. *See* 19 May, 6 Oct., 1571. (MSS.)

Recommended to be Master of the Rolls. *See* 17 June 1572. (MSS.)

Appointed a Commissioner to make books to contractors or undertakers of Munster 26 April 1587. (Cox, i. 395.)

DILLON, THOMAS :

Went from President of Connaught ; recommended by him to Deputy. See 9 March 1570-1. (Irish MSS.)
Left a Commissioner to decide controversies 1576. (Cox, i. 347.)

DIX, } WILLIAM :
DYX, }

As to accounts in Ireland 8, 10 May 1564. (MSS.)
Had made an estimate of the Queen's debt, &c. 16 July 1564. (MSS.)
One of Commissioners to examine into accounts and abuses in Ireland. See 16 Aug. 1564.
His letters 17 Aug. 1564. Desired to be recalled 22 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)
His letter. Had delivered books to Birmingham as commanded, yet hitherto he had received no information from him, 17 Jan. 1564-5. (MSS.)
Appointed a Commissioner as to musters and checks, in place of Wrothe, 26 Jan. 1564-5. (MSS.)
His letter as to discharging certain bands 30 March, 13 April, 1565. (MSS.)
His declaration to the Council of his service in Ireland 3 Oct. 1565.
Arnold wrote for Attorney General to supply Dix's place 27 Oct. 1565. (MSS.)

DIXON, RICHARD :

Sydney recommended him to be Bishop of Cork and Cloyne. See 26 Dec. 1569. (MSS.)
Granted to be Bishop of Cork and Cloyne. See April 1570. (MSS.)

DOCKWRA, } HENRY, SIR :
DOKWRA, }

Planted a garrison at Loughfoyle early in 1600. (Cox, i. 424.)
He and the garrison of Derry, aided by Art McTurloch O'Neal, wasted O'Cahan's country, 1600, and took Dunalong in face of Tyrone. Took castle of Liffier by assistance of Neal Garve. (Cox, i. 427.)
Governor of Loughfoyle in April 1601. Secured O'Dogharty's country 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)
Took Newtown 1601. (Cox, i. 439.)
Came to Lord Deputy at Dunganon June or July 1602. Besieged Enislaghlin 10 Aug. 1602, and brought the garrison prisoners to the Newry 19 Aug. 1602. (Cox, i. 447.)

DOUGLAS, JOHN, (an English-Scot ; Servant of Sydney) :

Sent to Primate of Armagh by Earl of Argyle 18 Nov. 1565. (MSS.)
Sent by Sydney into Scotland of late for provision of jacks, sculls, &c. (Sydney's letter, 9 June 1566.)
Sent into Scotland by Sydney to sound Argyle. Returned to England with news as to Surleboy, &c. See 4 Aug. 1568. (MSS.)
Went to England with letter of Sydney. See 11 May 1573. (MSS.)

DOWDALL, CAPTAIN :

Arrived at Waterford with 600 men 1579. (Cox, i. 358.)
He and Captain Zouch marched against Barry 1581. (Cox, i. 368 A.)

DOWDALL, JAMES, (Solicitor General) :

Sent to Shane O'Neal 30 Jan. 1564-5. (MSS.)
Appointed Justice of King's Bench: Patent, 1565. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
Sent to Shane O'Neale 30 Jan. 1565-6. Returned from Shane with his answer, dated 5 Feb. 1565-6. Went to Shane again. Returned with Shane's answer 18 Feb. 1565-6. (MSS.)
A Commissioner at Dundalk. See 29 Nov. 1567 and 3 Jan. 1567-8. (MSS.)
A Commissioner to make peace with O'Neal. See 3 March 1570-1. (MSS.)
A Commissioner as to Tirlogh Lynogh and Dungannon. Inclosures missing. See 20 May 1573. (MSS.) [? Inclosure to 25 May.]
Appointed Chief Justice of King's Bench. Privy Seal 13 May 1583: Patent, Dublin, 5 Aug. 1583. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
A Commissioner in Ulster Oct. 1583. (Cox, i. 368 D.)

DOWNE, BISHOP OF :

Letter appointing Maccavill 6 Jan. 1564-5. (MSS.) [Mac-Cagwell. (Ware's Bishops, 6 Jan. 1564-5.)]
Came to England. Could not enter upon his bishopric by reason that Shane's brother held it by virtue of an appointment from Rome. See 16 May 1565. (MSS.)

DRAYCOTT, HENRY :

He was Chancellor of the Exchequer. Appointed 21 June 1561. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
He was Remembrancer of the Exchequer 10 Jan. 1564-5. He was Chancellor of Exchequer and Remembrancer 1565. See 25 July 1565. (MSS.)
Bishops of Armagh and Meath wrote that he might be appointed Master of the Rolls 29 Jan. 1564-5. His letter requesting the office 7 April 1565. (MSS.)
To be Master of the Rolls and one of Privy Council in Ireland. See 25 July 1565. (MSS.)
Returned thanks to Sir W. Cecil 2 Sept. 1565. (MSS.)
Appointed Master of the Rolls 5 Oct. 1565: Patent, 15 Dec. 1566. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
Wrote to have his offices of Master of the Rolls and Chancellor of Exchequer by patent for life 4 March 1565-6. (MSS.)
Wrote to have patent for office of Master of the Rolls and Chancellor of the Exchequer 30 April 1566. (MSS.)
Sydney wrote to the same effect 16 July 1566. (MSS.)
Thanked Cecil for obtaining his Bill, to be signed by the Queen for his offices, &c. 12 Jan. 1566-7. (MSS.)
A Commissioner as to Treasurer's accounts. His letter relating thereto 5 June 1569. (MSS.)
Dead. Archbishop of Dublin recommended Robert Dillon to fill his office. See 7, 9 June 1572. (MSS.)

DRURY, ROBERT :

A custodian of the bishopric of Ross, granted to him for three years, 28 Nov. 1579. (Cox, i. 363.)

DRURY, WILLIAM, SIR, (President of Munster) :

Arrived in Ireland as President of Munster June 1576. His patent 20 June 1576.

DRURY, WILLIAM, SIR—*continued.*

- Appointed Lord Justice : Patent, 27 April 1578. Sworn 14 Sept. 1578. (Cox, i. 353.) His instructions dated 29 May 1578. There is attached to these instructions a paper for a new establishment of officers in Ireland, dated 31 March 1579. (Irish MSS.; *which see.*)
- Began his journey to Munster 29 Sept. 1578. (Cox, i. 353.)
- Marched to Munster. Returned to Kilmallock, and encamped at Gibbing's Town. Continued there marching up and down nine weeks. Made another incursion into Connilo. Sick. Retired to Waterford. Died 30 Sept. 1579. (Cox, i. 358.)

DUBLIN :

- Sydney wrote as to forfeits colourably inserted into the charter granted by Her Majesty to citizens of Dublin 20 April 1566. To move as to the close prisoners long kept in castle of Dublin to Queen's great charge. Lead to be sent to repair castle 20 April 1566. (MSS.)
- Mayor and burgesses as to abbey of St. Mary's, &c. 20 April 1568. (MSS.)
- Some dispute with merchants of Dublin as to custom, &c. See 17 July 1571. (MSS.)
- Plague raged there 1575. (Cox, i. 342.)
- The two sons of Shane O'Neal, O'Donell's son, and O'Reily, made their escape, Dec. 1590. (Cox, i. 400.)
- College to be erected at Dublin Oct. 1563. (MSS.) Finished 1593. Lord Burleigh first Chancellor. Usher, afterwards the learned Primate, the first scholar entered there. (Cox, i. 402.)

DUBLIN, ARCHBISHOP OF :

- Curwen revoked 10 June 1567. (MSS.)
- Sydney directed to bestow archbishopric of Dublin on Archbishop of Armagh 10 June 1567. (MSS.)
- Appointed Lord Keeper : Patent, 25 May 1573, till arrival of William Gerrard, June 1576. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*) (Cox, i. 347.)
- Again Gerrard absent : Patent, 15 Sept. 1577. Again 10 Oct. 1579. Again 21 Nov. 1579. Again (Gerrard deceased) : Patent, 6 March 1581, to end of Elizabeth.
- Instructions as Commissioner for faculties 13 April 1579. (Irish MSS.)
- For first fruits. See 26 March 1568. (MSS.)
- As to his manor of St. Sepulchre for stay of a Statute against his privileges. See 2 April, 27 May, 13 June, 1568. (MSS.)
- Went to England as to a suit with Brereton. See 19 March 1568-9. (MSS.)
- His letter as to Brereton 15 Aug. 1569. (MSS.)
- As to the deanery of St. Patrick's. See 16 Feb. 1570-1. (MSS.)
- As to penance of Bishop of Cork. Appointed a Commissioner as to abuses in the Church. See 16 April 1571. (MSS.)

DUFF, EDMOND, (Servant to Garet Fitz-John) :

- His deposition concerning Desmond and Ormond 14 March 1564-5. See 14 March 1564-5. (MSS.) See 21 April 1565. (Irish MSS.)

DUKE, HENRY, SIR :

Defeated near Inniskelling by Mac Baron, Tyrone's brother, Aug. 1594. (Cox, i. 403.)

DUNBOY, CASTLE OF :

Surprised by O'Sullivan Bear Feb. 1601-2. Taken by storm by Lord President of Munster 18 June 1602. The whole of the garrison killed. (Cox, i. 449. 450.)

DUNBOY, BARON OF :

Brother to Peers Butler. See 4 Jan. 1566-7. (Desmond's letter.)

Award of Court of Chancery. Piers Butler to deliver certain lands to him. Queen wrote that Piers Butler might hold the lands till Dunboyn recovered them by common law 24 Sept. 1566. (MSS.)

Came to Deputy with Desmond. See 9, 14 Sept. 1566. (MSS.)

Committed to ward, and his wife. Contentions between him and his brother Peers Butler (See Deputy's letter, p. 4, 20 April 1567.) (MSS.)

Dead. The Queen regretted his death, and meant to keep his son and heir in England without granting him to anybody. See 9, 11 June 1567. (MSS.) See also 10 June 1567. (Fitzwilliam's letter.)

DUNBOY (the young Lord) :

Cecil commanded to see him brought up at Oxford or Cambridge. See 22 July, 12 Aug., 1567. (MSS.)

DUNBOY, LADY :

Her complaints against Butler 1566-7. (Cox, i. 325.)

DUNBOY, RECTORY OF :

Concerning rectory of Dunboyn for brother to Primate 15 July, 10 Sept., 1564. (MSS.)

Archbishop of Armagh wrote for it for his brother 16 July 1565. (MSS.)

Sydney wrote that he had not a sufficient warrant to make the lease 17 July 1566. (MSS.)

Excepted to by Deputy as necessary for provision of Deputy's household. Parsonage of Narrow instead. Granted. (Queen's letter, 12 Oct. 1566.) (MSS.)

DUNDALK :

Besieged by Shane O'Neal 1564. (Cox, i. 317.)

As to fortifying Dundalk 5 March 1565-6. Queen remitted it to Sydney's consideration 28 March 1566. (MSS.)

Besieged again by Shane O'Neal, who was driven away with shame and loss, 1566. (Cox, i. 321.)

Governor of, Sir Richard Morrison, July 1600. (Cox, i. 427.)

DUNGANNON :

The town and Tyrone's great house there set on fire on the approach of Morrison's regiment June 1602. (Cox, i. 447.)

DUNGANNON, BARON OF, (Hugh, Son of Mathew O'Neal) :

Hugh. (Camden.) Son of a known bastard. (Cox, i. 389.)

Sussex had instructions to invest him with earldom of Tyrone if he thought fit, 1560. (Cox, i. 315.)

Not to be sent to England as had been ordered. (Irish MSS., 28 March 1562.)

DUNGANNON, BARON OF—*continued.*

Went to England with Lord Deputy 1567. (Cox, i. 326.)

Government of Ulster divided between him, Tyrlogh Lynogh, and Sir Henry Bagnall, 1584. (Cox, i. 382.)

Encouraged to oppose Scotch islanders about June 1585. (Cox, i. 386.)

Came to England, and advised the Queen to suppress the name and authority of O'Neal. Made Earl of Tyrone 1585. (Cox, i. 389.) 10 May 1587. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

See TYRONE.

DUNKELLIN. *See* CLANRICKARD.

DUNMANUS, CASTLE OF :

Taken by Royalists 4 June 1602. (Cox, i. 450.)

DUNSANY, LORD :

Christopher Barnewell wrote to have wardship of, 28 Aug. 1565.

(*See also* Arnold's letter, 29 Aug. 1565.) (MSS.)

Consented to Cess. *See* his signature end of 1577.

DUSK, ABBEY OF. *See* ABBEYS.

DYAS, GEORGE, &c., (Merchants of Portugal) :

As to their wares retained by Desmond. Deputy to see justice done. *See* 20 June 1568. (MSS.)

DYX. *See* DIX.

ELERS, THEODORE :

The Hamburg man 19 July 1563. (MSS.)

FIGHTER,	} M'WILLIAM, (BURK) :
EWTER,	
OUGHTER,	
OUTER,	

Came to Lord Deputy, and knighted, 1575-6. (Cox, i. 345.)

Castlebar restored to him by Deputy 1576. (Cox, i. 347.)

His country divided into five properties 1585. (Cox, i. 388.)

ELKS, WILD, (in Ireland). *See* 12 Aug. 1583. (Letter of Waterhouse.)

ELLIOT, THOMAS (Master Gunner in Ireland) :

To have lease of rectory of Reteyne, county of Meath, 16 July 1559, p. 10.

Sent to England 18, 19 Jan. 1566-7, as to munitions, and to take up timber in Cheshire and Lancashire, and a hoy to be sent by him. (Sydney's letters, 18, 19 Jan. 1566-7.) (MSS.)

Munitions sent by him. *See* 11 March 1566-7. (MSS.)

To have lease of certain rectories. *See* 1 July 1568. (MSS.)

Went to England recommended by Deputy. *See* 4 April 1575. (MSS.)

ENGLEFIELD :

Sir Edward Fitton doubted whether he could live under such a pastor. *See* 28 Aug. 1570. (MSS.)

Fitton wrote in favour of his sister Englefield. *See* 28 Aug. 1570. (MSS.)

ENOSE,
ENOWS, } ANTHONY, (Servant to Fitz-William):
EYNOS, }

- Arrived in Ireland. Landed 10 Dec. with letters of the 13 Nov.
See 12 Dec. 1567. (MSS., Fitzwilliams.)
A declaration of disbursements of 2,320*l.* sent out of England by
him and Peter Bowdler. See July 1571. (MSS.)
Fitz-Williams received a letter by him, dated 9 July. See 19 Aug.
1571. 6 July. See 15 Aug. 1572. (MSS.)
Went to England. See 13 June 1572. (MSS.)

ESHAM. See ISHAM.

ESSEX, EARL OF, (Walter Devereux):

- His instructions 30 March 1573. (Irish MSS.)
The Queen lent the Earl 10,000*l.* June 1573, to be paid, with
interest, Aug. 1574, secured upon certain lands in Essex.
(Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)
Cox says he was made Earl Marshal 1573. (Liber Hiberniæ says
9 May 1576.)
Articles concluded between him and the Queen to have half
Clandeboy and carry with him 200 horse and 400 footmen
8 July 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)
The Queen granted to him the seignories of Clandeboy, Ferny,
&c., 9 July 1573. (Cox, i. 339.)
Opposed by Lord Deputy, and at length agreed that Essex should
take a commission from Lord Deputy as Governor of Ulster.
Landed at Carrickfergus latter end of Aug. 1573. (Irish MSS.)
Returned a year after. (Cox, i. 339, 340, 341.)
Received commission for government of Ulster 21 Jan. 1573-4.
Required to surrender government of Ulster March 1573-4.
(Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)
The Queen minded to revoke him by occasion of his letters, dated
March 1573-4, but continued his service according to his own
offers. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575; *which see* for infor-
mation as to Essex.)
Created Earl Marshal of Ireland: Patent, 9 May 1576. (Liber
Hiberniæ.)
He made a second expedition into Ulster; proceeded successfully
there. Received many affronts from Court by means of his
enemies. Forced to resign his command in Ulster. Died of
grief, or dysentery, at Dublin, 22 Sept. 1576. (Cox, i. 348.)

ESSEX, EARL OF, (Robert Devereux):

- His commission to be Lieutenant of Ireland March 1598-9.
(Irish MSS.)
Appointed Lord Lieutenant of Ireland: Patent, Westminster,
12 March 1598-9. Arrived in Ireland 15 April 1599. Sworn
same day.
Marched into Munster. Took Cahir Castle 30 May. Relieved
Askeaton. Had two or three skirmishes with the Sungan Earl
of Desmond. Came to Dublin latter end of July 1599. The
Queen was angry with this expedition. (Cox, i. 418, 421.)
Wrote a letter to the Queen, which contained instructions how to
manage an Irish war, 15 June 1599. (Cox, i. 418.)

ESSEX, EARL OF—continued.

Went with 2,500 men into Leix and Offaly, and ruined the O'Moores and O'Connors. Returned to Dublin, and demanded of the Queen 1,000 more men, 1599. Received the 1,000 men he wrote for. Went to the border of Ulster with 250 foot and 300 horse about Aug., and on 8 Sept. 1599 held a parley with Tyrone, and made a truce for six weeks, and so from six weeks to six weeks. 22 Sept. 1599 gave a commission to Council of Munster to govern that province 1599. (Cox, i. 421.)

Received a sharp letter from the Queen, dated 14 Sept. 1599. Repaired immediately to England. Came to Court 28 Sept. 1599. (Cox, i. 422.)

ESTATES OF INHERITANCE :

An Act to allow present Deputy to grant. See 1568-9. (MSS.)

EUSTACE, CHRISTOPHER :

Confirmation of lands. See Sept. 1567. (Burleigh's Notes.)

An Act to be passed confirming the Queen's title and the interest of patentees in lands of Christopher and others attainted of treason. (See MSS. List of Acts, 1568.)

EUSTACE, JOHN :

The joint letter of him, &c. for aid 12 Aug. 1569. (MSS.)

White to purchase the house of Enescorthie of him. See 30 June 1572. (MSS.)

EXCHEQUER :

Certain ordinances to be observed in, &c. [? 1565]. (MSS.) See 1565.

EXPENDITURE :

A brief note of the charges during time of Earl of Sussex ; ten years and a half—April 1555 to Oct. 1565. See Oct. 1565. (MSS.)

Jenyson's estimate of charges of Ireland, dated 4 July 1567. (MSS.)

FENTON, GEFFERY :

Appointed Secretary of State for Ireland : Patent, 14 July 1581.

Patent, Dublin, 14 Nov. 1581. New Patent, 22 April 1584.

Continued 20 April 1603. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Secretary to Council of Ireland 1585. (Cox, i. 387.)

He was a moth to all Lord Deputies of his time. Was frequently sent for to England to inform the Queen of the true state of Ireland. His instructions he carried into Ireland, dated Dec. 1585. (Cox, i. 389. 390. 391.)

Obtained a commission to make a final end of the rebels 9 March 1595-6. (Cox, i. 409.)

Began his march with Sir John Norris towards Tyrone 19 April 1595-6. Concluded peace with him 24 April 1596. A commission to settle Connaught. (Cox, i. 410.)

Accompanied General Sir John Norris to re-victual Armagh 15 Jan. 1596-7. (Cox, i. 412.)

Had a commission with Ormond and Bishop of Meath to treat with Tyrone. Agreed to a cessation for eight weeks 22 Dec. 1597. (Cox, i. 414.)

FERMANAGH. See MCGUIRE.

FERNES, BISHOP OF :

Lately deceased 19 Aug. 1566.

Sydney wrote in favour of Devorox (Devereux), Dean of Fernes, to be made Bishop of Fernes, 19 Aug. 1566. (MSS.)

FETTIPLACE, THOMAS :

Declaration of his travels, &c. 1 May 1563. (MSS.)

Recovered the ship that was taken from the Queen by Whitehead.

Placed the prisoners in Carlingford. They broke prison, and took Fettiplace's own ship. See 11 May 1563. (MSS.)

Fitz-Williams wrote to Lerpole (Liverpool) as to him 29 Feb. 1563-4, 2, 4 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

An inventory of his bark stayed by Sir W. Fitz-Williams in the haven of Lerpole 1 March 1563-4. See also 4 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

Fitz-Williams wrote on his behalf 4 May 1565. (MSS.)

Cecil wrote he was glad to hear as to the taking of Phetyplace 18 May 1566. (MSS.)

Expected daily to be led to execution. His account of Shano O'Neal 16 May 1567. (MSS.)

FIAN. See **FYAN.**

FINCH, THOMAS :

Sent with Deputy's letter to England 15 April 1566. (MSS.)

FITTON, } EDWARD, SIR :

Made President of Connaught 1566. (Cox, i. 323.) [Liber Hiberniæ says he was appointed in 1569.]

President of Connaught 1569. (Cox, i. 336.)

The first President of Connaught appointed: Patent, 1 June 1569.

Arrived at Dublin with Desmond and his brother Sir John of Desmond 25 March 1573. (Irish MSS., Sept. 1575.)

Became Treasurer on resignation of Sir W. Fitz-Williams 31 March 1573. (Irish MSS., Sept. 1575.) He was Treasurer in 1573, upon resignation of Sir William Fitz-Williams. (Liber Hiberniæ.) He entered into office as Treasurer 1 April 1573. (See MSS., 1 April 1573.)

Committed to castle of Dublin by decree of Deputy and Council for withstanding Deputy's commandment for delivery of a fiant for the pardon for James Mead, who killed Roden, Fitton's servant, 4 June 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Refused to go into Munster to stay that country upon escape of Desmond 20 Nov. 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Appointed Treasurer-at-War: Patent, 5 Aug. 1575. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Accompanied Sir William Drury to Munster 29 Sept. 1578. (Cox, i. 353.)

Appointed Receiver General of Exchequer: Patent, 26 July 1579.

FITZ-EDMOND, RICHARD :

Son to Edmond Fitz-Richard. See 27 April 1570.

FITZ-EDMOND, WALTER, (Son to Edmond Fitz-Richard) :

Ormond left him to pursue Edm. Butler. See 27 April 1570. (MSS.)

FITZ-GERALD (of Ballinartir ; commonly called Seneschal of Imokilly) :

Preyed the country about Lissmore 1581. (Cox, i. 386 a.)
Surprised Youghall. Forced to retreat Jan. 1582-3. (Cox, i. 367 B.)

FITZ-GERALD, GERALD, SIR :

Viscount Decies, county of Waterford. No date. So styled in Sir H. Sydney's papers. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

FITZ-GERALD, HENRY, LORD, (Son to the Earl of Kildare) :

Retired to Ophalia. Detained by the O'Connors till Deputy sent Ormond for him, to whom he was delivered after much ado, and sent into England, 1581. (Cox, i. 368.)

FITZ-GERALD, JAMES :

Pardoned 1600-1. (Cox, i. 435.)

FITZ-GERALD, JOHN, SIR, (Lord of the Decies) :

Prisoner to Desmond. Set at liberty by Lord Deputy [? 1580]. (Cox, i. 368.)

FITZ-GERALD, } MAURICE, SIR, (Cousin to the Earl of Ormond) :
FITZ-GARRET, }

Ormond went into his country, called the Decies. See 8 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

His supplication against Desmond July 1565. (MSS.)

His deposition concerning the quarrel between Ormond and Desmond last of Feb. 1564-5. (Irish MSS.)

His letter against Desmond 22 April 1565.

Desmond's requests as to him 20 Dec. 1565. (Irish MSS.)

Order for quietness and peace between him and Desmond 5, 8 Jan. 1565-6. (Irish MSS.)

Returned to Ireland. Cecil's letter in his favour 24 Feb. 1565-6. (MSS.)

His letter to Cecil, that he held his lands of the Queen, and not of Desmond, 15 March 1567-8. (Irish MSS.) [Not inserted.]

Sheriff of Cork. Received certain persons as pledges from Cusack. See 20 Aug. 1564. See also Cusack's letter on same subject, 30 Sept. 1565. (MSS.)

In England. (See Cusack's letter, 30 Sept. 1565.) (MSS.)

FITZ-GERALD, OLIVER :

His complaints against Butler 1566-7. (Cox, i. 325.)

His territories invaded by Sir Edmund Butler and Pierce Grace 1567.) (Cox, i. 326.)

FITZ-GERALD, THOMAS :

Knight of the Valleys (Glin or Glinnes). (Cecil's Notes, Sept. 1567.) (MSS.)

FITZ-GERALD, WALTER REAGH :

Pardoned 1586. (Cox, i. 395.)

FITZ-GIBBON. See WHITE KNIGHT.

FITZ-JAMES, GARET, (Dean of Lismore) :

His deposition concerning Ormond and Desmond. See 21 April 1565. (Irish MSS.)

FITZ-JOHN, GARET, (Steward to Earl of Desmond) :

His deposition touching Ormond and Desmond. See 21 April 1565. (Irish MSS.)

FITZ-JOHN, JAMES [? Desmond], (of Sroanacaly) :

Taken and executed 1581. (Cox, i. 368 A.)

FITZ-MAURICE, JAMES, (of Desmond) :

Contention between him and the Lord of Lixnaw 1567. (Cox, i. 327.)

In rebellion 1569. (Cox, i. 332.)

Besieged Kilkenny 1569. (Cox, i. 333.)

Reduced to obedience 1571. (Cox, i. 337.)

FITZ-MAURICE, } **JAMES** :
FITZ-MORRIS, }

Cousin to John and James of Desmond. (Cox, i. 355.)

Had been at Rome and in Spain. Daily expected home 1576.

Having in vain solicited France for two years, was more successful with the Pope and King of Spain. Landed with four score Spaniards and some Irish and English Papists July 1579. (Cox, i. 355.)

Killed 1579. (Cox, i. 357.)

FITZ-PATRICK, BARNABY, SIR :

Of late met with the O'Mores in Leix, and fought with them, 21 Oct. 1564. (MSS.)

With his forty kern to aid Ormond against the rebels (O'Moores) 21 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

FITZ-RICHARD, EDMOND :

Father to Walter and Richard Fitz-Edmund. See 27 April 1570. (MSS.)

FITZ-SIMONDS :

Had been appointed a Commissioner with Nicolas Heron for causes in Munster. Had lately delivered a book of their doings. (Irish MSS., 31 March 1563.)

FITZ-SIMONDS, THOMAS :

Offered to build the town of Haggard, of which he had a lease, upon condition of having it as a fee-farm. (Sydney's letter, 12 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

Granted, and also of the garden plot at Dublin. (Queen's letter, 16 Jan. 1566-7.) (MSS.) See 20 April 1568. (MSS. p. 10.)

FITZ-THOMAS, JOHN :

About to invade Munster latter end of March 1601. (Cox, i. 440.)

FITZ-WILLIAMS, BRIAN :

Brother to Sir William. See 11 Sept. 1562 or 1563.

More willing to stay with his band in Ireland than to return to Berwick 11 Sept. 1562 or 1563. [Doubtful.] (Irish MSS.)

Birmingham set a check against him for 2,900*l.*, which he desired him to answer to. See 16 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

Bearer of a letter to England from Sir W. Fitz-Williams. See 19 Oct. 1564. (MSS.)

Cecil wrote that his cousin Bryan Fitz-Williams, being offered to have his cause tried, had made choice of Deputy as his judge, 4, 9 Nov. 1565. (MSS.)

Went to England. His checks determined. Signed by Sydney. Was accounted one of the garrison of Berwick. (Sydney's letter, 19 Jan. 1566-7.) (MSS.)

FITZ-WILLIAMS, BRIAN—continued.

Cecil thanked Sydney for the favourable expedition of his cause
11 March 1566-7. (MSS.)

Arrived in Ireland with 150 horse; sent by English clergy, 1581.
(Cox, t. 368.)

FITZ-WILLIAMS, JOHN:

Brother to Sir William. See 3 May 1568. (MSS.)

With 100 soldiers in fort of Leix to aid Ormond against the
rebels (O'Mores) 21 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

Took eighteen of Shane's men, and cut off their heads, latter end of
July 1566. See 16 Aug. 1566. (MSS.)

FITZ-WILLIAMS, LADY:

Her letter to Burleigh for the return to England of Sir William
Fitz-Williams. See 29 Aug. 1571. (MSS.)

FITZ-WILLIAMS, MICHAEL, (Surveyor General):

Surveyor of Ireland. Had been so in time of Sussex.

A survey taken by him of religious houses. See 1569. (MSS.)

Went to England recommended by William Fitz-Williams. See
6, 8 July 1571. (MSS.)

Died about 1572 or 1573. (See Alford's letter, 29 July 1573.)
(MSS.)

FITZ-WILLIAMS, THOMAS:

Went to England. Sir W. Fitz-Williams wrote in his favour as
to Holme Patrick 24 April 1565. (MSS.)

Bearer to England of a letter from John Plunket [? 10 July 1565].
(MSS.)

To have a lease for forty years of dissolved monastery of Holme
Patrick 9, 24 Oct. 1565.

FITZ-WILLIAMS, WILLIAM, SIR:

Sent to Ireland as Vice Treasurer 19 July 1559. (Irish MSS.)

Appointed Treasurer-at-War: Patent, 24 July 1559. (Liber Hi-
bernica.)

Lord Justice (Sussex absent): Patent, 11 Jan. 1559-60. (Liber
Hibernica.) Sussex returned about April 1560. (Cox, t. 315.)

Appointed Lord Justice (Sussex absent): Patent 11 Jan. 1560-1.
Sussex returned 1 June 1561.

Lord Justice (Sussex absent): Patent, 20 Dec. 1561. Sussex
returned 4 July 1562. (Cox, t. 316.)

His band ordered to assist Thomond 26 Jan. 1562-3. (MSS.)

Had arrived at Chester with the treasure 19 Feb. 1563-4. See
21 Feb. 1563-4. (MSS.)

Embarked 6 March 1563-4. Arrived in Dublin 8 March 1563-4.
See 11 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

Resigned, Arnold being appointed Lord Justice, 2 May 1564.

Appointed a Commissioner to reside in Munster, during absence
of Ormond and Desmond, 28 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

One of Lords Justices (Sydney absent): Privy Seal, Windsor,
12 Aug. 1567: Patent, 9 Oct. 1567.

Appointed Lord Deputy (Sydney revoked): Privy Seal, 11 Dec.
1571.

Resigned as Treasurer 1 April 1573. (MSS., 1 April 1573.)

Letters for Deputy to come over, but delayed, April 1573. (Bur-
leigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

FITZ-WILLIAMS, WILLIAM, SIR—continued.

Lord Deputy ordered to go to England. Delayed, the Lord Chancellor Weston being dangerously ill, May 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Marched to Munster 1574. Revoked. Sydney appointed 1575.

Appointed Lord Deputy (Perrott recalled) : Patent, 17 Feb. 1587-8.

Arrived 23 June 1588. Sworn 30 June 1588. Had formerly been a good Governor, but being answered when he sought some reward for his services, it was a preferment and not a service, he ever afterwards made a profit of his office. (Cox, i. 397.)

Went into Ulster Nov. 1588. (Cox, i. 397.)

Went to Connaught June 1589. Several rebels submitted. See the conditions. (Cox, i. 398.)

Seventy of Sir Thomas Norris's regiment mutinied. His bold conduct 28 May 1590. (Cox, i. 400.)

Invaded Fermanagh, and proclaimed Macguire traitor, 1593. Recalled. Russell appointed : Patent, 16 May 1594.

The new Lord Deputy, Sir W. Russell, landed 31 July, and was sworn 11 Aug., 1594. (Cox, i. 403.)

FLAHERTYES :

Submitted about Dec. 1602. (Cox, i. 448.)

FLEMING, ROBERT :

Sent by Shane O'Neal with Sir Thomas Cusack to England with his petitions and submission 11 Sept. 1563. (Irish Papers.)

He did not leave Dublin till 22 Sept. 1563. (See letter of Deputy and Council of that date.) (Irish Papers.)

Wrote from Drogheda as to Shane 29 Nov. 1563. (MSS.)

Whether Robert Fleming should have the ordering of the Brive-house 10 Jan. 1563-4. (MSS.)

As to debt between Sir Thomas Gresham and him 15 April 1564. (MSS.)

Returned thanks for friendship shown him in Gresham's matter 28 Feb. 1564-5. He was Mayor of Drogheda 28 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

FLEMING, THOMAS, (of Sedan) :

Complained of wrong done him by Baron Slane. See 19 Aug. 1564. See also 2 Nov. 1564, p. 2. (MSS.)

Foster-brother to Tirlogh Lynough. See 22 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

A Commissioner at Dundalk. See 24 May 1568. (MSS.)

His letter as to Tirlogh Lynough, &c. See 29 Aug. 1569, dated Syddam.

**FLOWER, { CAPTAIN :
SERJEANT MAJOR : }**

Sent into Carbery with 1,200 foot and 100 horse April 1600. (Cox, i. 425.)

Sent by Lord President of Munster to interrupt the passage of the rebels of the Shenin. Defeated the rebels 29 March 1601. Returned to Limerick 21 April 1601. (Cox, i. 441.)

Went to view the enemy (Spaniards), and beat them back, 28 Sept 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

FOREST, PIERS, (Mayor of Youghal) :

Wrote as to the rebellion of James Fitz-Morrice &c. 19, 20 June 1569. (MSS.)

FORTESCUE, CAPTAIN :

He and his band discharged 20 Sept. 1564. (MSS., 23 April 1565.)
Came to Cork with a company 3 Oct. 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

FOSTER :

Returned from Ireland 12 June 1564. (MSS.)

FREVETT, GEORGE :

Sent by Sussex to England as to Baron Delvin 10 March 1562-3.
(MSS.)

FULLERTON, JAMES, and JAMES HAMILTON :

1587. Sent to Ireland by King of Scots to keep correspondence with English of Ireland, and to inform him of the state, &c. of the Irish. The better to disguise themselves they kept a school, and the famous Bishop Usher was their scholar.

Usher was at thirteen years of age (1593) admitted to college of Dublin, Hamilton (being senior fellow there) was his tutor.
(Cox, i. 397.)

FYTTON. See FITTON.**GAFFENEY, } CHRISTOPHER, (Chaplain to Sussex) :****GAFFENEY, }**

Bearer of a letter to Sydney recommending him to be Bishop of Ossory 1 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

Sydney in his favour to be Bishop of Ossory 8 June 1566. (MSS.)

GALDE, JAMES, (Brother to Lord of Cahir) :

Surrendered Cahir Castle by means of his brother Lord of Cahir 29 Aug. 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

GALLAWAY, FORT OF :

Deputy ordered it to be finished Dec. 1602 or Jan. 1602-3. (Cox, i. 448.)

GALLOGLASS :

See what they are, how they are armed, &c., 6 April 1543. (MSS.)

GALT, ALEXANDER, (a Scot born) :

A son of Tirlagh Lynough. Sent by Tirlagh to Surleboy. See 29 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

GALWAY :

Mayor of, &c., in favour of Earl of Clanricard, 15 Feb. 1558-9. (Irish MSS.)

Petition from inhabitants of, and particularly Dominick Lynch, for foundation of a free school to be built at the charge of said Lynch. To be endowed with Queen's part of parsonage of Galway. (Sydney's letter, 30 May 1566.) (MSS.)

Divided into 200 plough lands. See 20 May 1571. (MSS.)

Friars assembled at abbey of. See inclosure to Dec. 1572. (MSS.)

GALWAY, GEOFFREY, (Mayor of Limerick) :

Fined 400*l.* by President of Munster about Dec. 1600. (Cox, i. 434.)

GARDINER, ROBERT, SIR :

Appointed a Commissioner to make books to the undertakers of Munster 26 April 1587. (Cox, i. 395.)

Appointed a Commissioner for Munster 12 July 1592. (Cox, i. 401.)

A Commissioner to treat peace with Tyrone 8 Jan. 1595-6. (Cox, i. 408.)

Appointed Lord Chief Justice of Queen's Bench. Sworn 15 Nov. 1597.

GARRET, EDWARD :

Wrote by him 2 April 1574. (Irish MSS.) Sept. 1575. (Burleigh's Notes.)

GARRISONS :

To increase, and a further allowance to soldiers, 20 March 1539-60. (Irish MSS.)

A note for reformation and pay of, 23 Sept. 1563. (MSS.)

State of the army and garrisons. See April 1571. (MSS.)

Number of garrisons and charges. See 29 Sept. 1571. (MSS.)

A rate formerly accustomed for the victualling of garrisons in Ireland before Might compounded to victual. See 25 Dec. 1571. (MSS.)

State of army and garrisons 1 Jan. 1571-2, 1 Nov. 1572, 1 Feb. 1572-3. (MSS.)

GARVE, } NEAL :**GARUFF, }**

Called Neal Garuff (i. e., rough or rude) or Queen's O'Donel. (Cox, i. 436.)

Assisted Sir Henry Docwra to take castle of Liffey 1600. (Cox, i. 427.)

Montjoy received orders to grant Tyrconnel to him about 1600-1. (Cox, i. 435.)

Told Sir Henry Docwra that the people of Tyrconnel were his subjects ; that he would cut and hang them as he pleased, 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)

Being discontented, concerted with Mac Swiney measures for a new rebellion, about March 1602-3. (Cox, i. 449.)

GARVEY, ROBERT :

Instructions to him as Commissioner for faculties 13 April 1579. (Irish MSS.)

GERLAND, } GEORGE :**GARLAND, }**

As to surrendering his patent for certain lands to George Parish (Parrys) 14, 15 Aug., 8 Nov., 15 Dec., 1563. (MSS.)

Refused to accomplish his former promise made to Parrys. Sydney wrote to Council of England in favour of Parrys 18 July 1566. (MSS.)

Queen ordered the rent of manor of Agher to be paid by him; Parrys instead of herself 20 Feb. 1566-7. (MSS.)

GERRARD, } WILLIAM :**GIRALD, }**

Appointed Lord Chancellor 23 April 1576. Arrived in Ireland June 1576. (Cox, i. 347.)

Absent in 1577, and sent to England, Oct. 1579. (Cox, i. 360.)

GERTON : }
 GIRTON : }
 GYRTON : }

His band discharged 20 March 1564-5. See 30 March 1565. (MSS.)

GILBERT, HUMFREY :

Edward Horsey called him his cousin 21 Nov. 1566. (Irish MSS.)

A Captain Jilberde was sent to England with Sydney's letter of 12 Nov. 1566. [Was his name Gilbert?—Yes. (See Sidney's letter, 20 Nov. 1566.)]

He did not go to England before 21 Nov. 1566. (See Horsey's letter of that date.)

His letter from Chester as to the soldiers to be sent to Ireland 2 May 1567. (MSS.)

Was instructed from certain gentlemen as to planting in the north. See 6 July 1567, p 4.

To be President in the north for the first year or two See 7 July 1567. (MSS.)

Sent over to Ireland with an account of expenses incurred by Desmond in the Tower 24 Oct. 1568. (Irish MSS.)

Had remained in England this summer by sickness from his place of service there. To be allowed as if he had been present. The Queen recommended him for a better place, when such should offer, 24 Oct. 1568. (Irish MSS.)

Made Governor or Colonel of Munster 1569. Knighted at Drogheda 1 Jan. 1569-70. Got leave to go to England, and married a rich widow ; and drowned not long afterwards. (Cox, i. 335. 336.)

GLANCAR or CLANCARR, EARL OF :

Lord Deputy to inquire into his estate devolved to the Crown for want of heirs male 1597. (Cox, i. 413.)

See CLANCARR, EARL OF.

GLENCAR, EARL OF :

At variance with Desmond 1578. (Cox, i. 354.)

See MORE M'CARATHY.

GOLD, JAMES :

Appointed a Commissioner for Munster 12 July 1592. (Cox, i. 401.)

GONSON :

Treasurer of the Navy. (Irish MSS., 5 May 1561.)

GOODMAN, CHRISTOPHER :

Archbishop of Armagh recommended him to be Bishop of Dublin 22 Jan. 1556-7. (MSS.)

Sydney wrote for him to be Dean of St. Patrick's 4 March 1556-7. (MSS.)

GORMANSTON, }
 GORMANSTONE, } LORD :
 GORMANSTOWN, }

Excused himself in that he did not sign Proclamation against Desmond 10 Feb. 1574-5. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

[? Same circumstance.] Refused to sign Proclamation against Desmond 2 Nov. 1579. Afterwards reprimanded. (Cox, i. 360.)

GORME, DONELL :

Submitted 18 Sept. 1584. Obtained a grant of part of the Glinns. (Cox, i. 381.)

GOUGH, PATRICK :

Going into Flanders. Sydney wrote to Cecil by him 16 July 1566. (MSS.)

GOUT :

Cure for. (See Bishop of Armagh's letter to Cecil, 25 March 1571.) (MSS.)

GRACE, PEERSE :

He and his brother Oliver burnt and spoilt Ormond's towns. See 2 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

A causer of the spoil of Ormond's country. (Letter, 2 March 1565-6. See 1 March 1567-8. (MSS.) (Burleigh's Notes.)

Pers Grace had gathered his followers, for that his protection was out. Earnest suit was made for his pardon 30, 31 Oct. 1567. (MSS.)

A letter (missing) sent by gentlemen of Killenny and Tipperary for protection for Peirs Grace. See 23 Oct. 1567. (MSS.)

O'Carrol required him to appear before Lords Justices. See 30 Sept. 1568. (MSS.)

Had been an outlaw eighteen years. See 8 Oct. 1568. (MSS.)

GRANY, OWEN :

Submitted about Nov. 1602. (Cox, i. 453.)

GRENEFIELD :**GRENFIELD :****GRENFIELD :****GRENVIL :**

Queen's letter of 22 July 1567 to Deputy sent by him. (MSS.)

He and Warham St. Ledger kept their abode at Cork. [? Commissioner]. See 2, 12 Nov. 1568. (MSS.)

Sheriff of Cork. Went to England. See 18, 19 June 1569. (MSS.)

GREY, LORD, (Arthur of Wilton) :

Fitz-William lamented that Lord Grey (who was looked upon to succeed Sydney) was not coming. See 21 July 1571. (MSS.)

Made Lord Deputy: Patent, 15 July 1580. (Liber Hibernie.)

Landed at Howth 12 Aug. 1580. Sent for sword, but Pelham would not part with it till he had surrendered it personally; which he did, 14 Sept. 1580. (Cox, i. 366.)

Attacked the rebels before he was sworn, and defeated, Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 367.)

Left Rakele, where he was encamped, and marched towards the Spaniards (700 of whom had arrived in Sept. 1580, and built a fort called Fort del Ore). Took their fort, and put them all to death, except their commanders, 1580. (Cox, i. 368.)

Sworn Deputy 7 Sept. 1580.

Returned to Dingle where Ormond met with supplies. Returned to Limerick [? 1580]. Left Ormond Governor of Munster.

Returned to Dublin 1580. (Cox, i. 368.)

Marched to Munster, and made Captain Zouch Governor of that province. Returned to Dublin by way of Connaught 1581. (Cox, i. 368 A.)

Left Ireland for England 31 Aug. 1582. (Ware's Annals.)

GRONE, OWEN :

Governor of Loughguir Castle. Delivered it up to Lord President of Munster May 1600. (Cox, i. 426.)

GUILDFORD, }
GYLFORD, } HENRY :

To have abbey of Tractan. See 20 April 1568. (MSS.)

GURLEY, CAPTAIN :

To be sent from Berwick with 100 men to Ireland Aug. 1566. (See Queen's letter to Bedford, 4 July 1566.) (Irish or Border Corres.) Arrived at Drogheda 31 Aug. 1566. (Sydney's letter, 9 Sept. 1566.) (MSS.)

Having lost his leg in service to have a pension in England. (Cecil's Notes.) See 22 Dec. 1567. (MSS.)

HAGGARD, TOWN OR VILLAGE OF :

Burnt by Shane 1566.

Thomas Fitz-Simonds, having a lease thereof, offered to rebuild it upon condition of having fee-farm. See 12 Nov. 1566. (MSS.)

Queen ordered it to be granted to Fitz-Simonds 16 Jan. 1566-7. See also 20 April 1568, p. 10. (MSS.)

HAIES :

Arrived from Ireland at Liverpool with letters 28 Jan. 1566-7. See 29 Jan. 1566-7. (John Bland.)

HAMBOROUGH :

The Queen to Deputy touching a ship of, taken by Englishmen, 3 Dec. 1558.

Violence done towards a native of Hamborough, Theodore Elers, taking him prisoner as he went towards his ship, and exacting a ransom. (See Queen's letter, 19 July 1563.) (MSS.)

HAMILTON, JAMES. See FULLERTON.

HAMOND, LAWRENCE :

Went to England for renewing charter of Trym. (Sydney's letters, 22 April 1566.) (MSS.)

Queen wrote to him concerning certain leases; also Deputy and Council to examine as to charter of Trym; if fit, to grant it, 8 June 1566. (MSS.)

Went to England. See 3 May 1578. (MSS.)

HARBERT, }
HERBERT, } NICOLAS :

Required due examination of the petition of Nicolas Taafe and Joan his wife. Herbert not to be molested, &c. Town of Durrough (Durrugh) granted to him in fee-farm, which he had then on lease. See 20 April 1568. (MSS. p. 10.)

His letter as to abbeyes of Manystroishe, &c. See 15 Sept. 1571 24 Feb. 1571-2, 3 July 1572. (MSS.)

HARCOURT :

Sent to England with letters, dated 8 Feb. 1567-8. See 23 March 1567-8. (MSS.)

HARPENNY, JOHN :

Clerk of the Star Chamber (Castle Chamber). *See* 30 June, 1 July, 1572. (MSS.)

Went to England. Assigned his place in Castle Chamber. *See* 1 July 1572. (MSS.)

Desired Clerkship of Ordnance.

Returned to Ireland with letters, dated 28 July 1572. Appointed Clerk of the Ordnance. *See* 21 Oct. 1572. (MSS.)

HARPNEY, JOHN, (Servant to Peppard) :

Sent to England 28 Jan. 1564-5. His letter 8 Sept. 1565. (MSS.)

HARPOOL, ROBERT :

To have a lease in reversion of castle and manor of Catherlagh.

See 5 July, 17 Aug., 1567, 20 April 1568. To have his office *quam diu se bene gesserit*. *See* 27 June 1568. (MSS.)

Made Constable of Carlow : Patent, 17 Sept. 1567.

The joint letter of him, &c. for aid 12 Aug. 1569. (MSS.)

To be Constable of Catherlough for life. *See* April 1570. (MSS.)

Examination of certain inhabitants of Fort Onolane as to his taking kine in name of Cess, &c. *See* 21 [? 22] Aug. 1571. (MSS.)

Attacked Rory Oge O'Moore 1577. (Cox, i. 350. 351.)

Died Constable of Carlow 1594. (*Liber Hiberniæ*.)

HARQUEBUSIERS (on Horseback) :

Captain Gilbert's band of horsemen to have harquebusses. *See* 1 July, 11 Aug., 1568. (MSS.)

HARRINGTON, HENRY, SIR :

Went to England 1571-2. *See* 27 Feb. 1571-2, p. 1. (MSS.)

Appointed to take pledges from O'Birne, O'Toole, O'More, and O'Connor, about Aug. 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

Took Walter Riagh in a cave April 1595. (Cox, i. 405.)

Received a baffle from the O'Brians June 1599. (Cox, i. 421.)

HARVY, GEORGE, CAPTAIN :

At Derry with fifty horse 1565. (Cox, i. 321.)

The town and fort of Derry having been blown up, valiantly marched through the enemy's country, and arrived safe at Dublin, April 1566. (Cox, i. 322.)

Lately discharged from his horse band. Went to England. Fitz-Williams wrote in his favour 8 Oct. 1567. (MSS.)

Placed in Cheston's place. *See* 24 March 1571-2, p. 8. (MSS.)

Went to England recommended by Fitz-Williams. *See* 31 Jan. 1572-3. (MSS.)

The President's army refreshed on the arrival of his ship at Lymerick about June 1600. (Cox, i. 426.)

Sent with seventy foot and twenty-four horse in pursuit of John Mao Redmond. Burnt a house by mistake belonging to the White Knight 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

Recovered a prey from under Castleinpark 26 Oct. 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

Sent to receive the castles of Dunboy, Castlehaven, and Baltimore from the Spaniards. Governor of Carbury from Ross to Bantry.

Took Capeclear Castle 1601-2. (Cox, i. 446.)

HARVEY, ROGER, CAPTAIN :

So managed that the rebels had not a single castle in Carberry about July 1602. (Cox, i. 451.)

**HEDRINGTON, DAVY : }
HETHRINGTON, DAVID : }**

Sent to Knockfergus from Lords Justices. To be returned immediately with answer. See 23 Jan 1567-8. (MSS.)

Sent from Knockfergus to Lords Justices. See 2 Feb. 1567-8. (MSS.)

To go with Fitzwilliams with his nine horsemen to the north. See 23 March 1567-8. (MSS.)

HERBERT, EDWARD, SIR :

Defeated near Inniskelling by Mac Baron, brother to Tyrone, Aug. 1594. (Cox. i. 403.)

**HERON, }
HERNE, } NICHOLAS :**

Had been appointed a Commissioner to examine causes in Munster.

Had of late delivered a perfect book of his doings 31 March 1563. Charges against him 1563. (MSS.)

At Dublin, to answer certain charges. See 16 Aug. 1564, p. 2. (MSS.)

Had been sent to Desmond by Lord Justice, &c. Returned. See 17 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

He was called Herne. (See Deputy and Council's letter, 23 April 1565.) At Dublin. About to convey Desmond to England 23 April 1565. (MSS.)

Arrived at Liverpool 24 April 1565. (See his letter, 25 April 1565.) (MSS.)

Appointed to command on the borders, to assist Desmond, Sept. 1566. (Sydney's letter, 22 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

Cecil wrote as to certain offices. He held castles of Loughlin Bridge and Carlogh. The wages he received from beginning of reign of Elizabeth to 31 May 1567 for Loughlin and Karlock [? Carlow]. See 13 July 1567. (MSS.)

Cecil wrote that Stukeley was not to have Heron's office 10 July 1567. (MSS.)

To be replaced in his former office, which Stukely then held. See 20 June 1568. (MSS.)

Died in England 1 Sept 1568. (See Cecil's letter, 3 Sept. 1568.) (Irish MSS.)

HOLMPATRICK :

Particular of, 31 March 1563. (Irish MSS.)

Fitz-Williams' suit as to, for some new years, 24 April 1565. (MSS.)

HOKER, ROGER :

His letter as to Piers Butler spoiling town of Laughlyn. See 10 Aug. 1569. (MSS.)

HOOKER, JOHN :

Agent to Sir Peter Carew 1575. (Cox, i. 343.)

HOPE, WALTER :

An allowance to be made to him for building a gaol. To have an annuity that was granted to him by Prior of Kilmainham. See 20 April 1568. (MSS.)

HOPWOOD :

Sent to Sydney in England by Malby. *See* 13 Feb. 1567-8. (MSS.)

HOPWOOD, } RICHARD :

HOOPWOOD, } Clerk of the Ordnance. (Irish MSS., last of Feb. 1560-1.) *See* 7 April 1571. (MSS. p. 6.)

HORSEY, } EDWARD :

HORSSEY, } Captain of Isle of Wight. *See* 17 Aug. 1566. (Irish MSS.)

Went to Cecil and told him he was appointed by the Queen to go to Ireland to be a messenger or rather a minister to reduce all crooked matters between Earl of Sussex and Sydney. (Cecil's letter, 8 July 1566.) (Irish MSS.)

Queen wrote to him at Westchester, waiting for wind on his way to Ireland, having in charge certain monies, 17 Aug. 1566. (Irish MSS.)

Wrote from Holyhead to Cecil 18 Aug. 1566. (Irish MSS.)

His letter acknowledging the Queen's of 17 Aug. 1566, 19 Aug. 1566. (Irish MSS.)

Returned from Ireland with Sydney's letter, dated 9 Sept. 1566. (MSS.)

Sent again into Ireland. His instructions 20 Oct. 1566. (MSS.)

Arrived in Ireland Nov. 1566. (Sydney's letter, 20 Nov. 1566.) (Horsey's letter, 21 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

Wrote he was waiting for arrival of Sir Edm. Butler 12 Dec. 1566. (MSS.)

Returned to England. (Marlby's letter, 16 Jan. 1566-7.) (MSS.)

HORSEY, JASPER, (Brother to the Captain of Isle of Wight) :

Made Seneschal of Imokelly. *See* 24 Oct. 1569, p. 4. (MSS.)

As to Ballemarker. *See* April 1570. (MSS.)

Ready to sail towards England. *See* 23 May 1571. His letter sent that Deputy would return. (Missing.) *See* 7 Dec. 1571, p. 2. (MSS.)

His suits 1572, p. 3. (MSS.)

Left with a garrison of twenty men at Ballymarker 1575-6. (Cox, l. 344.)

HORSY, WILLIAM, CAPTAIN :

Ordered to repair to Knockfergus with his 100 men. *See* 27 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

To go with Fitzwilliams to Knockfergus. *See* 23 March 1567-8. (MSS.)

HOTHE, } LORD :

HOUTH, } Landed with the Queen's letters to Deputy and Council 28 Feb. 1562-3. *See* 1 March 1562-3. (MSS.)

HOWTH, } Together with Cusack, went to parley with Shane. *See* 2 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

Commanded part of forces on borders Sept. 1566. (*See* Sydney's letter, 22 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

Sent over to England by the pale to complain of the injuries done them by the army 1600. (Cox, l. 427.)

HUGHES, EDWARD :

His charges for transporting 10,000*l.* from London to Ireland. Departed 14 Aug., and returned 16 Oct., 1564. *See* 16 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

HUSSEY, LAWRENCE :

Arrived from England to Dublin with Queen's letters as to lotteries 16 March 1567-8. *See* 23 March 1567-8. (MSS.)
Surveyor General of Queen's Majesty's lottery. Returned to England. *See* Dec. 1568. (MSS.)

HUSSEY, MEYLER :

An Act for assurance of manor of Moynalve, &c. from Earl of Kildare to him. *See* 1568-9. (MSS.)

IKERWYN :

O'Maher's country. *See* 20 April 1567. (MSS. p. 15.)

IMOKILLIE, SENESCHAL OF :

In rebellion with James FitzMorrice, &c. *See* 8 July 1569 (MSS.)

Deputy drove Seneschal out of his country, and made Jasper Horsy Seneschal. *See* 24 Oct. 1569. (MSS. p. 4.)

His submission at Kilmallock to Sir J. Perrott. *See* 23 Feb. 1572-3.

INHERITANCE, AN ACT OF :

Estates of inheritance to be granted by present Deputy. *See* 1568-9. (MSS.)

INISKILLEN :**INNISKILLEN :****INNISKELLING :**

The strongest hold in all Fermanagh. (Sydney's letter, 12 Nov. 1566.) (MSS. p. 3.)

Besieged by MacBaron, brother to Tyrone, who defeated the English, Aug. 1594.

IRELAND :

A strange sickness at Buttevant, called in England "The Gentle Correction," seized the whole army. It took them in the head, and for two or three days they laid senseless, and then recovered; few or none died of it, Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 365.)

700 Spaniards arrived in Ireland latter end of Sept. 1580. All put to death, except commanders, by Lord Deputy Grey, 1580. (Cox, i. 367.)

ISHAM :

Who was then grown a tall gentleman. Winchester wrote to Deputy in his favour 2 June 1567. (MSS.)

ISLES, LORD OF :

Donel Gromough Ynonell to be pensioned. *See* 20 Nov. 1568, p. 2.

JACKSON, WILLIAM :

Prisoner in Dublin Castle. Had been condemned more than a twelvemonth for counterfeiting the coin. The Council wrote in his favour. *See* 28 June 1572. (MSS., with an inclosure.)

JENYSON, THOMAS, (Auditor of Ireland):

- He was Auditor for life 1550-1. Suspended on certain suspicions against him. (See Valentine Browne's instructions, 12 Dec. 1553.) (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)
- Sydney wrote to Cecil,—that Mr. Jenyson (who in the small time of his continuance had brought the things in his charge to better order than they were since he left the office) arrived there of late, commended from Cecil and others, had persuaded him to accept Gabriel Croft as his deputy, intending himself, to resort to Berwick; that if any means be used to displace him there (at Berwick) let him feel your good opinion 20 April 1566. (MSS.)
- He seemed to have executed his office in Ireland mostly by deputy. See CROFT, GABRIEL.
- Deputy wrote for him to be sent over 12 Dec. 1566. (MSS.)
- Sent to Ireland with 6,000*l.* 16 Jan. 1566-7. (Cecil's Notes, 2 March 1567-8.) (See also Queen's letter, 16 Jan. 1566-7.) (MSS.)
- He arrived at Dublin 23 Feb. 1566-7, from whence he went to Lord Deputy at Munster. (Jenyson's letter, 16 March 1566-7.)
- Sydney wrote that he had on this day, 28 Feb. 1566-7, received Cecil's letter of 20 Dec. by Jenyson. See 28 Feb. 1566-7. (MSS.)
- Wrote the reason why he had not yet sent a perfect and just reckoning of all the paies. When the book be finished he should repair with it to Cecil beginning of next month 7 May 1567. (MSS.)
- Had collected an estimate which he thought Deputy sent to Cecil, until such time as he could make all the reckonings, 2 June 1567. (MSS.)
- Had lately made an estimate of the debt, which Deputy sent by Ralph Knight. Having now received most part of the muster books, should make a particular book of the whole paies and reckonings, &c., 17 June 1567. (MSS.)
- His estimate of charges in Ireland. See 4 July 1567. (MSS.)
- Had finished all Deputy's reckonings, also state of the army and debt of Ireland to last of Aug., and had presently embarked at Knockfergus for England, 22 Aug. 1567. Detained. See 31 Aug. 1567. (MSS.)
- Licensed by Deputy to repair to Berwick to finish his reckonings, and then to repair to Lord Deputy in England. See 25 Sept. 1567. (MSS.)
- To be sent to Ireland as to Fitzwilliam's accounts. See April 1568. (MSS.)
- Appointed a Commissioner for calling in of the Queen's debts. See May 1568. (MSS.)
- To have allowance for his extraordinary trouble. See 20 June, 1 July, 1568.
- Arrived in Ireland 6 Sept. 1568. See postscript, 5 Sept. 1568. His letter 9 Sept., 6 Nov., 1568. (MSS.)
- Sent Fitzwilliam's accounts. As soon as he had finished accounts of Master of Ordnance and Might, he would return to England with them. See 28 June 1569. (MSS.)
- Fitzwilliam wrote to Cecil to send Jenyson. See 18 March 1570-1. (MSS.)
- Remembrances for his despatch to Ireland 1570-1. Wrote on the 8 April 1571 that he arrived in Ireland on Thursday last; hoped to be able to return to England end of June 1571. (MSS.)

JENYSON, THOMAS—*continued.*

Had gone to England. *See* 25 Nov. 1571. (MSS.)

A rate formerly accustomed for the victualling of garrisons in Ireland before such time as Thomas Might compounded to victual. *See* 25 Dec. 1571. (MSS.)

His letter. Sent certain accounts by his brother Neale; state of garrisons, &c. *See* 3 April 1573. (MSS.)

His letter. Had committed an error of 100*l.* as to plate of Sir H. Sidney. Assignment to Thomas Skinner 140*l.* and William Rolphe 71*l.* *See* 7 April 1573. (MSS.)

Fitzwilliams desired to be sent over to make his account, and to settle things between old Treasurer and the new one, 8 April 1573. (MSS.)

His letter as to certain things that would delay his going to Ireland. *See* 23 June 1573. (MSS.)

Auditor 1584. (Irish MSS., April 1584.) He surrendered his auditorship to Christopher Peyton 20 Oct. 1587. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

JERBARD, WILLIAM, (of Wexford):

Together with his son Walter, appointed Bailiff, Treasurer, and General Receiver of lands in Wexford. *See* 20 April 1568, p. 12. (MSS.)

JONES, THOMAS:

Recommended to be Archbishop of Armagh. *See* 20 Jan., 11 March, 1583-4.

Appointed Bishop of Meath. *See* 6 April 1584. (Letter of Archbishop of Dublin.)

JORDAN:

Lord Deputy nobly rewarded him for having kept a castle three years June 1601. (Cox, i. 437.)

JORDAN, WILLIAM:

Master of the Peter and Paul 24 March, 20 April, 1572-3. (MSS.)

JOSEPHO (an Italian):

Discovered practices of Mendoza. *See* 18 April 1570. (MSS.)

JUDGES. [? Had the Irish Chiefs Judges of their own]:

Desmond's Judgo was killed. (*See* Case's letter, 15 June 1581.)

JULIO (an Italian Engineer):

Taken prisoner at Carrigifoyle, and executed, 1579-80. (Cox, i. 364)

KARIGYLEYN. } *See* CARIGYLEYN.
CARIGYLEYN. }

KARRICKFERGUS. *See* KNOCKFERGUS.

KAVENAGH. *See* CAVENAGH.

KEATING, ARTHUR:

To have fee-farm of town of Kilcoan. *See* 20 April 1568. (MSS.)

KEATING, REDMUND:

Submitted Aug. 1600. (Cox, i. 428.)

KELLY :

Shane O'Neal called Matthew Baron Dungannon "Matthew Kelly," son of a smith.

KELLYES, SEPTS OF :

Submitted Aug. 1600. (Cox, i. 427. 428.)

KENNEDIES :

A great surname in Tipperary. Gave pledges. (Sydney's letter, 20 April 1567.) (MSS.)

KERN :

Every two kern had a page or boy, which was commonly nevertheless a man, to bear their mantelles, weapons, and victuals for two, three, or four days, when they went in a volant journey. See 7 May 1544. (MSS.) Nevertheless for the kern to be raised for the King every four kern were to have a boy or page.

KERRY :

A confirmation of regalities of, to Desmond, 20 June 1559. (Irish MSS.; found in dated papers not incorporated.)

A resumption of Desmond's liberty of Kerry, whereby Lord Fitz-Morice, Knight of Kerry, and others, should depend upon the Prince, and live under her laws. See July 1568. (MSS.)

Desmond claimed to have his liberty of Kerry 21 Jan. 1572-3. (Irish MSS.)

Desmond should forbear to exercise his jurisdictions of the county palatine of Kerry until his title be examined before Lord Deputy of Ireland. See 6 Jan. 1572-3. (MSS.)

Skiddy received 10*l.* a year for keeping Desmond's Liberty Court in Kerry. See 12 July 1568, p. 2.

KERRY, CURRIHIE. [? Same as Kirro Querre in the plan of Munster in the MSS. Maps, S. P. O.]:

The farm which Sir Warham St. Ledger had of Desmond, McCarthy More (Clancar) had spoiled. See 17, 18 June 1569. (Skiddy's letter.)

KERRY, FITZ-MORICE, LORD :

At liberty by agreement between John of Desmond and him. (Fitz-William's letter, 24 April 1565. (MSS.)

KERRY, KNIGHT OF :

Sued for protection. Delivered up his castle in Oct. following 1600. His country invaded by Sagan Earl of Desmond and Pierce Lacy 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

KERRY, LORD OF, PATRICK :

Pulled down his castle of Beaulieu, and on 12 Aug. 1600 broke his heart. (Cox, i. 430.)

KERRY, LORD OF :

Preparing a bark to come by sea to attack Munster latter end of March 1601. (Cox, i. 440.)

KERRY, O'CONNOR :

Surrendered Carrigfoyle to the Lord President of Munster July 1600. (Cox, i. 429.)

KETING, RICHARD :

Some kern under his charge against O'Mores, &c. 1564. See 2 Dec. 1565.

KILDARE, BISHOP OF :

Wrote concerning William Leigh 10 May 1563. (MSS.)

In the ward of the Marshalsea, Ireland, for nonpayment of his first fruits, 6 Aug. 1563. (MSS.)

KILDARE, BISHOP OF, (Robert Dale) :

Robert Dale to be made, 16 April 1564. (MSS.)

Returned thanks for his appointment 2 July 1565. (MSS.)

KILDARE, COUNTESS OF, MABELL :

Wrote to Cecil 19 Jan. 1566-7. (MSS.)

KILDARE, EARL OF :

Orders were sent to Lord Lieutenant to persuade him to go to England 7 May 1560. (Cox, i. 1560.)

Articles agreed on, and delivered to Kildare that he should repair to receive oath, &c., of Shane O'Neal, 18 Sept. 1560. (Irish MSS.)

To be sent away with comfort, and if he could send over Shane his service should be well taken, 20 Aug. 1561. (Irish MSS.)

Did not arrive in Ireland till 10 Oct. 1561, whereas the Queen expected he would have arrived a month before, 1 Feb. 1561-2. (Irish MSS.)

Instructions with Ormond to parley with Shane 26 July 1563. The parley with Shane 30 July 1563. (MSS.)

Appointed a Commissioner to parley with O'Mores 20 March 1563-4. See 15 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

Appointed to levy his power against O'Connors and O'Mores. See 4 and 6 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

Procured the killing of Callowgh O'Conner Deserved great praise 21 Oct. 1564. (MSS.)

Queen returned thanks to him for his good conduct against O'Connors and O'Mores 22 June 1565. (MSS.)

Articles against him by Oliver Sutton. Deputy to examine articles 2, 11 Dec. 1565. (MSS.)

Deputy wrote that Kildare had taken a notable rebel (Tyrrel), who had killed the Baron of Delvin's brother [? uncle] about a year ago. Deputy begged he might be encouraged by comfortable letters 5 March 1565-6; and might be elected a Companion of the Order. (Lancaster's letter, 5 March 1565-6.) (MSS.)

Copy of his bond for repayment of certain monies 22 May 1566. (MSS.)

Queen wrote that in war against Shane he was to enter Lecale, and recover it from Shane O'Neal, 15 June 1566. (MSS.)

Accompanied Essex to Waterford to parley with Desmond 28 June 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

North borders of Ireland committed to his care Oct. 1579. (Cox, i. 360.)

KILDARE, EARL OF.—*continued.*

Suspected of favouring Leinster rebels. Committed to custody of Wingfield, Master of Ordnance, 1581. Sent into England 1581. (Cox, i. 368.)

He and Archbishop Loftus appointed Governors of the pale during the Deputy's intended progress 1581. (Cox, i. 368 A.)

Went with 200 horse and 700 foot to parley with Lord Baltinglass. To no purpose. Returned to Dublin July 1581. (Cox, i. 368 a.)

Shipwrecked 1599. (Cox, i. 416.)

KILKENNY :

Upper Ossory to be made part of. An Act to be passed. Dated 1568, p. 2. (MSS.) 1568-9.

An Act to be passed for making the High Town and Irish Town of Kilkenny one corporation. (*See* List of Acts, 1568.) (MSS., p. 6.)

Sheriff of Kilkenny (Cantwell) received a letter as to a general hosting to be set forth on 15 July 1569. *See* 21 June 1569. (MSS.)

Ormond to be exempted from impositions (subsidies only excepted) in Kilkenny and Tipperary. Ormond consented that Coin and Livery should be abolished in Kilkenny and Tipperary upon certain reservations. *See* 30 June 1569. (MSS.)

Besieged by rebels. *See* 21 July 1569. (MSS.)

KILLALOWE :

Sydney wrote for Morgan, son of M'Tbrian, to be Bishop of. *See* 26 Dec. 1569. (MSS.)

Letter of elect Bishop of. *See* 7 Jan. 1573-4. (MSS.)

KILMAINHAM (St. John's, Jerusalem):

Walter Hope wrote for 15*l.* pension granted him by Abbot of, 8 Sept. 1565. (MSS.)

Mr. Agard to have lease of weares, &c. of Kilmainham 9 Oct. 1565. (MSS.)

KILMALLACK : }**KILMALLOCK : }**

Great desolation, county of Limerick. A portion of land about Kilmallock well inhabited. A good town, and indifferently well walled. Desmond received tribute from Kilmallock. (Sydney's letter, 20 April 1567.) (MSS.)

The tribute of 4*d.* a cow, which Desmond yearly claimed, and other exactions, to be taken from him, that they may depend only on the Prince, July 1568. (MSS.)

Besieged by James Fitz-Morice and M'Carty More (Clancar). *See* 26 Sept., 18 Oct., 1569. (Letters of Ward and Gilbert.)

Deputy suspended their privileges, and restored them again. *See* 24 Oct. 1569, p. 5, 6. (MSS.)

James Fitz-Morice entered the town of Kilmallock. Spoilt it, and took the Soffreyne prisoner. (*See* White's letters, 9 Feb. 1569-70.)

Garrison of, attacked Desmond, Jan. 1582-3. Garrison of, Aug. 1583. (Cox, i. 367 B. 368 C.)

KILLWARLIN, CAPTAIN OF, (M'Rory):

Submitted June 1601. (Cox, i. 437.)

KING AND QUEEN'S COUNTY. See LEIX AND OFFALY.**KING, MATTHEW:**

Clerk of the Check last Feb. 1560-1. (Irish MSS.)

Replication to his answer as to musters 8 Sept. 1563. (MSS.)

Letter of Sussex to him touching the manner of drawing up his bills 3 Jan. 1563-4.

His letter 15 July 1564. (MSS.)

Wrote that Bermingham meant to charge him to his utter undoing 31 July 1564. (MSS.)

His letter 18 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

His letter as to checks and musters 23 April, 14 June, 1565. (MSS.)

Sent the whole amount of the army 20, 28 July 1565. With a note of the charges of the garrison 9 Aug. 1565. (MSS.)

Wrote that he might enjoy his office according to his patent 2, 3 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

Deputy wrote to him as to soldiers of the country birth 7 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

Wrote to Cecil as to certain lands 20 May 1566. (MSS.)

Wrote that Bermingham and Sir Nicholas Arnold, before their departure for England, left a check upon his head, with intent to his going to England. Craved aid of Cecil 16 July 1566. (MSS.)

As to abbey of Lex 14 May 1567. (MSS.)

Wrote as to abbey of Lex, and as to St. Patrick's, 12 June 1567. (MSS.)

Dead. Wingfield wrote for his office [? 7 July 1567]. (MSS.)

KINGSALE:

For ratification of the charter of Kingsale 28 April 1565. (MSS.)

The Spaniards landed there 23 Sept. 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

Summoned 28 Nov 1601. (Cox, i. 444.)

Corporation of Kingsale had their charter restored upon their petition 1602. (Cox, i. 446.)

KINGSALE, GOVERNOR OF:

Sir Richard Piercy 1600. (Cox, i. 426.)

KIRRO QUERRE. See KERRY CURRIHIE.**KNIGHT, RALPH, (Servant to H. Sydney):**

Sent by Sydney from Hylbry (where he was waiting for wind to pass into Ireland) to Cecil 3 Dec. 1565. (MSS.)

Made report to Cecil of Sydney's good success in the Stele matter. See 8 July 1566. (Irish MSS.)

Sent to England 12 Dec. 1566. (MSS.)

400*l.* to be paid to him for broad cloth. (Fitz-William's Note, 9 Feb. 1566-7.) (MSS.)

He returned to Ireland with Cecil's letter of 11 March 1566-7.

Did not return 11 March. Was the bearer of Winchester's letter of 11 March 1566-7. (MSS.)

Arrived in England with letters June 1567. (See Cecil's letters, 15 June 1567.) (MSS.)

KNOCKFERGUS :

William Pers wrote to have custody of the castle for life by patent, and 100 men, 22 July 1565. Queen wrote he was to have Constablership by Letters Patent 8 Jan. 1565-6. Queen wrote, as to increasing garrison to 100 men she remitted to consideration of Deputy, 28 March 1566. (MSS.)

Lead to be sent to repair Knockfergus. (Deputy's Remembrances, 20 April 1566.) (MSS.)

Plan of the town sent to Deputy. See 6 Oct. 1567. (MSS.)

To be trenced and fortified. (See Sydney's instructions, 1 May 1568.) (MSS.)

Burnt by Sir Brian M'Phelimy. See 20 May 1573. (MSS.)

Letter of Mayor, &c. as to the burning Knockfergus. Inclosure to 25 May 1573. (Missing.)

Agreement with Seckford for walling Knockfergus. See 6 April 1581.

KNOLLES, } FRANCIS, SIR, (Vice Chamberlain) :
KNOLLS, }

Sent to Ireland to confer with Deputy as to suppression of O'Neal. Arrived in Ireland 7 May 1566. (Cox, i. 321.) His instructions dated 18 April 1566. (Irish MSS.)

KNOWLES, } HENRY, SIR :
KNOLLES, }

He and four of his brothers accompanied the Earl of Essex into Ireland Aug. 1573. Returned to England 1573. (Cox, i. 341.) 2 Nov. 1573. (Irish MSS.)

KOLLY :

Cut off the head of Desmond 1583. (Cox, i. 368 D.)

KYRRYE, O'CONNOR :

Killed by Thomas Lord Fitz-Morris. See 1 Aug. 1568. (MSS.)

LACY, HEMPON PIERCE :

Lately came into protection. Relapsed April 1600. (Cox, i. 423.)

Finding himself unable to defend his castle, burnt it, 1600, and in July 1600 after fled to Ulster. (Cox, i. 425.)

Offered to submit. Not accepted Aug. 1600. (Cox, i. 430.)

His two sons delivered up to protestant Earl of Desmond 4 Nov. 1600. (Cox, i. 432.)

About to invade Munster latter end of March 1601. Slain 4 Aug. 1601. One of greatest rebels in Munster. (Cox, i. 440.)

LALORS, SEPT OF :

Submitted Aug, 1600. (Cox, i. 427. 428.)

LAMBERT, OLIVER, SIR :

Taken prisoner in Ochane's country about Sept. 1584. (Cox, i. 381.)

Invaded Leix and Offaly, and victualled Phillipstown, April 1600. Joined Lord Deputy with recruits May 1600. (Cox, i. 423. 424.)

Accompanied by Earl of Southampton, staid in Ophaly, and made a causeway and small fort in the fastness to facilitate the victualing of Phillipstown, July 1600. (Cox, i. 427.)

LAMBERT, OLIVER, SIR :

Joined Lord Deputy, and preyed upon the rebels, 16 Aug. 1600.
(Cox, i. 428.)

Drove the Burks and their Mac William out of Mayo 1602. (Cox,
i. 448.)

LAMBYN, } THOMAS, (Lieutenant to Captain Collier) :

LANBYN, }
His letter from Galway to Captain Collier (found). (See Fitzwilliam's letter, 18 March 1570-1.) (MSS.)

LANCASTER, THOMAS :

Wrote to Earl of Leicester as to wood for his (Leicester's) mine in Skedo, Commerland; also as to mine of Lambaye, and news of the country, 5 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

His letter giving a particular account of Shane's commencing the war 16 Aug. 1566. His letter as to Deputy's journey against Shane to put O'Donel in his country 23 Nov. 1566. (MSS.)

Appointed Archbishop of Armagh. See 29 March 1568. (MSS.)

LANY, FRANCIS :

Sent from Earl of Essex 23 Oct. 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

LAUGHLYN, BISHOP OF, (Sir Thomas Fyllye) :

Renounced all foreign authority. Bishopric granted to him thereupon. See 16 July 1559.

Being dead, Sydney recommended Daniel Cavenagh, 18 May 1566. See of Laughlyn granted to Daniel Cavenagh. See 10 April 1567. (MSS.)

LEA, CAPTAIN :

Defeated Pheagh Mac Hugh 30 Dec. 1596. (Cox, i. 411.)

LECALE :

To be recovered from the Scots 1559. (Cox, i. 313.)

Andrew Brereton was farmer of, in 1562. (See Sussex's letter, 24 April 1563.) (MSS.)

LEECH, } WILLIAM, (probably the same as Leigh, William) :

LIECH, }
His request as to an appointment in cathedral of Dublin 5 July 1565. (MSS.)

LEETH, ROBERT :

Sent over to Ireland to make an exact map of that country 1568.
(Cox, i. 337.)

LEIGH, WILLIAM :

Bishop of Kildare wrote concerning him 10 May 1563. (MSS.)

LEIGHLIN :

Sir Peter Carew Governor of, 1569. (Cox, i. 333.)

LEITRIM, BARON :

Lately created Baron Leitrim. Murdered. See 17 Nov. 1583.
See BURK, JOHN.

LEIX, ABBEY OF :

Granted to Ormond 28 Feb. 1562. [? 1561-2 or 1562-3.] (Liber Hibernicæ.)

LEIX, FORT OF :

Robert Newton Porter of, last of Feb. 1560-1. (Irish MSS.)

LEIX and OFFALY :

To be distributed according to Act of Parliament 1558. (Cox, I. 311.)

The Lord Deputy wrote that it was necessary to proceed with fortifications, and the disposing of those countries, 25 March 1559. (Irish MSS.)

Leix and Offaly 1559. (Cox, I. 313.)

To build castles, and to people Leix and Offaly by granting estates to the planters, 1560. (Cox, I. 315.)

Leix, Queen's County; Offaly, King's County. See 21 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

King and Queen's County called Leix and Offaly. The two forts, one in Leix named Mariborough after the Queen's name, the one in Offaly Philipstown after the King's name. (See MSS., dated probably 1561.)

In rebellion there. See 16 Aug. 1564. See also other letters before and after this date.

Wrote from Ireland to know if Deputy might not settle quiet order in, 12 April 1566. (Irish MSS.)

The two principal towns in, to be made market towns. Queen empowered Deputy 16 Jan. 1566-7. (MSS.)

A commission to be made to grant lands in. See 28 Feb. 1567-8. A Commissioner to grant lands in. See 1, 2 July 1568. (MSS.)

A constat of grants of Leix and Offaly, and also a breviat, sent by White. [Missing.] See 12 Oct. 1573. (MSS.)

The words of the tenures of the freeholders of Queen's County placed 1573. Probably refers to 12 June 1573.

To grant Leix and Offaly to English undertakers 1575. (Cox, I. 342.)

To repair forts of, 1584. (Cox, I. 369 a.)

LE STRANGE. See STRANGE.

L'ESTRANGE, THOMAS :

Left a Commissioner 1576. (Cox, I. 347.)

LEVA, ANTONIO DE :

Commander of Spanish troops cast upon coast of Ireland. 1,000 men under him relieved by O'Rourke 1588. All drowned afterwards. (Cox, I. 398.)

LEVISON, RICHARD, SIR. (Camden):

With ten ships of war and 2,000 foot arrived at Cork 12 Nov., and came into Kingsale harbour 14 Nov., 1601. Destroyed Spanish ships at Castlehaven 6 Dec. 1601. Towed his ships out of Kingsale harbour 5 Dec. 1601. (Cox, I. 444. 445.)

LEYNSTER :

To be reformed before the rest of Ireland can be reduced to obedience 18 Dec. 1558. (Irish MSS.)

LIFFER, CASTLE OF :

Razed 1566. (Sydney's letter, 12 Nov. 1566.)

Taken by Essex Oct. 1574. (Burlleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

LIMERICK, MAYOR, &c. OF :

His letter as to rebels. *See* 10 July 1569. (MSS.)

Popish Bull put up on Limerick gates by James Fitz-Maurice.

See 11 Jan. 1570-1. (MSS.)

LINOGH. *See* LYNOGH.**LISCAGHAN CASTLE :**

Surprised by Maurice Slack July 1600. The rebels attempted it, but failed, 1600. (Cox, i. 429. 430.)

LITHE, } ROBERT :

LYTHE, }

Arrived in Dublin 2 Nov. 1567. *See* 7 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

Returned to England with Chaloner's letter of 12 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

His letter as to plans of Ireland. *See* 24 March 1570-1. (MSS.)

LIXNAW, LORD OF :

Contention between him and James Fitz-Maurice of Desmond 1567. (Cox, i. 327.)

Humbled. Submitted March 1579-80. (Cox, i. 364.)

He and his son rebelled. Took the fortress of Adare. Took castle of Lisconell by stratagem. Ranged over countries of Ormond, Tipperary and Waterford. Defeated by Zouch. Defeated by Captain Powdall. Applied to Earl of Ormond, who got him a pardon, 1581. (Cox, i. 368 B.)

Kerry left in his charge 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

Sued for protection 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

See { FITZ-MORRICE, } THOMAS.
 { FITZ-MAURICE, }

LOCHFOILE : }

LOGHFOILE : }

LOGHFOYLE : }

Dockwra planted a garrison there early in 1600. (Cox, i. 424.)

Sir Henry Dockwra Governor of, in April 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)

LOCKWOOD, } JAMES :

LOKWOOD, }

Fitzwilliams wrote as to him 28 Aug. 1565.

LOFTUS, ADAM, (Archbishop of Dublin and Lord Chancellor) :

He and Earl of Kildare appointed Governors of the pale during the Deputy's intended progress 1581. (Cox, i. 368 A.)

Appointed Lord Justice with Sir Henry Wallop. Treasurer-at-War 1582.

Appointed Lord Justice. Sworn 15 Nov. 1597.

Appointed one of Lords Justices. Sworn 24 Sept. 1599.

LOFTUS, ROBERT, (Brother to the Primate) :

Concerning rectory of Dunboyne 15 July, 10 Sept., 1564. (MSS.)

Sydney wrote, not a sufficient warrant for making out his lease of rectory of Dunboyne 17 July 1566. (MSS.)

Parsonage of Narrow, parcel of religious house of Tomling Begg in county of Kildare to be granted him instead of Dunboyne. (Queen's letter, 12 Oct. 1566.) (MSS.)

LOGHGUIR,
LOUG KIRR,
LOCK KIRR,
LOCK GUR, } CASTLE:

Owen Grome, the Governor, delivered it up to the President of Munster, May 1600. (Cox, i. 426.)

LONG, TYBOT NI :

Cut off the head of Desmond O'Connor, for which the Queen took away his company, 1600. (Cox, i. 433.)

LOO, ANTHONY :

Going to England recommended by Sydney. See 23 Nov. 1569. (MSS.)

LOUTH, LORD OF :

Appointed a Commissioner to meet Commissioners of Shane at Dundalk 8 Feb. 1562-3. See 29 Jan. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

Wrote that Shane had spoiled most part of the borders next his camp. See 30 Jan. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

One of Commanders on borders Sept. 1566. See 22 Nov. 1566. (MSS.)

To have fee-farm or lease in reversion of certain farms. See 5 July 1567. (MSS.)

A Commissioner at Dundalk. See 29 Nov. 1567, 3 Jan. 1567-8, and 24 May 1568. (MSS.)

Certain lands granted to him. See 20 April, 27 June, 2 July, 1568, p. 11. (MSS.)

LOVELL (Sheriff of Kilkenny) :

Differences between him and Earl of Ormond 1586. (Cox, i. 395.)

LYNCH, DOMINICK :

He and inhabitants of Galway petitioned as to foundation of a free school to be built by Lynch at his own charge, &c. (Sydney's letters, 30 May 1566.) (MSS.)

LYNCH, MARKES, (Merchant of Galway) :

Clanricard wrote in his favour as to building a water-mill near Galway, and a bakehouse. See 12 Oct. 1567. (MSS.)

LYNCH, { PEERYS,
 { PIERCE, } (Mayor of Galway) :

Copy of his letter as to provisions, &c., dated 13 Nov.; a letter also on same paper from Clanricard 24 Nov. 1573 [? some inclosure to 12 Dec.]

LYNOGH, } TYRLOGH :
LYNAGH, }

Joined Deputy against Shane. See 11 May 1563. (MSS.)

Harassed O'Neal 1566. Assumed name of O'Neal 1567. [1568, after the death of Shane 1567. (Camden.)] Killed Alexander Oge 1567 or 1568. Begged Lord Deputy's pardon, which he obtained with much difficulty, 1568. (Cox, i. 324. 327.)

Shot 1570. Recovered. Invaded the pale. Came to an agreement with Commissioners at his camp 20 Jan. 1570-1. (Cox, i. 336.)

LYNOGH, }
LYNAGH, } TYRLOGH—*continued.*

In rebellion 1573. (Cox, i. 341.)

A report that Essex would be revoked for his truce with Lynogh April 1574. A journey against him by Essex. A parley with him by Dean of Armagh and Ashton Oct. 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

At war with Surleboy. Sent his wife to petition that he might be nobilitated. Went to Lord Deputy. Had liberty to return home 1575. (Cox, i. 343.)

Essex made a composition with him July 1575. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

His son killed by O'Donel Dec. 1577. (Cox, i. 351.)

Submitted 1581. (Cox, i. 367 a.)

Truce between him and O'Donel 22 Oct. 1583. (Cox, i. 368 D.)

Submitted at Newry Aug. 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

Controversies between him and others of the O'Neals. Lord Deputy ordered them to implead one another by Bill about Sept. 1584. (Cox, i. 381.)

Delivered up to Lord Deputy Henry, son of Shane O'Neal, about Sept. 1584. Government of Ulster divided between him, Lord Dungannon, and Sir H. Bagnall, 1584. (Cox, i. 382.)

Robes bestowed on him in the Parliament held 26 April 1585. Desired that Lord Deputy's Chaplain might wear trowsers, that the boys might laugh at him as well as himself. (Cox, i. 382.)

Being old, the Baron of Dungannon encouraged to oppose Scotch islanders, 1585. (Cox, i. 385.)

Controversies between him and Tyrone. A prey taken from him by Tyrone. Put Tyrone to flight 1587. (Cox, i. 396.)

McALESTER, { HAIRY }
 { CHARY } ALEXANDER OGE:

Of the Glinnes. Brother to Randath Oge. See 3 Nov., 20 Dec., 1567. (MSS.)

Went over to the Scots soon after their landing. Desired to come in again, but Malby intended not to receive him. See 6, 19 Dec. 1567. (MSS.)

Peace with him. (See Pier's and Malby's letter, 20 Dec. 1567.) (MSS.)

He was called Alexander Oge McAlester Chary. See 20 Dec. 1567. Called McAlester Harry 16 Feb. 1567-8. (MSS.)

MAC AN EARLA'S, (Clanrickard's Sons):

Athenry burnt by them 1575 or 1576. (Cox, i. 346.)

In arms again. 2,000 Scots came to their assistance 1576. (Cox, i. 347. 348.)

Began to be unruly [? 1580]. (Cox, i. 368.)

A contention between Ulick and John Burk on death of their father Clanrickard. Referred to Commissioners, who ordered that Ulick should have Loughreagh and Earldom of Clanrickard, and John should have Leitrim, and Commissioners should intercede to have him created Baron of Leitrim, 1581 or 1582. (Cox, i. 368 C.)

MAC ART, BRYAN:

Defeated by garrison of Armagh 28 June 1601. (Cox, i. 438.)

MAC AULIFF :

Submitted 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

MAC BARON, CORMOCK, (Brother to Tyrone):

Besieged Inniskillen, and defeated the English, under command of Sir Edw. Herbert and Sir Henry Duke, Aug. 1594. (Cox, i. 403.)

**MAC BRIAN ARA,
MAC IBRENE ARAA,
MAC YBREN ARREYE, } TIRLOGH :**

His complaints against Butler 1566-7. (Cox, i. 325.)

**MAC CAGWELL (Ware),
MAC CAGHWELL,
MAC CAUWELL,
MACCAVILL (MSS.),
MACHAVELL (7 Oct. 1566), } JAMES :**

Letter appointing him Bishop of Downe 6 Jan. 1564-5, (MSS.)

Came to England. Could not possess the bishopric by reason that Shane's brother held it by virtue of an appointment from Rome 16 May 1565. (MSS.)

Archbishop of Armagh wrote for him to be made Archbishop of Cassel 3 July, 7 Nov., 1566. (MSS.)

Stabbed by Maurice Gibbon alias Reagh 1567. (Cox, i. 327.)

MAC CAHILL, } TEIG :
MAC CAHIR, }

Leader of some kern in Queen's service 1564. See 2 Dec. 1565.

MAC CALLENE'S DAUGHTER. See McKELLENE'S DAUGHTER.**MAC CARDELLS :**

A sept of Shane O'Neal's men. Fled with their cattle into Mac Mahown's country. See 26 May 1563. (MSS.)

MAC CARTANE :

Joined Scotch islanders July 1585. (Cox, i. 386.)

Submitted June 1601. (Cox, i. 437.)

MAC CARTY, DERMOT, SIR, (Captain of Muskry):

Came to Deputy. See 20 April 1567. (MSS.)

MAC CARTY, DONOUGH, SIR, (Captain of Carberry ; otherwise called Reagh McCarty :

Came to Deputy. See 20 April 1567. (MSS.)

See MAC CARTY, REAGH (RIAGH).

MAC CARTY, DONOUGH MOYLE :

Eighteen of his men slaughtered by Lord Barry 1601-2. (Cox, i. 446.)

MAC CARTHY, FLORENCE :

Tyrone deposed Daniel Mac Carthy, and placed Florence in his stead, about Jan. 1599, 1600. (Cox, i. 422.)

In rebellion. Planted an ambush for Captain Flower April 1600.

Submitted 3 May 1600. (Cox, i. 425.)

Refused to come to Lord President Aug. 1600. (Cox, i. 430.)

Confederated with the Sujan Earl of Desmond 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

MAC CARTHY, FLORENCE—*continued.*

Came to Mallow, and assured Lord President of Munster of his loyalty; yet, while in the house, wrote to Thomas Ogo not to deliver up Castlemain. At length put in pledges 29 Oct. 1600. (Cox, i. 432.)

Levied 1,000 Bonaughs 1600. (Cox, i. 433.)

Hugh Boy discovered to Sir Henry Dockwra his jugglings about April 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)

Arrested at Cork beginning of June 1601. Condemned at Cork, and sent to England. Died afterwards in the Tower of London (Cox, i. 441.)

MAC CARTHY MORE :**MAC CARTYMORE :**

Ordered to hold his estate after the English manner as Thomond and Clanrickard did 1559. (Cox, i. 313.)

See MORE.

MAC CARTHY MORE, DONALD or DANIEL, SIR :

This is McCarty More sent for to England 28 Feb. 1564-5.

Arrived at Liverpool 24 April 1565. (*See* Heron's letter, 25 April 1565.) (*See* McCarty letter, signed Clancare, in England, 27 June 1565, containing his requests. (MSS.))

Created Earl of Clancarr: Patent, Westminster, 24 June 1565. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

Deposed by Tyrone, and Florence Mac Carthy placed in his stead, about Jan. 1599, 1600. (Cox, i. 422.)

See CLANCARR. MORE.

MAC CARTHY MORE :

He was sent for 20, 28 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

[Is this the same as Sir Donald M'Carthy created Earl of Clancarr 24 June 1565?—I think it must be. *See* his letter, 27 June 1565. (MSS.)]

At Dublin, about to be sent to England, 23 April 1565. (MSS.)

Arrived at Liverpool 24 April 1565. (*See* Heron's letter, 25 April 1565.) (MSS.)

See MAC CARTHY, DONALD.

MAC CARTIE MORE, DANIEL :

Taken into protection 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

MAC CARTY, REAGH :**MAC CARTY, OWEN [same] :**

Death of. *See* letter, 20 Nov. 1566. *See* 6 March 1567-8. (Cecil's Notes.)

**MAC CARTY, { RIEAGHE,
REAGH,
OWEN [same], } SIR :**

With Clancarr, &c. in rebellion in Munster. *See* 8 July 1569. (MSS.)

Pardoned 1600-1. (Cox, i. 435.)

His sons submitted 1601-2. (Cox, i. 446.)

His sons relapsed into rebellion July 1602. (Cox, i. 451.)

MAC CARTHY, TEIG, (Servant to Ormond) :

Arrived in Ireland from England with letters to Ormond 4 June 1570. *See* 4 July 1570. (MSS.)

MAC COGHLAN :

His country destroyed by Scots March 1595-6. (Cox, i. 409.)

MAC CONNEL, ALEXANDER OGE. *See* OGE.

MAC CONNEL, } JAMES:
MAC CONAL, }

- Brother to Surleboy. *See* 9 May 1560. (Irish MSS.)
His good disposition to assist against Shane O'Neal 15 Aug. 1560. (Irish MSS.)
Promised in the hearing of the Earl of Argyle to serve the Queen in anything that might reasonably be required. (Randolph's letter, 6 Feb. 1562-3.) (MSS.)
Wrote from Reid Bay 4 April 1563. Such articles as he desired to be granted by the Queen to himself and his substitute, his brother Surleboy, 4, 7 April 1563. Did not wish his brother Surleboy to go to Lord Lieutenant till the ugly murder of the sons of McRandelboy be revenged, 4 April 1563. (MSS.)
Answer to his letter 14 April 1563. (MSS.)
His letter, same subject, 16 April 1563. (MSS.)
Sussex said McRandelboy and his brother were murdered. (*See* his letter, 24 April 1563.)
Queen's answer to his articles 25 May 1563. (MSS.)
Captain of the Scotch troops in Ulster slain by Shane O'Neal 1563 or 1564. (Cox, i. 317. 324.)
Came to Knockfergus, and killed there a gentleman and his two sons, and took his prey, 17 Feb. 1563-4. *See* 10 March 1563-4. (Dean of Armagh.)
He came from Scotland to Ireland two or three days after Shane commenced operations against Scots May 1565. The battle was fought 2 May 1565. (*See* Shane's letter, 28 July 1565.) (MSS.)
He and his brother Surleboy taken prisoners. One of his brothers killed. 700 of his Scots killed by Shane O'Neal. (Fitz-Williams' letter, 16 May 1565.) (MSS.)
Not so many Scots killed by 300 or 400. Some said James McConnel was dead of a wound. (Fitz-Williams' letter, 18 May 1565.) (MSS.)
Queen wrote to Lord Justice to get James McConnell and his brother out of Shane's hands 22 June 1565. (MSS.)
McConnell not dead. (*See* Bishop of Meath's letter, 23 June 1565.) (*See* Dean of Armagh's letter, 24 June 1565.) (*See* Fleming's letter, who said he was sorely wounded, June 1565.) This letter gave a particular account from the setting out of Shane till his return, having overthrown and banished the Scots. (MSS.)
Fitz-Williams wrote that it was said James McConnell was at liberty 13 July 1565. Dead. (*See* Fitz-Williams' letter, 22 Aug. 1565, p. 7.) (Shane's letter, 25 Aug. 1565, p. 2.)
See OGE. SURLEBOY.

MAC COOLY, EVER:

Submitted 1600-1. (Cox, i. 435.)

MAC CORMACK, DONOUGH:

About to invade Munster latter end of March 1601. (Cox, i. 440.)

MAC DERMOND CARTY, TEIG, (Brother of Lord of Muskry):

Arrested by President of Munster latter end of July 1601. (Cox, i. 442.)

MAC DERMOND, CORMACK, (Chief of Muskry):
Engaged for his sister's appearance when called for, 1600. (Cox,
i. 431.)

The McDermonds submitted Dec. 1602. (Cox, i. 448.)
See MUSKRY.

MAC DONEL, FARDARAUGH:

One of his castles razed to the ground 1586. (Cox, i. 394.)

MAC DONAGH: }

MAC DONOUGHs: }

In rebellion with Clancarr, &c. See 8 July 1567. (MSS.)

Wrote humble letters of submission to Gilbert craving mercy and
protection 6 Nov. Came and submitted himself to mercy. See
papers, dated 13 Nov., 1 Dec., 6 Dec., 1569. (MSS.)

MAC DONOUGH (the White Knight):

The Queen sent a letter to the President of Munster to retain him
in duty if possible 3 Dec. 1598. (Cox, i. 415.)

Submitted 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

MAC DONOUGH alias DERMOND MAC OWEN:

Arrested by order of Lord President of Munster latter end of July
1601. (Cox, i. 452.)

MAC EGAN, OWEN, (Apostolic Vicar):

Arrived with treasure and promises from Spain 1602. Killed
by Captain Taffe 5 Jan. 1602-3. (Cox, i. 451. 453.)

MAC EVIR, PHELMIM:

Submitted June 1601. (Cox, i. 437.)

MAC EYVE, FERRALL, (a Rymer). [? Servant to O'Donel]:

Together with McNaney, servant to O'Neal, sent into Scotland
as to a wife for O'Neal or Donel. See 18, 29 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

MAC FEIGH, SHANE:

Sir Edmond Ormond took him prisoner. See 19 June 1569.
(MSS.)

MAC FYLEMY, }
MAC PHELMIMY, } BRIEN:

Narrowly escaped killing. He was fain to go into Scotland.
Would not obey Deputy's letter. (See Pier's letter, 28 April
1560.) [So indorsed by Cecil; but ? 1561.]

Burnt Carrickfergus May 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)
(Irish MSS.) (Cox, i. 339.)

Submitted to Essex 1 Sept. 1573. Revolted from Essex Sept. 1573.
(Irish MSS.)

Tendered his duty on the landing of the Earl of Essex as Governor
of Ulster 1573. Finding Essex's forces not so considerable as
he expected, rebelled. Taken prisoner by the Earl of Essex.
(Cox, i. 341. 342.)

Fled to Tirlough Lynogh 29 Sept. 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept.
1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Submitted 13 May 1574. Apprehended for treason 24 Nov. 1574.

MAC FYLEMY, HUGH. See MACPHELMIMY.

MAC GENIS, ART :

Submitted 1601. (Cox, I. 438.)

MAC GENIS, RORY OGE :

Submitted 1601. (Cox, I. 438.)

MAC GILLASPICK (the Scot) :

Was ready with 400 men to come into Ireland. *See* 4 Aug. 1563. (MSS.)

Landed. *See* 4 Sept. 1568. (MSS. p. 4.)

MAC GILASPIK (the blind Scot's Son) :

Submitted 10 Sept. 1573. (*See* letter of Essex, 10 Sept. 1573.) (Burlleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

MAC GINNIS :

Sued to be received. Deputy would not yet receive him by reason of his slander against the Queen. *See* 20 April 1567, p. 15. (MSS.)

Sir Brian McFelon complained against him. *See* 6 Oct. 1567. (MSS.)

MAC GOGHEGHAN, } ROSS, (Son of Conly Macgogheghan) :

His desperate courage at the taking of Dunboy Castle 18 June 1602. (Cox, I. 450.)

MAC GUIRE, } (Chief of Fermanagh) :**MAC GUYER, }**

Repaired to Deputy according to indenture 1562. (*See* Sussex's letter, 24 April 1563.) (MSS.)

Expelled from Fermanagh by Shane O'Neal 1564. (Cox, I. 317.)

Of late expelled by O'Neal out of his country. Fled to his kinsman O'Reyley with 6,000 kine, which were taken from him by O'Reyley's sons. Went to Deputy to implore Her Majesty's justice. His brother, who had become O'Neal's servant, was possessed of his country. (Sydney's letters, 9 June 1566.) (MSS.)

Died 29 Sept. 1566 in journey with Sydney against Shane. (*See* Deputy's letter, 12 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

MAC GUIRE, { KUCONNOUGH : }**{ CUCONNOUGH : }**

The second person to him that died 29 Sept. 1566. (*See* Sydney's letter, 12 Nov. 1566, p. 2.) (MSS.)

MAC GUIRE, O'CONNOR ROE, (called the Queen's Macguire) :

Complained against Mac Mahon and Tyone 1587. (Cox, I. 396.)

Up in arms. Complained that he had paid 300 biebcs to be excused having a sheriff, and yet Captain Willis was appointed. Proclaimed traitor 1593. 23 June 1525. (Cox, I. 402. 406.)

Submitted July 1600. (Cox, I. 427.)

Mountjoy received orders to grant Fermanagh to him about 1600-1. (Cox, I. 435.)

Placed by Lord Deputy on the borders of Fermanagh July 1602.

Submitted about Aug. 1602. (Cox, I. 447.)

MAC GYNYSSE, FREDEROGE :

Took a ship belonging to O'Carmyke and Arnott, Scotchmen, 16 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

Took a Scotch ship belonging to William Wauss, John Martyn, and William Gordon, Scotchmen. (Queen's letter, 9 Jan. 1564-5.) (MSS.) [This seems to be another robbery.]

MAC HENRY, ART :

Married to McGuyer's sister 11 May 1563. (MSS.)

MAC HENRY, JAMES, (of the Route) :

Came to Deputy at Knockfergus Sept. 1568. See 2 Nov. 1568. (MSS.)

MAC HEUGH, { OWEN : }
{ OWNY : }

His stipend for forty kern last of Feb. 1560-1. (Irish MSS.)
He was leader of some kern against O'Mores and O'Connors 1564.
See 2 Dec. 1565, p. 5.

MAC HUBBARD, WILLIAM :

Executed 1601-2. (Cox, i. 446.)

MAC HUGH, PHEAGH :

Lord Grey attacked him and other rebels, and defeated them, Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 367.)

Hung Fitz-Gerald 1581 or 1582. (Cox, i. 368 C.)

Pledges taken from him about Aug. 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

Driven into the Glinnns by Lord Deputy. Proclaimed traitor Jan. 1594-5. His wife and sister taken prisoner April or May 1595. (Cox, i. 405.)

Submitted 8 Nov. 1595. (Cox, i. 408.)

Although under protection, rebelled. Razed the fort of Ballyne Cor Aug. 1596. Defeated by Captain Lea 30 Dec. 1596. (Cox, i. 411.)

Killed May 1597. (Cox, i. 412.)

MAC KELLEN'S } DAUGHTER :
MAC CALLENE'S }

[? Wife of James McConnel, who came to Ireland to be wife to Tirlogh Lynogh.] (See Breslagh's letter, 27 Aug. 1569.) (MSS.)

Sent a letter to Deputy. See 29 Aug. 1569. (Thomas Fleming's letter.) (MSS.)

MAC MAHON :

Submitted, and gave pledges. See 26 May 1563. (MSS.)

Sued to be received 20 April 1567. (MSS. p. 15.)

Cone Booy (Con Boy) complained against him. See 25, 30 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

[? Was he Captain of Ferney. See 30 Nov. 1567. (Letters of Lord Louth and Dowdall.)]

To appear at Dundalk 2 Dec. 1567. See 30 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

At Dundalk. Departed promising to serve the Queen truly. See 24 May 1568. (MSS.)

A contention between him and Henry M'Shane's sons. Commissioners appointed between them. See 15 June 1568. (MSS.)

Tirlogh Lynogh burnt his country. See 3, 4 Sept. 1568. (MSS. p. 3.)

Submitted 1575. (Cox, i. 343.)

Had committed a murder on the son and heir of Macgenis. The Lord Deputy burnt and destroyed his country 1578. (Cox, i. 353.)

Returned to Dublin 1578. (Cox, i. 355.)

Accused Tyrone of oppressing the country. Patiently heard and relieved 1587. Macguire complained against him. (Cox, i. 396.)

Proclaimed traitor 23 June 1595. (Cox, i. 406.)

MAC MAHON, MACGENIS :

Submitted 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

MAC MAHON, PATRICK :

Submitted 1601. (Cox, i. 438.)

MAC MAHON, TEIGH REAGH :

Preparing a bark to come by sea to attack Munster latter end of March 1601. (Cox, i. 440.)

MAC MAURICE,	} TIBBET :
MAC MORRICE,	
MAC MORRIS,	

His house burnt by certain Cavenaghs and O'Bryans 16 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

He signed himself Fitz-Morris 6 July 1569. James Fitz-Morrice called him McMorris 27 July 1568.

See FITZ-MAURICE, LORD THOMAS.**MAC MORGHE, LISAGH :**[Was he the same as Lisogh McMorghe O'Connor?—I think he was. *See* 8 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)]Conspired to join O'Mores and O'Connors. *See* 7, 8 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)*See* O'CONNOR.**MAC MURROUGH, TEIG :**Imprisoned till he gave hostage 1575-6. (Cox, i. 345.) *See* 27 April 1576. (Irish MSS.)**MAC NEAL, CON, (Son of Oge) :**

Joined Scotch islanders July 1585. (Cox, i. 386.)

MAC NEIL, EDMOND :

Executed Oct. 1579. (Cox, i. 360.)

MAC NYMYE,**MAC NANAY****MAC ANANY****MAC ANAMED**

} [? same],	} FERDORAGH, (Servant to O'Neal) :	

The richest rymer in Ireland 11 May 1563. (MSS.)

Sent into Scotland as to a wife for O'Neal 18, 29 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

Sent into Scotland by Tirlogh Lynogh. *See* 2 Feb., 20 March, 1567-8. (MSS.)**MAC O'DONNELL, EUSTON :**

Submitted 1586. (Cox, i. 394.)

MAC OLIVERUS, SHANE BURK. [Same as Shane McOliverus] :The archrebel of Connaught, who took upon him McWilliam Ewter's place in Connaught, had with him as they said a great many Scots. *See* 5, 8 Feb. 1570-1. (MSS.)Chief of Ewter Connaught. *See* 20 July 1571. (MSS.)His sept defeated. (*See* Clanrickard's letter, dated 30 Sept. 1571, inclosed in 5 Oct. 1571.) (MSS.)**MAC O'NEAL MORE, HUGH, (Lord of the Fewse) :**Departed from the rebel O'Neal, and came to Dundalk. *See* 12 Dec. 1566. (Sydney's letter.) (MSS.)**MAC OWEN. *See* MAC DONOUGH.**

MAC PHEAGH, PHEAGH :

Surprised by Lord Deputy. Made his escape by a back window.
His wife and eldest son taken 25 Dec. 1600. (Cox, i. 435.)

MAC PHELMY, HUGH :

Took a prey from O'Neal 14 May 1567. (See Lancaster's letter,
31 May 1567.) (MSS.)
His escape prevented. See 5 March 1567-8. (MSS.)

MAC RANDELBOY :

Repaired to Deputy according to indenture 1562. See 24 April
1563. (MSS.)
James McConnel intended to revenge murder of MacRandelboy's
sons 4 April 1563. (MSS.)
Sussex wrote that he had joined McRandelboy and Andrew Bre-
retton in assured friendship, since which time McRandelboy and
his brother were murdered at Ardglass, with divers of his men
slain, 24 April 1563. (MSS.)

MAC RORY, } OGE, OWNY :

Sent by Tyrone into Munster with 4,000 kerns 1598. (Cox, i.
415.)
Killed Aug. 1600. (Cox, i. 428.)

MAC RORY (Captain of Killwarlin) :

Submitted 18 June 1601. (Cox, i. 437.)

MAC SHANE, } GLISHE, CONELL :

Desmond succoured him, his wife and brethren, contrary to Her
Majesty's laws, 5 July 1566. See [? 6] Sept. 1566. (MSS.)

MAC SHANE, TERELAGH :

Killed by Edm. Butler 11 June 1564. (MSS.)

MAC SHIHY, MORTAGH :

Sir Charles Wilmot defeated him 1600. (Cox, i. 433.)

**MAC SURLY, ALEXANDER, (Son of Surleboy). [? Is this James
Mac Connel's Brother or Nephew] :**

Wounded by Captain Merriman single-handed. Hid under a turf.
Discovered, and his head cut off, 1585. (Cox, i. 386.)
See SCOTS.

MAC SWINY, FANAGH O'BOYLE :

Bound to hold his lands of the Queen Oct. 1566. (Deputy's
letter, 12 Nov.) (Lancaster's letters, 23 Nov.)
Confederated with Mac Carty More 1567. (Cox, i. 327.)
Submitted 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)
See BOYLE. O'BOYLE.

**MAC SWINY, { GORON : }
 { GORIN : }**

Defeated by Zouch. His head cut off 1583. (Cox, i. 367 B.
368 B.)

MAC SWINY, HUGH :

Submitted about Nov. 1602. (Cox, i. 453.)

MAC SWINY, MORROGH :

Brother of Goron 1583. (Cox, i. 367 B.)

MAC SWINY, NA { DOO : }
 { DOE : }

Relieved 1,000 Spaniards 1588. Made O'Rourk Generalissimo of his army 1589. (Cox, i. 398.)
 Submitted 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)

MAC TEIG, } CORMACK, SIR, (Brother to Daniel. 1568):
 MAC TEIGE, }

Lord Deputy well pleased with him. Wrote favourably to England of him 1575-6. (Cox, i. 344.)

A separate commission of martial law granted to him and Lord Roch 17 May 1580. Dismissed with favour, and an order to the country to assist him in his attempts against the rebels, July 1580. A prey taken from him by James of Desmond 4 Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 365.)

MAC TEIG, DANIEL, (Brother to Sir Cormac Mac Teig):

Took Sir James Desmond prisoner Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 365.)

MAC THOMAS, JOHN:

Took a prey of 300 cows and ten horses from Castleions 25 April 1600. (Cox, i. 425.)

MAC ULIN, { OLD : }
 { RORY OGE : }

Though we have written to him, doth not come. Hath broken his promise. See 6 Oct. 1567-7. (MSS.)

MAC WHALTER, CALLAGH:

Killed Aug. 1600. (Cox, i. 428.)

MACWORTH, CAPTAIN:

Entered Carrigifoyle, and took the castle, March 1569-70. (Cox, i. 364.)

MAGHERLOWNY, ISLAND OF, (which was Tyrone's Magazine):

Taken by the English June or July 1602. (Cox, i. 447.)

MALBY, } NICHOLAS, SIR :
 MALTBY, }

Going to England commended by Fitton. See 19 Feb. 1570-1.

Sent to England by Essex, with an account of offences of Captain Pers, 3 Dec. 1574. Sent from Essex concerning apprehension of Byran McPheagh, &c. 3 Feb. 1574-5. Sent towards Ireland 11 April. Arrived 6 May 1575. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Knighted by Lord Deputy. Left Governor of Connaught 1576. (Cox, i. 348.)

Governor of Connaught 1577, 1578. (Cox, i. 353. 354.)

Appointed Lord President of Connaught (Fitton revoked): Patent, 31 March 1579. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Marshal. Sir W. Drury left the army with him 1579. Made an incursion into Connillo, and at Monaster Neva defeated Sir John Desmond. Encamped at Rakele (Rakeal). Removed to Askeaton 1579. (Cox, i. 358. 359.)

MALBY, }
MALTBY, } NICHOLAS, SIR—*continued.*

He with the army met Lord Justice at Limerick Oct. 1579. (Cox, i. 360.)

Retired to Connaught April 1580. (Cox, i. 364.)

The Lord Justice went to Connaught to establish the new President Malby Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 366.)

Instructions brought to Ireland by him to be communicated to Deputy and Council 2 May 1582. Answered 27 May 1582. (Irish MSS.)

Killed about Nov. 1602. (Cox, i. 453.)

MARIBORO. }
MARYBOROUGH. } *See* LEIX.

MASTERTON, THOMAS :

Appointed Constable of Fernes. Privy Seal, 11 March 1582-3 : Patent, 16 Oct. 1583.

Wrote from Kilkenny 10 Aug. 1566, that O'Neal must be rooted out, which could be only done by planting in his country. (MSS.)

Sheriff of Kilkenny. *See* 23 March 1567-8. (MSS.)

Killed Morice Duff Cavenagh, and sent twelve rebels' heads to the Deputy. *See* 21 June 1569. (MSS.)

MEAD, JAMES, (Servant to Captain Harrington):

Killed Roden 23 April 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

MEAGH, }
MAGHE, } GEROD, (Soffrein of Kilmallock):

Wrote as to James Fitz-Morrice, &c. destroying the country. *See* 3 July 1569. (MSS.)

MEAGH, }
MYAGHE, } JOHN, (Recorder of Cork):

Wrote to Sir W. St. Leger as to the rebellion in those parts. *See* 16 July 1569. (MSS.)

MEATH, BISHOP OF:

His letter. Would rather be a stipendiary priest in England than Bishop of Meath, &c. 14 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

Went to England. *See* 30 July 1564. (MSS.)

Wrote as to first fruits of Alderchurch 16 May 1565. (MSS.)

Deputy wrote for the Bishop of Meath to be made Archbishop of Dublin 23 April 1566. (MSS.)

Some difference between him and Archbishop of Armagh. *See* his letters, 14 Sept. 1566. (MSS.)

As to his debt 13 Dec. 1567. (MSS.)

Bishopric of Clonvicknoysh united with bishopric of Meath. *See* 18 March 1568-9. (MSS.)

See BRADIE. STAPLE.

MEIDLER, THOMAS :

As to a ship of his taken by pirates. *See* 2 Aug. 1566. (MSS.)

MERIMAN, } CAPTAIN :
MERRIMAN, }

Took a good prey from the rebels about Sept. 1584. (Cox, i. 381.)
Fought with Alexander Mac Surly single-handed, and wounded him, 1585. (Cox, i. 386.)

MEYLER, WALTER, (of Downcormoyke) :

As to his lordship of Prysts town. *See* July 1570. (MSS.)

MIGHT, } THOMAS :
MIGHTE, }

Victualler in Ireland. *See* 30 Oct. 1567, p. 1. (MSS.)
Surveyor of the victuals. *See* 10 Jan. 1567-8. *See* a list of persons who served under him 10 Jan. 1567-8. (MSS.)
His petition for victualling the army in Ireland 28 April 1568. (MSS.)
Articles of agreement between the Queen and him touching the victualling of the soldiers in Ireland by sea and land to commence 1 Sept. 1568. *See* 24 May 1568 (MSS.)
Letter to Fitz-Williams as to his payment. *See* 1 June 1568. (MSS.)
3,000*l.* to be paid to him for victualling 10 June 1568. (MSS.)
Sydney's instructions as to him 20 June 1568. *See* 19 July 1568. *See* 21 Feb. 1568-9. (MSS.)

MINES :

Peppard's offers. (Sussex's letter, 25 March 1559. Expences, charges, &c. Nov. 1560.) (Irish MSS.)
A vein of lead discovered by the haven side of Dublin at a place called Clantarf. Another five miles west of Dublin at a place called Castle Knoke. Chaloner had discovered a mine in Lambay 26 Oct. 1563. (MSS.)
Thomas Lancaster wrote as to mine of Skedo in Commerland, also as to mine in Lambay. Chaloner knew where most part of the mines were that contained lead, gold, silver, copper, and alum, 5 March 1565-6. (MSS.)
An Act passed 1559-60 in confirmation of patent to Lord Mountjoy for searching, digging, fining, and making of alum. Another Act to be passed in his favour. *See* 8 March 1567-8. (MSS.)
Copper mine in the pale. *See* letter of Archbishop of Dublin in favour of Cruse, 30 July 1582. *See* letter of John Usher, 30 July 1582, touching the finding of a copper mine. *See* Copynger's letter, 20 Sept. 1584. *See* letter of Piers, touching minerals, 26 Feb. 1585-6.

MINT :

Peppard's offers. (Sussex's letter, 25 March 1559.) (Irish MSS.)

MOLYNEUX, EDMOND :

Clerk of the Council. *See* 24 Oct. 1569, p. 11. (MSS.)

MONEY :

See Simon's essay on, as to coin. The base coin in England at the beginning of Elizabeth called "testons;" value 6*d.* in England, and 8*d.* in Ireland. *See* 6 June 1567. (MSS.)

MONEY—continued.

- As to reformation of the coin. (See Sussex's letter, 24 Oct., 20, 25 Nov., 1560.) (MSS.)
- Regulation of money; teston reduced from 6*d.* to 4½*d.*, 29 Oct., 21 Dec., 1560. (Irish MSS.)
- Amendment of, 8 March 1560-1. Values of, 18 June, 14 July, 4 Aug., 1561. (Irish MSS.)
- Proclamations for decrying the coin. See 17 Feb. 1563-4. (MSS.)
- A proportion of rates and standards for Ireland 2 April 1566. (MSS.)
- Rates of monies brought into fine silver 3 April 1566. (MSS.)
- Rates of English and Irish monies (no date) placed end of 1568. (MSS.)
- Usher's device for the coinage of 3,000*l.* or 4,000*l.* yearly of base money, 2*d.*, halfpenny, and farthings. See 7 July 1572. (MSS.)
- Mountjoy received an order to proclaim the mixt money 1600-1; which was proclaimed 13 June 1601. (Cox, i. 435. 437.) The Proclamation dated 20 May 1601. See a further Proclamation dated 9 June 1602. (Irish MSS.)

MOORE, CAPTAIN:

- Killed by Bryan McPhelim. See Dec. 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

MOORE, COLONEL:

- Killed 25 Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 367.)

MOORE, EDWARD, SIR:

- To have a lease in reversion of certain lands 9, 24 Oct. 1565. (MSS.)
- To go with his ten horsemen with Fitz-Williams to the north. See 23 March 1567-8. (MSS.)
- His letter as to Sir Edm. Butler, &c., dated Mellifort, 9 Aug. 1569. As to arrival of Scots, 11 Aug. 1569. (MSS.)
- Sheriff of Louth. See 27 Feb. 1571-2, p. 4; 20 July 1572. (MSS.)
- Tyrone's pardon sent to him, signed 12 May 1596. Tyrone avoided him. (Cox, i. 410.)

MOORE, OWEN:

- Clerk of the Cheque. See 18 Feb. 1568-9, April 1571. (MSS.)
- His suits 1572, p. 6. (MSS.)
- Queen's letter to cause letters patent granting him his office for life. See 2 March 1572-3.
- Desired again to be received into favour 8 April 1573. (MSS.)

MORDANT, CAPTAIN:

- Put in charge of the castle of Glin July 1600. (Cox, i. 429.)

MORE, MAC CARTHY:

- Ordered to hold his estate after the English manner as Thomond and Clanrickard did 1559. (Cox, i. 313.)
- Went over to England 1565. Made Earl of Glencar and Baron of Valentia 24 June 1565. (Cox, i. 320.)
- Despised his title of Glencar, and assumed the title of King of Munster. Invaded Lord Roche's country 1567. (Cox, i. 327.)
- Begged pardon 1569. (Cox, i. 335.)
- See MAC CARTHY, MORE.

MORE, O'SULLEVAN :

Confederated with Mac Carty More 1567. (Cox, i. 327.)

MOROUGH NE MART :

Lost his eye 1589. (Cox. i. 398.)

Ravished O'Rourke's daughter, and sent her home, 1589. (Cox, i. 398.)

MORRISON, RICHARD, SIR, (Governor of Dundalk) :

Took a considerable prey in the Fews July 1600. (Cox, i. 427.)

Took Downe 16 June 1601. (Cox, i. 437.)

Sent to England with despatches [? 14 Jan. 1601-2]. (Pac Hibernia, 474.)

**MORTON, }
MORTOUN, } RAFE :**

Made Constable of Dungarvon, Stafford being removed. (See Advertisements out of Ireland, 23 March 1565-6.) (MSS.)

Sued to have his office at Dungarvon by patent for life 9 June 1566. (MSS.)

In battle against Shane. Sent to England. See 22, 23 Nov. 1566.

Deputy wrote in his favour for his office of Dungarvon about to be delivered from him to Mr. Stafford 23 Nov. 1566. (MSS.)

Sent into Ireland recommended by Cecil as one meet to be employed in any place of credit 22 May 1567. (MSS.)

MOSTIAN, HUGH :

Designed to invade Munster the latter end of March 1601. (Cox, i. 440.)

MOUNTGARRET, LORD :

Lease of abbays and monasteries to be continued to him for twenty-one years 1559 (1st of Mary to 1590). See a paper dated 1590. (MSS.)

Grant of lands 10 April 1562. (Irish MSS.)

MOUNTJOY, CHARLES BLOUNT, LORD, (Lord Deputy) :

Appointed Lord Deputy : Patent, 21 Jan. 1599, 1600. Landed at Howth 24 Feb. 1599. Issued a Proclamation that the Queen had appointed Commissioners to inquire what money was due to the subject by bill, ticket, or otherwise, since the first day of Sir William Russel's government, 7 March 1599, 1600. 10 March 1599, 1600 went to Mullingar to intercept Tyrone on his return from Munster. Tyrone escaped. (Cox, i. 423.)

5 May 1600 marched towards Ulster ; passed Moyry, and came to Newry. Being informed Tyrone had razed Blackwater, and burnt Armagh, marched towards Armagh. Hearing that the Earl of Southampton and Sir Oliver Lambert were marching towards him with recruits, sent Captain Blany with 500 foot and fifty horse to conduct them. All marched toward the Newry. Attacked by Tyrone at the pass of Moyry. Returned to Dublin by way of Carlingford about middle of June 1600. (Cox, i. 425.)

19 June 1600 wrote to England that he found it more difficult to govern the subjects than to suppress the rebels. Desired some armed ships might lie on the west of Ireland. 12 July

MOUNTJOY, CHARLES BLOUNT, LORD—*continued.*

- 1600 went to borders of Ulster, where O'Connor Roe Macguire submitted. Returned to Dublin 12 Aug. 1600. Same day marched to Naas, thence to Philipstown, burning the country on his way. Met by Sir Oliver Lambert on 16 Aug. They marched together, and encountered Owny Mac Rowry, who was killed, together with Callow Mac Whalter. Mountjoy staid in the country till 23 Aug. Returned to Dublin 26 Aug. 1600. 14 Sept. 1600 began another journey into the north. 20 Sept. encamped at Faghard, three miles beyond Dundalk; detained there by extremity of weather till 1 Oct. 1600. Refreshed his army at Dundalk. 21 Oct. 1600 marched to the Newry; staid for want of victuals till 2 Nov. 1600, then encamped near the place where he built the fort of Mountnorris, and left in it 400 men under Captain Blany. 10 Nov. Proclamation made that whoever brought O'Neal alive should have 2,000*l.*, and for his head 1,000*l.* English army marched to Newry, thence to Carlingford. Attacked there by the rebels, who were defeated. Marched from Carlingford to Dundalk, and so to Dublin, having distributed his army in winter quarters, 1600. (Cox, i. 427. 428. 429.)
- 25 Dec. 1600 surprised Phelim Mac Pheagh, who made his escape by a back window, but his wife and eldest son were taken. Staid there till 20 Jan. 1600-1. Destroyed the country. Planted garrisons at Tullogh and Wicklow, then went to Trim; from whence, 11 Feb. 1600-1, went towards Molingar, and so to Athlone. In his return homeward 20 Feb. 1600-1 attacked a small island in Westmeath, where Captain Tyrrel lay. Proclaimed Tyrrel's head at 1,000 crowns. 24 Feb. marched into Ophaly, Leix and Meath. 6 March came to Trym. Made some incursions into Fearnly. 21 March 1600-1 came to Fredagh. Returned to Dublin 26 April 1601. (Cox, i. 434. 435.)
- 22 May 1601 left Dublin, and came to Tredagh, 23 May. 25 May to Dundalk. 8 June to the Moyry, and built a fort there, at three mile water. 13 June, at his camp at Fagher, published a Proclamation about mixed money. 14 June removed beyond the Newry. 15 June marched fifteen miles to Evaugh, the country of MacGenis. Marched to Dundrum, which was yielded to him by the proprietor, Phelim Mac Evir, who submitted. Took the castle of Ballinshor. 21 June encamped near the Newry. 22 June came near Mountnorris, and marched beyond Armagh that night. 24 June encamped two miles short of Newry at the hill of Dananwry. 2 July dispersed his forces in the adjacent garrisons, and rode to Dundalk with a troop of horse and three companies of foot. 9 July marched to Latenbur beyond Newry. 12 July came to Armagh. 14 July 300 English passed the river, and beat the rebels out of their trenches. 17, 18 July began a new fort at Blackwater, not far distant from the old one, which was demolished. 2 Aug. returned to Armagh, and three miles farther to Ralawlany. 7 Aug. marched to Mountnorris; staid there till 12 July. 13 July came near Armagh. 15 July marched to Mountnorris. 16 July to Carrickbane, near the Newry. 24 Aug. 1601 left the field, and came to Newry, having placed his forces in garrison. (Cox, i. 437 to 440.)
- 29 Aug. 1601 came to Trim, where Privy Council of Dublin met him to consult of affairs in general. 13 Sept. went with one troop to

MOUNTJOY, CHARLES BLOUNT, LORD—continued.

Kilkenny to confer with the President of Munster. The President was hindered then, but met the Deputy at Leighlin 19 Sept. Sitting in council at Kilkenny, received news of the Spaniards being in sight, 22 Sept. 23 Sept. received the news that the Spaniards were landed at Kingsale. 29 Sept., with President of Munster and Council, went to view Kingsale. Encamped at Owneboy 16 Oct. At Knockbrin 17 Oct. The castle of Rincorran surrendered 1 Nov. Four barks arrived with ammunition for the English at Kingsale 5 Nov. With two regiments of foot and 250 horse the Lord Deputy marched to intercept Tyrone. Sir Anthony Cook and Patrick Athur landed with 2,000 foot and some horse at Waterford 11 Nov. Levison and Preston, with ten ships of war and 2,000 foot, arrived at Cork, 12 Nov. They came to Kingsale harbour 14 Nov. The English attempted Castlenipark ineffectually 17 Nov. Earl of Thomond, with 100 horse and 1,000 foot, arrived at Kingsale harbour 18 Nov. Castlenipark surrendered 20 Nov. Deputy went to Castlenipark 21 Nov. Earl of Clanrickard and his regiment came to the camp, as did the President of Munster, 25 Nov. Kingsale summoned 28 Nov. News of a supply of Spaniards landed at Castlehaven 3 Dec. On 24 Dec. 1601 a famous battle fought between Lord Deputy and Tyrone and O'Donell and a few Spaniards; 1,200 of the rebels killed and 800 wounded. The loss on the English side was one cornet and five or six soldiers. This battle was fought within a mile of Kingsale, and the Spaniards in the town knew nothing of it till after it was over. 31 Dec. the Spaniards parlied, which ended in a peace. Dissolved his camp, and went to Cork, 9 Jan. 1601-2. (Cox, 443 to 446.)

28 March 1602 came to Dublin in a horse litter, being ill. Disposed of the army in garrisons, which was in list 16,950 foot and 1,487 horse. Being well recovered, marched to Dundalk, and, beginning of June 1602, came to the passage over the Blackwater; built a bridge over the river, and a fort to guard it, called Charlemont. Marched to Monaghan 19 July. Settled a garrison there, and destroyed the country, and came to the Newry. 10 Aug. ordered Sir Arthur Chichester and Sir Henry Danvers to besiege Enislaghlin, and 19 Aug. they brought the garrison prisoners to the Newry. 20 Aug. took the field, and encamped between Newry and Armagh. Marched over the bridge near Fort Mountjoy; staid five days near Talloghoge, and broke the chair of stone where the O'Neals used to be inaugurated. 11 Sept. returned to the Newry, and soon after to Dublin, 1602. (Cox, i. 448.)

18 Nov. 1602 began his journey to Connaught. 2 Dec. came to Athloan. Kept Christmas at Galway. Returned to Dublin latter end of Jan. 1602-3. Tyrone, on his knees, submitted to him at Millefont, 30 March 1603.

See SPANIARDS.

MOUNTJOY, FORT OF :

Built about June 1602. Francis Row left in command there (Cox, i. 447.)

MOUNTNORRIS, FORT OF :

Built by Mountjoy Nov. 1600. (Cox, i. 428.)

MOYLE, DERMOND, (Brother to Florence Mac Carty) :

Killed in the act of borrowing a few cows from his cousin Mac Carty Reagh June 1602. (Cox, i. 450.)

MOYLE, MAC MOREIGH :

Sir Edmund Butler attacked him Aug. 1564. See 30 Nov. 1566. (Irish MSS.)

MUNITIONS, &c. :

25 April 1563. (MSS.)

To be sent to Ireland. See 12 June, 10 Nov., 1566. (MSS.)

Munitions sent into Ireland from Christmas 1564 to Christmas 1566, and the proportion now demanded. See 8 or 15 Feb. 1566-7. (MSS.)

Jan. 1566-7 for Derry. For the Derry 9 and 14 Feb. 1566-7. (MSS.)

250 men to be sent from Chester, Lancaster, Flint, Salop, Stafford, and Derby. See 18 Feb. 1566-7. (MSS.)

250 men to be at Chester 22 March 1566-7 to be sent to Ireland. (Cecil's letter, 25 Feb. 1566-7.) (MSS.)

Cecil wrote that Winter and Baeshe had warrants before Christmas 1566 to send over to the Derry victuals for 1,000 men for six months 25 Feb. 1566-7. (MSS.)

Provisions to be sent to the Derry 27 April, 3 May, 1567. Knockfergus. 11 May 1567. (MSS.)

Orders for the Surveyor of the victuals, &c. 11 May 1567. (MSS.)

Might's petition for victualling Ireland. See 23, 30 April 1568.

See articles of agreement between the Queen and Might as to provisioning Ireland 24 May 1568. (MSS.)

400 men to be sent to Ireland. See 2 July 1569. Victuals for 400 soldiers. See July 1569. (MSS.)

MUNSTER :

A commission appointed for, during absence of Ormond and Desmond, 28 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

That a President and Council might be established in Munster. See June 1565. (MSS.) See 5 Oct. 1565. (Sydney's instructions.)

Draught of instructions appointing President and Council for government of Munster sent from Lord Deputy. Devised for Sir Warcham St. Ledger 1 Feb. 1565-6. Warcham St. Ledger's names interlined and John Pollard's inserted. [Not then carried into effect, according to Liber Hiberniæ.]

Sydney wrote 3, 5 March 1565-6 and 15 April 1566 to have an answer to the device for Munster.

Sir Warcham St. Ledger appointed President of Munster 1566. (Cox, i. 334.) [Mistake. See above.]

Queen wrote that though she did forbid that Warcham St. Ledger should execute office of President of Munster, on account of his affection to Desmond, yet she did not mean to disallow a Council and President there, and intended to name some meet persons, 20 Oct. 1566, p. 3. (MSS.)

Commission appointing a President and Council of Munster Oct. 1568. (Irish MSS.)

Colonel Gilbert made Governor or Colonel of Munster 1569. (Cox, i. 335.)

Sir John Perrott made President of Munster 1570. (Cox, i. 336.)

See a list of militia 1584. (Cox, i. 385.)

To be repeopled 1584. (Cox, i. 368 F. 370.)

MUNSTER—*continued.*

Plantation of. *See* Fenton's instructions 1585-6. (Cox, i. 391. 392.)

A memorial to Surveyor of Lands touching Munster April 1587. (Irish MSS.)

A commission to compound with inhabitants for Cess and Purveyance 12 July 1592. Sept. following Commissioners made a composition for three years. (Cox, i. 401.)

Owny Mac Rory Oge sent by Tyrone into Munster with 4,000 kerns. Sir Thomas Norris unable to resist them. The Munsterians generally rebelled in Oct. 1598. (Cox, i. 415.)

MURRIE, NEAL:

Joined James Fitzmorice. *See* 14 Aug. 1571. (MSS.)

MUSKRY, LORD OF, (Cormack Mac Dermond):

Brother to Teig Mac Dermond Carty. (Cox, i. 442.)

Underhand dealer with O'Neal 1600. (Cox, i. 433.)

Ordered to skirmish with the Spaniards 21 Oct. 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

The President of Munster received notice that he had promised Don John de Aquila (Spanish General) to send him to him, alive or dead, 7 Nov. 1601. (Cox, i. 444.)

The President of Munster having information that he would declare himself upon the landing of the Spaniards apprehended him 1602. Afterwards escaped. (Cox, i. 451.)

MUSTERS:

Fitzwilliam ordered to send a perfect book of musters. *See* 17 Feb. 1560-1.

Muster book sent from Mathew King 1561.

Sir Nicholas Arnold had a commission as to musters 1562. *See* 7 July 1562. (*See* Letter of Irish Council, 24 Oct. 1563.) (MSS.)

Sussex sent an abstract of muster book. [Missing.] *See* 26 July 1562. Letter of Sussex to Sir Nicholas Arnold concerning musters 27 Nov. 1562.

Mathew King's statement as to musters placed July 1563.

Commissioners as to musters 16 Sept. 1563. (Irish MSS.)

Letter of Sussex to Mathew King touching alteration of his manner of drawing up his bills. *See* 3 Jan. 1563-4.

Replication to answer of Mathew King, Clerk of Check, as to musters, 8 Sept. 1563. (MSS.)

Musters 23 Sept. 1563. *See* 16 March 1563-4. *See* book of Arnold 1560 to 1565-6, under "Garrisons," 15 March 1565-6.

Sir Henry Sydney, as soon as he should arrive, to cause general musters to be made, &c., and to proceed upon the checks as well of Sir Nicholas Arnold and the other Commissioners his colleagues as upon checks of Clerk of the Check. *See* 15 July 1565, last page.

Instructions for musters placed at the end of 1582 and 1584.

Thomas Davies' plan for reformation of musters. *See* 15 Dec. 1585.

Orders for musters. *See* Sept. 1587.

See GARRISONS.

NAAS:

Extract of privileges granted to town of, dated 1563. (MSS.)

NEAL, OGE. *See* MAC NEAL OGE.

NETTERVILLE, } RICHARD:
NETTERVILLE, }

To have a lease in reversion. *See* 1 July, 24 Sept., 1568. (MSS.)
Went to England as to Cess. *See* 10 Jan. 1576-7. (MSS.)
Committed to the fleet. *See* 14 May 1577. (MSS.)
His letter to Lord Lowth 18 May 1577, why he was committed to the Tower, placed end of 1577.
His examination 1 July 1577. (MSS.)

NEWRY :

To be recovered from the Scots 1559. (Cox, i. 313.)
Mountjoy built a fort there June 1601. (Cox, i. 437.)

NEWTON, ROBERT :

Porter of fort of Leix. (Irish MSS., last of Feb. 1560-1.)

NORBON, NICHOLAS, (Ulster King-at-Arms) :

Went to England as to increase of salary. *See* 21 Aug. 1571. (MSS.)

NORRIS, JOHN, SIR, (Son of Henry Lord Norris of Ricot) :

Sent to England by Essex as to Clondeboy, and that he might have the levying of the troops in Oxford, &c., 2 Dec. 1573. (Irish MSS.) Arrived with 100 footmen, and left 200 at Chester 15 April 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

Appointed Lord President of Munster 1584. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Came over with 3,000 soldiers 1585. (Cox, i. 406.)

Had the title of Lord General, and a commission to have sole command of army in Ulster in absence of Deputy. Some clashings and dissensions with him and Lord Deputy 1585. (Cox, i. 406.)

Began his march with Lord Deputy 18 June 1585. 11 Aug. 1585 marched his army northward. Returned to Dublin 11 Oct. 1585. (Cox, i. 407.)

Obtained a new commission to make a final end with the rebels 9 March 1595-6. 19 April 1596 began his march towards Tyrone. Concluded a peace with Tyrone 24 April 1596. (*See* conditions.) Commended by the Queen 25 May 1596. Commissioned with Fenton to settle Connaught, and to examine complaints against Sir Richard Bingham, 1596. (Cox, i. 409. 410.)

Accompanied by Bouchier and Fenton, marched from Dublin to re-victual Armagh, 15 Jan. 1596-7. (Cox, i. 412.)

Died about Aug. 1597. (Cox, i. 414.) Commissioners appointed at his death for Munster, of whom his brother was chief : Patent, 9 Sept. 1597. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

NORRIS, THOMAS, SIR, (Captain ; Brother to Sir John Norris) :

Sent by Lord Deputy to assist Zouch 1581. (Cox, i. 368 B.)

Wounded in the knee about Sept. 1584. (Cox, i. 381.)

To be made President of Munster. *See* Fenton's instructions, 15 Feb. 1585-6. (Cox, i. 390. 391.)

Seventy soldiers under him mutiny 28 May 1590. (Cox, i. 400.)

Made a Commissioner for Munster 12 July 1592. (Cox, i. 401.)

NORRIS, THOMAS, SIR—*continued.*

Appointed Chief of the Commissioners of Munster till a President was appointed: Patent, 9 Sept. 1597. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*) But he seems to have officiated as President in Aug. (Cox, i. 414.)

Appointed President of Munster: Patent, 3 Nov. 1597. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

Appointed Lord Justice on death of Deputy Lord Borough Aug. 1597. His patent dated 29 Oct. 1597. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*) Resigned as Lord Justice Nov. 1597.

Died President of Munster of a wound he received from the Burks 1599. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

NORRIS, WILLIAM, SIR :

Winchester wrote as to Norris having been surety for John Sherne, &c. 10 June 1567. (MSS.)

Unhorsed, yet slew him who unhorsed him, 20 Oct. 1573. (*See* letter of Essex, 20 Oct. 1573.) (MSS.) (*Burleigh's Notes*, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Came from England with 150 horse Dec. 1579. Sent to quarter at the Newry. Died Christmas Day 1579. (Cox, i. 363.)

NUGENT, JOHN :

One of the Barons of the Exchequer. Executed for a conspiracy 1581. (Cox, i. 367 a.)

NUGENT, WILLIAM :

Instructions by Sir Nicholas Malby as to the conspiracy of him and Baltinglass. Answer to instructions, dated 27 May 1582. (Irish MSS.)

O'BIRNE : }
O'BYRNE : }

Lord Deputy wrote that the O'Birnes conducted themselves peaceably, saving such as were at the killing of the Talbots, 22 Sept. 1563. (*Irish Papers.*)

Put under the charge of Francis Agard. *See* 6 July 1567, p. 11. (MSS.)

Submitted 1581. Pledges taken from him about Aug. 1584. (Cox, i. 367 a. 370 a.)

O'BOYLE, { MAC SWINY } FANAUGH, (Brother to Banaugh) :
 { MAC SWYNIE }

Prisoner with Shane 1566. (*Sydney's letter*, 12 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

Came to Deputy on his journey against O'Neal. (*Sydney's letter*, 12 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

Submitted 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)

O'BRIAN : }
O'BRIEN : }
O'BRYAN : }
O'BRYNE : }

Aid at his coming out of France 28 May 1560. (*Irish MSS.*)

Lord Deputy wrote that there would be as much done as might be to set up a new O'Bryne 1 March 1562-3. (MSS.)

O'BRIAN, { DANIEL, }
O'BRYNE, { DONEL, } SIR :
O'BRYAN, { DONELL, }
 { DONNOUGH, }

In open hostility with Thomond 1, 3 July 1564 A proclaimed rebel. *See* 16 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

O'BRIAN, O'BRYNE, O'BRYAN, &c.—*continued.*

Agreement between him and Thomond 30 Sept. 1564. *See* 9 April 1567. (MSS.)

War between him and Earl of Thomond 1565. (Cox, i. 319.)

For his son to be Bishop of Kilfinoraghe. *See* 10 May 1573. (MSS.)

Had made his repair to Deputy. Delivered castle of Moyebreghan. *See* 12 Sept. 1574. (MSS.)

Made Sheriff of the shire. *See* 27 April 1576. (MSS.)

O'BRIAN, } MAHON:
O'BRYNE, }

Slain by Lord President of Munster. *See* 4 [?] Dec. 1571. (MSS.)

O'BRIAN, MAHOWNE. [? Same as above]:

Held the castle of Clan Owen against the Queen. Slain 1586. (Cox, i. 394.)

O'BRYNE, { TEDDY :
 { TADY :
 { TADDY : }

Sheriff in Thomond. *See* 24 May 1571, p. 2.

O'BRIAN, { TEDDY :
O'BRYNE, { TEGGE :
O'BRYAN, { TEIG :
 { TEIGH MAC TIRLOGH : }

Broke prison. *See* 12 Oct. 1562. (MSS.)

A proclaimed traitor. Attacked Thomond. *See* 16 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

Pardoned 1600-1. (Cox, i. 435.)

Slain 29 March 1601. (Cox, i. 441.)

O'BRYAN. *See* O'BRIAN.

O'CARMYKE, } WILLIAM, (a Scotchman):
OCARMYKE, }

As to his ship 16 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

O'CAROL : }
O'CARROL : }

Letter to him and others 6 Aug. 1564.

To be practised with to submit and take his lands of the Queen June 1565. (MSS.)

Went to England 1567. (Cox, i. 326.)

O'CHANE : }
O'CAHAN : }
O'CANE : }

Submitted about Sept. 1584. (Cox, i. 381.)

His country wasted by Sir Henry Docwra 1600. (Cox, i. 427.)

Submitted about Aug. 1602. (Cox, i. 447.)

O'CONNEL, } EDMOND:
O'COYN, }

Factor for O'Neal. Sent by Dean of Armagh to Commissioners at Dundalk. *See* 27 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

Appeared before Commissioners at Dundalk on behalf of Tirlough Lynough exhibiting certain complaints. *See* 3 Jan. 1567-8. (MSS.)

O'CONNOR :

His escape out of Dublin Castle. *See* Sussex's instructions 28 May 1560. (Irish MSS.)

Great disturbances by the O'Connors of late. *See* 2 Feb. 1563-4. (MSS.)

The O'Connors about to be attacked by the Marshal, &c. 4, 5 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

Combination of O'Connors and O'Moores 7 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

A list of the O'Connors in rebellion. *See* 16 Aug. 1564. [Very curious, as giving a complete list of such as were known.]

Proclaimed traitors. In the field with 1,000 galloglasses, and threatened to spoil O'Carol's country, 1567. (Cox. i. 327.)

Pledges taken from him about Aug. 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

Troublesome in Connaught 1593. (Cox, i. 402.)

O'CONNOR, ART, (Brother to Cahir and Cormack) :

Killed. *See* 8 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

O'CONNOR, CAHIR, (Brother to Cormack) :

His examination. *See* 8 Jan. 1567-8. (MSS.)

O'CONNOR, CALLOWGH :

Brother to Cormack. *See* 7 Aug. 1564.

In rebellion. His head presented to Lord Justice at Offaly. *See* 21 Oct. 1564. (MSS.)

Killed by his kinsman Callough Roo. He had escaped out of the fort of Offaly 1564. *See* charges against Arnold 2 Dec. 1565 by Oliver Sutton. (MSS.)

O'CONNOR, CARBRY :

Killed about April 1600. (Cox, i. 425.)

O'CONNOR, CORMACK. [Charles the same as Cormack. (Croker)] :

The Lord Deputy wrote that he (O'Connor) had lately come out of Scotland, and assembled certain light persons, and offered to submit himself, 22 Sept. 1563. (Irish Papers.)

A letter to Cormack accepting his submission 10 Jan. 1563-4. (MSS.)

Rebelle. *See* 7 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

A proclaimed traitor. *See* 21 April 1565. (Irish MSS.)

Argyle wrote in his favour 18 Nov. 1565 inclosed in 13 Dec. 1565. (MSS.)

His examination in Cecil's hand-writing. *See* 7 Jan. 1567-8. (MSS.)

It was bruited that old Cormack O'Connor was the leader of the Scots. Cormack came over about a year since with a pension from the Queen. *See* 19 April 1573. (MSS.)

O'CONNOR, LESOGHE, MAC MORISHE MOYLE :

His deposition concerning Ormond and Desmond. *See* 21 April 1565. *See also* 1 April 1565. (Irish MSS.)

O'CONNOR, LESOGHE, MAC MORGH :

[? Is this the same as McMorgh, Lisagh.]

In rebellion. *See* 8 Aug. 1564.

A proclaimed traitor. *See* 21 April 1565. (Irish MSS.)

Killed. *See* 8 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

See MAC MORGHIE.

O'CONNOR, MAC CORMACK :

A controversy between him and Teigh O'Connor settled Sept 1583. (Cox, i. 368 E.)

See O'CONNOR, TEIG.

O'CONNOR, ROE :

Submitted about Dec. 1602. (Cox, i. 448.)

O'CONNOR, SLIGO. See SLIGO.

O'CONNOR, TEIG MAC GILPATRICK :

A controversy between him and Connor Mac Cormack O'Connor.

Trial by battle. Settled by form of justice Sept. 1583. (Cox, i. 368 E.) He cut off Connor's head.

O'CONNOR, DERMOND. [Edward same. (Croker)] :

Planted an ambush for Captain Flower about April 1600. (Cox, i. 425.)

Dealt with for a considerable reward to seize the Sугan Earl of Desmond about May 1600. (Cox, i. 425.)

Took Desmond, who was rescued by the Irish, 26 June 1600. (Cox, i. 426.)

Lord President of Munster marched to his relief 29 June 1600.

Joined the rebels against the President. (Cox, i. 429.)

Obtained leave to return to Connaught 1600. (Cox, i. 430.)

His head cut off by Tybot ni Long 1600. (Cox, i. 433.)

O'COYN. See O'CONNOR.

O'CROWLYES (of Carbury) :

Submitted 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

O'DEMPSY :

Gave pledges Dec. 1577. (Cox, i. 351.)

O'DESMOND :

Sir James Fitz-Morrice called James O'Desmond. See 19 June 1569. (MSS.)

O'DOGERTY :

O'DOGHERTY : }

O'DOHERTY : }

He and his brother Cahir came to Deputy on his journey against O'Neal, and supplied 500 beaves, Oct. 1566. (Deputy's letter, 12 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

Left his brother in pledge.

Imprisoned by Deputy 1588. (Cox, i. 397.)

O'DOGHARTY, PHELMY OGE :

Offered to submit on conditions advantageous to the state about April 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)

O'DONEL, CAFYRRE :

That was lately in Dublin Castle. Came to Tirlough Lynough. (See Fleming's letter, 29 Aug. 1569.) (MSS.)

O'DONEL, CALAGH, (Lord of Tyrconnel):

Taken prisoner, together with his wife [Countess of Argyl. (MSS., 20 May 1563)] and children, and his lands seized by Shane O'Neal 1559, 1560. (Cox, i. 315.)

Put at liberty. To pay for his ransom. See 9 June 1564. (MSS.)

His requests; if not granted, to have a letter to go to England, 12 June 1564. Answer 13 June 1564. See Cusack's letter as to differences between him and Shane 13 June 1564. (MSS.)

Resolved to go to England, even if he should be obliged to go by way of Scotland. Dared not go to his own country for fear of Shane O'Neal. See 18 June 1564. (Sir Thomas Wrothe's letter.) (MSS.)

Wrote that he might come to England 22 June 1564. (MSS.)

Queen wrote it was better he should not come to England, but have Commissioners appointed for settling the differences between Shane and him, 15 July 1564. (MSS.)

Dreadful treatment of O'Donel whilst prisoner to Shane two years and three quarters. See 29 Oct. 1564. Shane had married O'Donel's daughter. [O'Donel's letter a very particular account.] (MSS.)

In England without licence. Had appeared before Cecil, &c. His letter 2 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

Ordered to return to Ireland. Commissioners to be appointed between Shane and him. (Queen's letter, 3 Dec. 1564.) (MSS.)

In England. His supplication 21 May 1565. (MSS.)

As to putting O'Donel in his country. (Knolles' instructions, 18 April 1566.) (MSS.)

Deputy's remembrances. To move for a larger allowance to O'Donel 20 April 1566. (MSS.)

Restored to possession of his country by Lord Deputy 1566. (Cox, i. 323.)

Made suit to hold his lands of the Queen Nov. 1573. Aided Essex Oct. 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

Offered to submit 1575. (Cox, i. 343.)

Killed Turlogh Lynogh's son Dec. 1577. (Cox, i. 351.)

Truce between him and Turlogh Lynogh 22 Oct. 1583. (Cox, i. 368 D.)

Submitted about Sept. 1584. (Cox, i. 381.)

Refused to receive a Sheriff into Tirconnel 1587. (Cox, i. 396.)

Troublesome in Ulster 1593. (Cox, i. 402.)

Proclaimed traitor 23 June 1595. Wrote to King of Spain for 3,000 men Sept. 1595. (Cox, i. 406.)

Invaded Connaught Jan. 1596-7. (Cox, i. 412.)

A marriage between him and the Earl of Desmond's sister Joan prevented Dec. 1600. (Cox, i. 434.)

His army joined the Spaniards Dec. 1601. Defeated by Lord Deputy 24 Dec. 1601. (Cox, i. 445.)

O'DONEL, CON, (Son of Calagh):

According to indenture repaired to Deputy 1562. See 24 April 1563. (MSS.)

Attacked Hugh O'Donel. Taken prisoner by Shane. Married Shane O'Neal's daughter. (See Cusack's letter, 13 June 1564.) (See Wrothe's letter, 18 June 1564.) (MSS.)

O'DONEL, CON—*continued.*

Peace between him and O'Neal 12 July 1564. (MSS.)

Shane had handled him tyrannously with torments. See 15 July 1564. (Queen's letter.)

Wrote that, having made peace with O'Neal, the Queen might be surety for him, 20 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

His castle of Liffer taken by Earl of Essex 1574. (Cox, i. 341.)

Oct. 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

Committed to the Newry. Escaped. Taken, and committed to Dublin Castle, Oct. 1574. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

O'DONELL, HUGH DUFFE :

Uncle to O'Donel. (See Cusack's letter, 13 June 1564.) Uncle to Calagh O'Donel and Hugh McManus. (Sydney's letter, 22 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

He was at war with O'Donel at the time Shane took O'Donel prisoner. See 29 Oct. 1564. (MSS.)

Deputy wrote that he had received intelligence Shane had treated with his prisoner Hugh O'Donel, who had agreed to give up certain castles which letted his entrance into Tirconnell, 30 May 1566. (MSS.)

Offered his assistance, and marched with Captain Merriman against the Scots, end of July or beginning of Aug. 1585. (Cox, i. 386.)

O'DONEL, HUGH MAC MANUS, (Brother to Calagh O'Donel) :

Came to Deputy Oct. 1566. (Sydney's letter, 12 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

O'DONELL, HUGH ROE :

Escaped out of Dublin Dec. 1590. Hugh Roe became O'Donell, his father being dead [? 1591]. (Cox, i. 400. 401.)

O'DONELL, RORY :

Submitted Nov., 14 Dec., 1602. (Cox, i. 448.)

O'DONEL, SHANE, MAC MANUS OGE :

Submitted 1601. (Cox, i. 436.)

O'DOWGHE, MEROGHE :

Clanrickard wished to borrow some artillery against him 4 May 1565. (MSS.)

O'DOWLYE, TEIG :

Edm. Butler sent his head to Lord Justice 11 June 1564. (MSS.)

O'DRISCOL, FININ, SIR :

Submitted 1601-2. (Cox, i. 446.)

O'DWYER, } JOHN :
O'DWYRE, }

Invaded by Redmond Burk, who lost 120 men, 26 April 1600 ; to revenge which, Burk, on 6 May 1600, slew all the men, women, and children, and burnt the country. (Cox, i. 425.)

Pardoned 1600-1. (Cox, i. 435.)

O'FLAHERTY, MORROGH, SIR:

Submitted 20 June 1589. (Cox. i. 398.)

OGE, ALEXANDER, (Brother to James Mac Connel and Surleboy):

Shane had sent to treat with the Scots, notwithstanding which Alexander Oge, brother to James McConnel, had written to Sydney offering his service to the Queen. Sydney desired to know how he should compound with him 9 Sept. 1566. (MSS.) Arrived in the Glynnnes 4 Nov. 1566. 5 Nov. passed by Knockfergus, and Alexander Carogh in his company, with 1,200 men (as they said), towards Belfast, and there passed over the water into Con McNeyl Oge's country. 6 Nov returned to Knockfergus with a prey of 1,200 kine, and many sheep, swine, and garrons, and there he continued 7 Nov. Departed to the Glynnnes 8 Nov. He advertised Captain Piers of his coming. Brown declared to him that he was commanded to receive him as a friend, and to join with him against O'Neal. Declared he came specially to serve the Queen. Said Argyle would aid Shane, and that a marriage would be made between Shane and James McConnel's wife. Requested to be aided against McAlane that dwelt in the Isle of Mull, Scotland. (See Thomas Browne's letter, 8 Nov. 1566.)

His success against Shane. His letter inclosed in Sydney's of 19 Dec. 1566. See the difference of his signing in this letter and that of 20 May 1567. (MSS.) [? Same.]

See Queen's letter to Sydney 16 Jan. 1566-7, as to his being received into pay, &c.

Arrived in Ireland 18 May 1567. Intended to set forward the Queen's good service, and obedience, &c. See his letter 20 May 1567. (MSS.)

He and his Scots killed Shane O'Neil after two days parley. See 10 June 1567. (MSS.)

His brother Surleboy delivered to him by Shane 1567. He and 600 Scots encamped at Clandeboy. Murdered Shane O'Neal 22 June 1567. (Cox, i. 324.)

He and his Scots to be rewarded, and to quit Ireland. See 6 July 1567. (MSS.)

William Pers thanked for Oge's expulsion. See 22 July 1567. (MSS.)

He and Surleboy ready with 1,200 men to come to Ireland. See 3 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

His letter to Malby, and another to the Queen, missing. See 23 Feb. 1567-8. (MSS.)

Killed by Turlogh Lynogh 1567 or 1568. (Cox, i. 327.)

Said to be coming to Ireland about Michaelmas 1569. (See Tirlogh Breslagh's letter, 27 Aug. 1569.) (MSS.)

OGE, EDMUND. See MAC SHYHY.

OGE, NEAL, (Brother to Mac Neal More):

Submitted June 1586. (Cox, i. 395.)

See MAC NEAL, OGE.

OGE, RANDALL:

Brother to Alexander Oge McAlester. See 3 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

OGE, RORY, (Brother to Bryan Mac Fylemy). [He is Rory Oge O'Moore]:

Submitted to Lord Deputy Nov. 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Taken prisoner by Essex 1573 or 1574. (Cox, I. 342.) See 17 Nov. 1574. (MSS.)

See O'MOORE, RORY OGE.

OGE, THOMAS :

Constable of Castlemain. Delivered it up to Protestant Earl of Desmond 4 Nov. 1600. (Cox, I. 432.)

O'HEAGANE, EDMOND DUFF. See DUFF, EDMOND.

O'KEEF :

Submitted 1600. (Cox, I. 431.)

O'MADDEN :

His castle of Losmage taken by Lord Deputy 12 March 1595-6. (Cox, I. 409.)

O'MAHON, MOYLE MORE, (of Kinalmeaky) :

Arrested by President of Munster latter end of July 1601. (Cox, I. 442.)

O'MAHONS : }

O'MAGHONS : }

Submitted 1600. (Cox, I. 431.)

O'MOLLOY, (Chief of the Nation) :

Dutifully gave up his lands to be holden of the Queen by Knight's service in capite 7 Dec. 1585. (Irish MSS.)

O'MORE, KEADAGH, (Son to Rory O'More) :

Was but two years old at death of his father. Sued to be restored to his lands, or have some other. See Queen's letter in his favour, 29 Nov. 1565.

O'MORE, LISOUGH MAC KADOUGH :

Lord Deputy wrote to the Queen 22 Sept. 1563 that he had a company ; but did no hurt, and offered to submit. (Irish Papers.)

O'MORE, PIERS :

His head sent. See 16 July 1568. (MSS. p. 3.)

O'MORE, RORY OGE :

Ravaged the country. Surprised Naas. Marched towards Leghlin. Destroyed the village at Leghlin Bridge 1576. Continued his depredations 1577. (Cox, I. 350.)

Slain 30 June 1578. (Cox, I. 354.)

O'MORES :

If the O'Mores would not at the next parley consent to a further peace then to be pursued to the uttermost 1 Feb. 1563-4. (MSS.)

Great disturbances of late by the O'Mores. See 2 Feb. 1563-4. (MSS.)

Commissioners appointed to parley with them 15 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

O'Moore's of Leix defeated by Sir Edm. Butler. See 11, 12 June 1564. (MSS.)

O'MORES—continued.

Orders to the Marshal to repair unto the borders against them
4 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

Combination of them and O'Connors 7 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

Ormond received instructions to pursue proclaimed traitors,
O'Moors. See 21 Nov. 1564. Ormond still pursuing them
7 Jan. 1564-5. (MSS.)

Four of them made a prey upon Tyrrell. (See Fitz-Williams' letter,
8 Nov. 1565.) (MSS.)

Proclaimed traitors. In the field with 1,000 gallowglasses 1567.
(Cox, I. 327.)

Sydney would leave such a hand upon the whole name of the
O'Mores that he trusted the Queen's country would be quiet.
See 28 May 1570. (MSS.)

O'Mores brought low. See 15 April 1577. (MSS.)

O'More submitted 1581. (Cox, I. 367 a)

Pledges taken from him about Aug. 1584. (Cox, I. 370 a.)

See O'MORES.

O'MORIARTA alias DROGHBEARLA :

Obtained assistance of Governor of Castlemagne against Desmond.
Desmond killed, for which the Moriartas are in disgrace to this
day, 1583. (Cox, I. 368 D.)

O'MULROY :

To be practised with to submit, and hold his lands of the Queen,
June 1565. (MSS.)

O'MULRIAN, OWNY :

His country destroyed by Francis Slingsby Dec. 1600. (Cox, I. 424.)
Pardoned 1600-1. (Cox, I. 435.)

O'NEAL :

Turlough (Tyrloagh) Lynogh assumed this name on death of Shane
O'Neal 1567. (Cox, I. 327.) (Camden.)

See LYNOGH, TURLOGH.

O'NEAL, ART, (Son of Shane) :

Made his escape from Dublin Dec. 1590. Died by the way. (Cox,
I. 400.)

O'NEAL, CORMOCK :

Eldest nephew and tanist of O'Neal. Taken prisoner by Macguire
probably in 1600. (See Cox, I. 435.)

O'NEAL, HENRY :

Then prisoner in Dublin; to be sent for. See 4 June 1574. (MSS.)

O'NEAL, PHELYM, (Son to Tyrloagh, Son of the Earl) :

Came to Lord Lieutenant on his journey against Shane O'Neal
4 May 1563. See 11 May 1563. (MSS.)

O'NEAL, SHANE :

Orders to reduce him to obedience 15 Aug. 1560. (Irish MSS.)
Articles delivered to Kildare to receive oath, &c. of Shane. His
answer 18 Sept. 1560. (Irish MSS.)

Inflicted great loss on English troops July 1561. (MSS.)

Peace with Shane 19 Oct. 1561. Went to England with Kildare
Nov. 1561. (MSS.)

O'NEAL, SHANE—*continued.*

The Council of Ireland wrote, that, having procured O'Reily, McGuyer, and Con O'Donel to join in the Queen's service, and, with their good help, also Tyrlogh Lynough, they would be obliged to yield to Shane's will if they were not aided. They would this next *bright moon* stay Shane from annoying them 26 Jan. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

Lord of Louth and Sir Thomas Cusack appointed to meet Commissioners of Shane at Dundalk 8 Feb. 1562-3. See 29 Jan. 1562-3. The Lord Deputy wrote that there could be no matter touched but he knew it before it was concluded 30 Jan. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

Deputy wrote that the Queen having resolved to proceed against Shane to hasten munitions for Armagh 9 Feb. 1562-3. Proclamation against him 15 March 1562-3. (MSS.)

Memorial of Sir Thomas Cusack for answer of certain matters as to Shane 20 Oct. 1563. (MSS.)

Robert Fleming wrote as to Shane from Drogheda 29 Nov. 1563. (MSS.)

Shane desired to wed Lady Frances or some other of English blood 14 Feb. 1563-4. (Irish MSS.) See 10 Jan. 1563-4. (MSS.)

His son Henry delivered a prisoner to Lord Deputy about Sept. 1584. (Cox, i. 382.)

His two sons made their escape from Dublin to Ulster Dec. 1590 ; but one died by the way. Two other sons made prisoners by Tyrone 1594. (Cox, i. 400.)

O'NEALE, SHANE MAC BRIAN :

Submitted June 1586. (Cox, i. 395.)

O'NEAL, TIRLOCK MAC HENRY, (Tyrone's Brother) :

Submitted 1600-1. (Cox, i. 435.)

O'QUIN, NEAL :

Chief favourite of Tyrone. Taken prisoner Nov. 1600. (Cox, i. 428.)

O'RAUGHAN, DENNIS, (a Priest) :

One of the false but fatal witnesses against Sir John Perrot, Lord Deputy of Ireland. (Cox, i. 388.)

O'RAYLEY. See O'REILY.

O'REILY,	} CAHIR :
O'REYLY,	
O'RAYLEY,	

Burnt certain villages Dec. 1566. See 2 Nov. 1566. (MSS.)

O'REILY, HUGH, (the O'Reily)

O'Reily defeated by Shane O'Neal 1559-60. (Cox, i. 315.)

The O'Reilys continued robbing 21 Oct. 1564. (MSS.)

A parley with the O'Reilys 6 June 1565. See 13 July 1565. (MSS.)

Commissioners sent to O'Reily. If O'Reily did not agree at the next parley, 17 June 1565, his country to be invaded. See 30 May 1565. (MSS.)

Indenture between them 30 June 1565. (See Arnold's letter, 16 July 1565.) (MSS.)

About the end of July 1565 the Lord Justice sent the Marshal, Justice Plunkett, and Justice Dillon to commune with Hugh O'Reily, who kept his day, bringing with him his brother Owen O'Reily. See 22 Aug. 1565. (MSS.)

O'REILY, HUGH—continued.

The Queen sent to Lord Deputy to recover a due to Earl of Sussex from O'Reily 17 Dec. 1565. (MSS.)

O'Reily submitted. Sent his son John as a pledge. (See Sydney's letter, 12 Dec. 1566.) (MSS.) (Cox, i. 326.)

The estates of the O'Reilies surrendered. How they were to be granted back. See Nov. 1567. (Cecil's Notes.)

Controversy between Tirlogh Lynogh and O'Reily. See 3 June 1567-8. (MSS.)

The O'Reily (Sir Hugh) submitted at Drogheda 10 Dec. 1579. Most of the O'Reilys submitted Nov. 1602. (Cox, i. 363. 448.)

O'REILY, JOHN, SIR :

Son of O'Reily best beloved. O'Reily sent him as a pledge. (See Sydney's letter, 12 Dec. 1566.)

Controversy between him and Philip O'Reily settled 1584. i. 370 A.)

O'REILY, MALACIAS :

His letter to the Queen as to certain controversies with Kildare 12 May 1564. (MSS.)

O'REILY, OWEN :

Brother to Hugh. See 22 Aug. 1565. (MSS.)

Burnt certain villages Sept. 1566. See 22 Nov. 1566. (MSS.)

O'REILY, PHILIP :

A controversy between him and Sir John Reily settled 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

O'REILY, SHANE :

Brother to Hugh. See 22 Aug. 1565. (MSS.)

Burnt certain villages Sept. 1566. See 2 Nov. 1566. (MSS.)

Submitted. (See Sydney's letter, 12 Dec. 1566.) (MSS.)

ORMOND, EARL OF :

High Treasurer during the whole of Elizabeth.

His quarrels with Desmond 1559 and following. See DESMOND.

Thanked by the Queen for his service against the rebels (O'Mores) gathered at abbey of Holly Cross 16 Dec. 1560. (Irish MSS.)

His submission, and order to prosecute his demands according to law, 28 June 1562. (Irish Papers.)

His passport for Ireland 3 July 1562. (MSS.)

Order for the liberties in county of Tipperary 6 July 1562. (Irish Papers.)

To assist Thomond with his forces 26 Jan. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

Instructions given to Ormond and Kildare to parley with Shane 26 July 1563. The parley with Shane 30 July 1563. (MSS.)

Instructions to parley with Shane O'Neal 26 July 1563. (Irish MSS.)

A memorial of his parley with Shane O'Neal 30 July 1563. (Irish MSS.)

Wrote that Desmond might be detained at Dublin till justice was done him 10 Dec. 1563. (MSS.)

Wrote complaining of John of Desmond, also his brother John. Hurt, and in danger of his life, in pursuing John of Desmond, 17 Dec. 1563. (MSS.)

ORMOND, EARL OF—*continued.*

- Appointed a Commissioner to parley with O'Mores on 20 March 1563-4. See 15 March 1563-4. (MSS.)
- Divorced from his wife, who departed into England. (See Whyte's letter, 20 July 1564.)
- Differences between him and Desmond. See 21 Oct. 1564. Lord Justice upon Cusack's return from O'Neal, to go to Waterford to compound their differences, 2 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)
- Ormond came to Dublin to complain against Desmond 17 Nov. 1564. Wrote to Cecil complaining of Desmond 22 Nov., 4 Dec., 1564. (MSS.)
- Letter addressed to him sending commission for pursuit of proclaimed rebels (O'Mores) 21 Nov. 1564. Still in pursuit of O'Mores 7 Jan. 1564-5. (MSS.)
- He and Desmond being sent for to go to England, certain persons written to keep the peace during their absence, 2 Feb. 1564-5. [Date of this letter must be a little later. ? 28 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)]
- Took Desmond prisoner. See 8 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)
- Queen's letter for him and Desmond to repair to England 20 Feb. 1564-5.
- George Stanley's letter as to the fray between Ormond and Desmond 3 April 1565. (MSS.)
- Such matters as Ormond did object against Desmond May 1565. (MSS.)
- Desmond against Ormond 1 June 1565. (MSS.)
- Wrote from Westminster, that hearing Art M'Teg Enad was taken, requested he might be sent for to England, 4 June 1565. (MSS.)
- Answer of Ormond 6 June 1565.
- Desmond's answer to Ormond's book 12 June 1565. (MSS.)
- Desmond requested that the Council at their next meeting might hear the matters between Desmond and him; the rebels burning his land, 17 June 1565. (MSS.)
- Matters relating to him and Desmond 21 July 1565.
- Ormond and Desmond had licence to go to Ireland to settle their dispute before Lord Deputy 5, 7, 8 Jan. 1565-6. (MSS.)
- Minute to Deputy signifying what complaints had been made by Ormond and Sir Maurice Fitz-Gerald of divers outrages committed by John of Desmond; to inquire as to them, 7 Jan. 1565-6. (MSS.)
- Letter from the Queen as to certain sums unpaid to Ormond, leviable on Limerick and Waterford, to be paid, 8 Jan. 1565-6. (MSS.)
- The copies of the bonds, recognizances, &c. entered into between Ormond and Desmond sent to Lord Deputy for him to try the matter there, and as to Sir Maurice Fitz-Gerald, and Desmond, 8 Jan. 1565-6. (MSS.)
- Sydney wrote to send to Ireland the two Earls Ormond and Desmond 5 March 1565-6. Queen in answer said they should come over with speed; the one of late was waiting for a wind at Bristol, the other waiting till then as to matters in law concerning his wife, 28 March 1566. (MSS.)
- Appointed his brother Sir Edmond Butler to act as his attorney in his absence 30 Nov. 1566. (Irish MSS.)
- Undertook to reclaim the Irish rebels. Arrived from England at Wexford 14 Aug. 1569. Took his brother Sir Edmond Butler to Lord Deputy, who craved pardon, and set at liberty, 1569. Took his brother to Deputy again Feb. 1569-70. (Cox, i. 335.)

ORMOND, EARL OF—*continued.*

Reconciled to Lord of Upper Ossory. Sent to expostulate with Desmond Oct. 1579. The Lord Justice left fifty horse and eight ensigns of foot with him 3 Nov. 1579. (Cox, i. 360.)

Left Governor of Munster by Lord Deputy [? 1580]. (Cox, i. 368.)

He was appointed on Drury's death, who died 30 Sept. 1579. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Lord General invaded Connilogh Dec. 1579. Burnt the country about Lefinnen. Marched to Cork; in his way took a prey of 1,500 cows. Disposed the army in garrison. Went to Cashel. Took the castle of Sangically from the Spaniards. His head quarters at Adare. Joined Lord Deputy 1579-80. (Cox, i. 362.)

See PELHAM.

Dislodged from Adare, and marched to Buttevant. A strange sickness seized his army Aug. 1580. Divided his army into two parts; marched with one half to Castle Island, the other half he sent to Traley in Kerry, where they all met, then divided them into three parts, and drove the whole country before him; took a prey of 8,000 cows, &c., 1580. (Cox, i. 365. 366.)

Landed at Waterford with 400 men end of Jan. 1582-3. Desmond wrote him a submissive letter 5 June 1583. (Cox, i. 367 B.)

Differences between him and Lovell, Sheriff of Kilkenny, 1586.

See his services. (Cox, i. 395.)

Left to guard the pale against Pheagh Mac Hugh Aug. 1594. (Cox, i. 404.)

Controversy between him and Sir Charles Caroll debated at the Council Board Feb. 1595-6. (Cox, i. 409.)

Procured a Commission to treat with Tyrone. Agreed to a cessation for eight weeks 22 Dec. 1597. Proposed conditions of pardon to Tyrone 15 March 1597-8. The pardon drawn bears date 11 April 1598, but it is believed he never came for it, because he immediately relapsed. (Cox, i. 414.)

Bagnall being defeated and killed by Tyrone, blamed by the Queen that he was not there, 12 Sept. 1598. (Cox, i. 415.)

A commission to him to treat with Tyrone, having asked mercy, 1599. (Irish MSS.)

Taken prisoner 10 April 1600. (Cox, i. 423.)

Ransomed from the Irish for 3,000*l.*, which was not paid, 17 June 1600. (Cox, i. 427.)

Did good service in Kilkenny and Tipperary about July or Aug. 1601. (Cox, i. 442.)

O'ROURK :

Lord of the Breny (O'Rourk). (Rapin.)

O'Neal encamped in his country. Burnt corn. Demanded pledges 15 Oct. 1565. (MSS.)

Relieved 1,000 Spaniards 1588. Went to the King of Scots about 1589. (Cox, i. 398.)

Delivered to the Queen of England, and hanged, Nov. 1591. (Rapin.)

O'ROURK :

Proclaimed traitor 23 June 1595. (Cox, i. 406.)

Submitted 18 Feb. 1597-8. (Cox, i. 414.)

Ordered to be attacked by three several small armies about Dec. 1602. (Cox, i. 448.)

ORWARCK :

His pledge not yet put in. See 20 July 1571. (MSS.)

Offered to come to Deputy. See 27 Jan. 1576-7. (MSS.)

O'SHAUGHEN, }
 O'SHAUGHNES, } [? RORY, SIR]. [Sir Rory on Endorsement]:
 O'SHAGHNESS, }

His desire to hold his land of the Queen delivered of the exactions of Clanricard and Thomond. *See* 27 May [? 20 April] 1567. (MSS.)

Queen liked well he should hold his lands of her, &c. 11 June 1567. (MSS.)

Queen's letter of thanks, having apprehended the titular Bishop of Armagh. *See* 5 July 1567. (MSS.)

An Act to be passed confirming letters patent granted to his father, &c., dated 1568-9, p. 3. (MSS.)

Deputy placed him in a castle in a country in Connaught of which he was Lord. *See* 24 Oct. 1569, p. 8. (MSS.)

OSSORY AND CASHEL, BISHOP OF :

Sydney wrote to, concerning, 24 Nov. 1565. Cecil's answer 23 Dec. 1565. (MSS.)

OSSORY, UPPER, (Fitz-Patrick):

An Act to be passed to make Upper Ossory to be parcel of Kilkenny, dated 1568, p. 2. (MSS.)

An Act to assure the country of Upper Ossory to the Baron, and remainder to his son, Sir Barnaby. *See* 1568-9. (MSS.)

To be united to Kilkenny by Act of Parliament (31 March) 8 April 1579.

Cecil wrote recommending Gaffney to the Bishop 1 March 1565-6.

Sydney wrote in his favour for bishopric of Ossory 8 June 1566. (MSS.)

David Cleire to be Bishop of Ossory. *See* 4 Feb. 1576-7. (MSS.)

OSSORY, UPPER, LORD OF :

Killed Rory Oge O'Moore, who tried to entrap him, for which he was entitled to 1,000 marks, but he took only 100, to be divided among his men, 30 June 1578. (Cox, i. 354.)

Reconciled to Ormond Oct. 1579. (Cox, i. 360.)

See FITZ-PATRICK, BARNABY, SIR.

O'SULLEVAN, { BEAR.
 O'SULLIVAN, OWEN, SIR. } [Same]:

Sent for to England 2 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

Arrived in Liverpool 24 April 1565. (Heron's letter, 25 April 1566.) (MSS.)

Wrote for letters patent to be made to him of his lands in Ireland 8 July 1565. (MSS.)

His letters patent 18, 24 July 1565. (MSS.)

O'Sullevan (O'Sullivan) Bere, otherwise Sir Owen O'Sullevan. (Sydney's letter, 20 April 1567.) (MSS.)

Both O'Sullevans with Clanear in rebellion. *See* 19 June, 8 July, 1569. (MSS.)

Desmond's country left in his charge 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

Pardoned 1600-1. (Cox, i. 435.)

Surprised the castle of Dunboy Feb. 1601-2. (Cox, i. 449.)

O'SULLEVAN, DANIEL :

Submitted 1602. A few days after murdered a serjeant and ten soldiers. (Cox, i. 452.)

O'SULLEVAN, MORE :

In rebellion in Munster, with Clancar, &c. See 19 June, 8 July, 1567. (MSS.)

O'Desmond's country left in his charge 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.) See this date under O'Sullivan Bere.

Pardoned 1600-1. (Cox, i. 435.)

O'TOOLE :

The O'Tooles conduct themselves peaceably, saving those who were at the killing of the Talbots, 22 Sept. 1563. (MSS.)

Pledges taken from O'Toole about Aug. or Sept. 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a, 371.)

O'TOOLE, OWEN, SIR :

Imprisoned by the Deputy of Ireland 1588. (Cox, i. 397.)

OURE, OWEN, alias BUNDARAGHE :

A notable outlaw. Taken prisoner. Executed. See paper, dated 13 Nov., 1, 6, Dec., 1569.

OUTER, }
OUGHTER, } MAC WILLIAM :

Feuds between him (Burkes) and Clanrickard 1565. (Cox, i. 319.)

A broil between him and O'Connor Sligo 1568. (Cox, i. 327.)

Shane McOliverus Burk, who took upon him McWilliam Owtter's place in Connaught, had with him a great many Scots. See 5 Feb. 1570-1. (MSS.)

Burk McOliverus now standeth to be McWilliam Ewtor. See 8 Feb. 1570-1. (MSS.)

The Mac an Earlas attack his country. Restored to most of his castles by Lord Deputy 1576. (Cox, i. 348.)

OVERTON, RICHARD :

Seemed lately to have arrived from England. His brother went with him. His letter to Sir W. Cecil on the state of Ireland. Desired office of the Clerk of Cheque 17 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

His letter 8 May 1564. (MSS.)

Wrote to be appointed to some office 10 Oct. 1564. (MSS.)

OVIEDO, MATHEW DE :

Titular Archbishop of Dublin. Brought a phoenix plume to O'Neal (Tyrone) 1599. (Cox, i. 422.)

PAIN, JOHN :

To repair to England at his pleasure April 1565. (MSS.)

PARISH, }
PARRYS, } GEORGE :

As to certain lands 14, 15 Aug., 8 Nov., 15 Dec., 1563. (MSS.)

George Gerland having refused to accomplish his former promise, Sydney wrote in his favour, 18 July 1566. Archbishop of Dublin wrote to same effect 7 Aug. 1566. (MSS.)

Queen wrote that he was to receive the rent of the manor of Agher from Gerland, and, if Gerland should die without issue male, to come to Parrys and his heirs, 20 Feb. 1566-7. (MSS.)

PARKER, JOHN, (Master of the Rolls):

His requests as to certain lands 9, 10 Nov. 1563. (MSS.)

Desmond wrote that the Master of the Rolls died July 1564. (See his letter, 27 July 1564.) (MSS.)

PARLIAMENT, ACTS OF. See STATUTES.**PAUL, RICHARD, (Servant of Sydney):**

Recommended by Sydney to be provided with money to provide grain 18 Nov. 1566. (MSS., p. 5.)

Sent to England, recommended by Sydney, 8 Dec. 1566. (MSS.)

A note of wheat, malt, beans, &c. bought by him to be transported into Ireland. See 6 Feb. 1566-7. (MSS.)

To have licence to transport corn in Cork. See 20 Nov. 1568. (MSS.)

Cecil had procured 1,000*l.* for him, and commission for grain. See 28 Feb. 1568-9. (MSS.)

PEARCE, CAPTAIN:

Sydney wrote by him to England as to his losses, and for 3,000*l.*, 1 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

PELHAM, WILLIAM, SIR, (Lord Justice):

Appointed Lord Justice. Elected and sworn 11 Oct. 1579.

Marched to Munster Oct. 1579. Came to Kilkenny 19 Oct.; thence to Limerick and Rakeal. 3 Nov. removed to Poble O'Brian. Returned to Limerick 1579. Went to Thomond, where the Earl of Thomond met him, and attended him to Galway. Marched through Athenry, Ballinislow, and Athlone, to Dublin, Dec. 1579. (Cox, i. 360. 362. 363.)

Kept sessions at Trim 3 Dec. 1579. On 18 Jan 1579-80 left Dublin for Wexford. Held sessions there; thence, by Tintern, came to Waterford. Staid three weeks. Removed to Clonmel. Met by Ormond. Marched to Limerick. Met Ormond at Rakeal. Divided their forces, and invaded Conniloe. Encamped at Kilkolman 12 March, the army being divided. Burnt the country to Slevelagher. Marched to Slewemiss. They besieged Carrigifoyl, Desmond's chief strength. 3 April 1580 army sat down before Askeaton. Pelham returned to Limerick, Ormond returned to Kilkenny, Malby to Connaught, and others to Dublin; all the castles of Desmond having been taken, 1580. Went from Limerick by sea to Adare 1580. (Cox, i. 364.)

14 June 1580 invaded Clanawliiff; thence marched through Slevelagher to Kerry. On 15 June took a prey of 2,000 kine and many sheep. Next day took another prey at Castlemanage. Mutiny in the army. Appeased. Mutineers pardoned. 18 July 1580 Popish lords appeared before the Lord Justice at Limerick. (Cox, i. 365.)

The new Lord Deputy (Grey) sent for the sword. Declined to send it until he surrendered it personally. Left Bouchier Colonel of Munster. Went to Killalaw, thence to Connaught, to establish the new President (Malby), Aug. 1580.

6 Sept. 1580 came to Dublin. On 14 Sept. 1580 surrendered his sword to Lord Grey.

PEPPARD, WALTER:

His offers for the mines and mint. (Sussex's letter, 25 March 1559.) (Irish MSS.)

Would not enter bond according to commission 13, 16 Nov. 1560. (Irish MSS.)

PEPPARD, WALTER—*continued.*

As to mines Nov. 1560. (Irish MSS.)

Wrote that having spoken certain words against the Lord Lieutenant he would not restore him to certain lands 25 Sept., 8 Nov., 11 Dec., 1563, 22 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

Sir Thomas Cusack wrote in his favour as his kinsman 24 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

Chaloner wrote as to purchasing his interest in certain lands and mines 23 April 1564. (MSS.)

Wrote as to certain lands 28 April 1564. (MSS.)

From the Queen to him 26 May 1564. (MSS.)

Sir Nic. Arnold as to his suits 26, 28 Jan. 1564. (MSS.)

Had a general lease of all possessions of St. Mary's Abbey much under the survey 1 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

His letter as to his suit 5 March 1564-5. (MSS.)

Queen wrote that he had lately died, leaving a wife and children.

His cause to be examined into forthwith 27 Oct. 1565. (MSS.)

Mrs. Peppard went to England. Sydney wrote in her favour 23 June 1566. (Irish MSS.)

PERROT, JOHN, SIR:

Appointed Lord President of Munster 13 Dec. 1570. Revoked 1576.

Arrived at Cork with six ships 1579. (Cox, i. 358.)

Kept sessions in sundry parts, and executed at one place forty-five malefactors, April 1573. (*See* Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Fell sick July 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Took Castlemayne Aug. 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Arrived at Dalkey 9 June 1584. (*Liber Hibernia.*) Sworn 26 June 1584. (Cox, i. 368 F.)

Commenced his progress 15 July, and came to Molingar 16 July, 1584; thence to Connaught. Put to death Donough Beg O'Brian.

From Galway he came to Limerick. Returned to Dublin 9 Aug. 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

25 Aug. 1584 set out with 1,000 foot, some kerns, and the risings out of the pale, and well accompanied with officers; set out from Dublin and came to Newry 29 Aug. Ordered some ships to Loughfoyle, to attack the Scots, who went off immediately to Scotland. Spoiled Brian Carrow's country, and forced him and Surleboy to fly to Glancomkeane. Oehane submitted. Besieged Dunluce, and sent artillery to Skerries Portrush. Surleboy submitted, put in hostages, and was pardoned. O'Donnell and O'Toole submitted. Lady Campbell and Donell Gorme made their submissions 18 Sept. 1584. Came to Newry 28 Sept. 1584. Returned to Dublin 11 Oct. 1584. Gave an account to Lords of Council of his great success. 50,000*l.* per annum to be added to the revenue for three years, for which he would wall seven towns. Desired 600 soldiers, and a chief justice, might be sent over in order to dissolve Tanistry, Oct. 1584. Same proposition to the Parliament of England 17 Jan. 1584-5. (Cox, i. 382.)

Left Dublin 26 June 1585, and went to Dungannon, where most of the Irish gentlemen of Ulster, except James Carow, came to him, and submitted to his command. Sent Captain Dawtry to the King of Scots. Returned to Dublin 16 Aug. 1585, where old Surleboy submitted. Charges against him 1585. Resigned his office June 1588. (Cox, i. 387. 397.)

PERS, } WILLIAM, CAPTAIN. [He signed his name W. Pers]:
 PIERS, }
 Constable of Knockfergus; appointed in Mary's time. A new appointment 8 Jan. 1565-6. (*Liber Hiberniæ*.)
 Wrote from Knockfergus 28 April 1560. (Irish MSS.) [So indorsed by Cecil, but ? 1561.]
 James McConnel sent over by him as to certain articles 4 April 1563. (Irish MSS.)
 He sent the letter by the hands of another. (*See* his letter, Knockfergus, 11 April 1563.) (MSS.)
 Constable of Knockfergus 1564. (Irish Papers, 17 Sept. 1564, as to O'Neal.)
 Wrote to have custody of the castle for life, and 100 more men, and to have the customership of Knockfergus, 22 July 1565. (MSS.)
 Queen wrote that he was to have the constableness of Knockfergus by letters patent 8 Jan. 1565-6. (MSS.)
 Went to England 3 March 1565-6, as to his own suit. Was in England 14 March 1565-6. *See* Leicester's letter of that date.
 Essex charged him with negligence, or worse, 29 Sept. 1573. (*Burleigh's Notes*, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)
 A declaration against him 16 Jan. 1573-4. (*Burleigh's Notes*, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)
 Essex sent Maltby with account of his offences 3 Dec. 1574. (*Burleigh's Notes*, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

PIERS. *See* PERS.

PETER, RICHARD:

In Liverpool as to lading vessels with provisions for Ireland. *See* 29 Jan. 1566. (MSS.)

PETT, NICHOLAS:

To have the monastery of Balibeg, county of Cork. *See* 20 April 1568. (MSS.)

PHENIX PLUME:

Sent by the Pope to the Earl of Tyrone 1599. (*Cox*, i. 421.)
 The phoenix is described by the ancients as having its head finely crested with a beautiful plumage, and its neck covered with feathers of a gold colour.

See under the head TYRONE, page 1271.

PIERCY, }
 PEARCY, } RICHARD, SIR:
 PERCY, }

Governor of Kingsale May 1600. (*Cox*, i. 426.)

Sent part of garrison of Kingsale to Carbury, and took a prey, 1600. (*Cox*, i. 433.)

Retreated upon arrival of Spaniards 23 Sept. 1601. (*Camden*, 645.)

PINCHBECK, ANN:

Debt due to her by the Bishop of Meath. *See* 24 Feb. 1569-70. (MSS.)

PINCHBECK, }
 PYNCHBECK, } JEFFERY:

Wrote for the office of Remembrancer of the Exchequer if Draycot be appointed Master of the Rolls 10 Jan. 1564-5. (MSS.)

Bishop of Meath wrote that he was dead 16 May 1565. (MSS.)

PLAGUE:

Raged in Dublin 1575. (*Cox*, i. 342.)

PLANS OF IRELAND :

See Robert Lythe's letter 24 March 1570-1. (MSS.)

As to plan of Munster, it was so joined with the others that it could not be separated, but at the month's end the whole would be finished. See 19 Aug. 1571, p. 2.

PLUNKET, JUSTICE :

Landed with letters from the Queen to Deputy and Council 28 Feb. 1562-3. See 1 March 1562-3. (MSS.)

To have lands to value of 10*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Irish in Cloncaffin. See 20 April 1568, p. 10, 2 July 1568. (MSS.)

Commissioner. Went to Kilkenny, &c. 1571. See Jan. 1571-2. (MSS.)

POLLARD, JOHN :

Appointed President of Munster March 1568-9, but forced to resign through sickness. Perrot appointed.

PORTAS, CAPTAIN :

His band to be still placed in Leix 4 Aug. 1564. With his forty-five soldiers to aid Ormond against rebels (O'Moores) 21 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

POSTS :

Where the posts towards Ireland were at every thirty miles' end to be at every twenty miles' end. Lord Deputy to consider of it 15 Nov. 1565. (MSS.)

POTHECARY. See APOTHECARY.

POWDALL, CAPTAIN :

Defeated Lord Lixnaw 1581. (Cox, i. 368 B.)

POWELL, WALTER AP :

Farmer of the late monastery of Owermye. Having complained of the wrong done him by Ormond, &c., the Queen wrote in his favour, 15 Dec. 1558. (Irish MSS.)

POWER, ANTHONY :

Tremain recommended him as to his suits. See 9 June 1573. (MSS.)

POWER, HENRY, SIR :

A Commissioner for Munster till a President appointed. Patent, 22 Sept. 1599. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Destroyed and dispersed 300 rebels in Leix 1601. (Cox, i. 439.)

POWER, LORD :

His deposition as to the conflict between Ormond and Desmond last Feb. 1564-5. (Irish MSS.)

Committed to prison (Dublin). (See Sydney's letter, 20 April 1567.) (MSS.)

POYNING :

His Act suspended 21 Feb. 1568-9. (Cox, i. 329. 331.) See 17 Feb. 1568-9, p. 4. (MSS.)

Going to be suspended. (See Fenton's letter, 28 April 1585.)

Bill for suspension thrown out. The reasons, &c. (See White's letters, 27 May 1585.)

PRESIDENTS :

Kildare having territory in Arde and Lecale, requested that order might be taken that he be Lord President, with some learned man joined in commission, Sept. 1563. See 24 Sept. 1563. (MSS.)

PRESIDENTS—*continued.*

A President to be placed in Clanricard (Thomond). Desmond to be appointed a President Sept. 1563. Ormond to be President of the country of Kilkenny, the Cavenaghs, the Murroughs, Sept. 1563. (MSS.)

A President and Council to be settled in Munster to govern all the shires in Thomond. *See* June 1565. *See* Sydney's instruction, 5 Oct. 1565. (MSS.)

Presidents to be appointed. *See* 27 June 1568. (MSS.)
See MUNSTER.

PRESTON, VICE ADMIRAL:

Arrived with Sir Richard Levison at Cork 12 Nov. ; at Kingsale, 14 Nov., 1601. (Cox, i. 444.)

A Scotch vessel delivered up eighty Spaniards to him 6 Dec. 1601. (Cox, i. 445.)

PRICE, JOHN AP:

He and others of the army murdered 1564. *See* charges against Arnold, 2 Dec. 1565. (MSS.)

RADCLIFFE, } HENRY, SIR:
RATCLIFF, }

He was appointed Lieutenant of Leix and Offaly 1557. (*See* MSS., dated probably 1561.)

Lieutenant of forts in Leix and Offaly. *See* last of Feb. 1560-1. (Irish MSS.)

Appointed a Commissioner to parley with O'Mores. *See* 15 March 1563-4. (MSS.)

Wrote complaining of Commissioners and Birmingham. Certain charges against him as to his checks. Usurping the Queen's lands in Leix and Offaly 10, 31 Jan. 1564. (MSS.)

Queen's answer as to him and other captains Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

His band of fifty footmen discharged 2 and 5 Feb. 1564-5. *See* 30 March 1565. (MSS.)

Lieutenant of the King and Queen's counties in Ireland, and the forts and garrisons there. His evidence as to Desmond and Ormond 8 Aug. 1565. (Irish MSS.)

His office disposed of to others. Displaced out of Privy Council. (Advertisements out of Ireland, 17 Feb., 3 March, 1565-6.) (MSS.)

His account from 25 May 1560 to 15 March 1565-6. *See* 15 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

His obligation 22 July 1567. (MSS.)

Certain sums that ought to be defalked to be settled in Ireland Aug. 1567. (MSS.)

Some to be sent to Ireland to finish his accounts. *See* April 1570. *See* 17 Nov. 1573. *See* 5 Feb 1573-4. (MSS.)

RAGLYN, ISLE OF:

Taken 22 July 1575. 400 Scots slain 25 July 1575. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.) *See* 22 March 1584-5. (Letter of Bagnall, &c.)

RALEIGH, } WALTER, SIR:
RAWLEIGH, }

Caused Sir James Desmond to be hanged, drawn, and quartered, 1580. (Cox, i. 365.)

In ambush ; surprised several kerns, 1580. (Cox, i. 367.)

Went to Dublin to complain of the Barryes and Condons 1581.

Obtained a commission to seize upon Barryescourt and the rest

RALEIGH, }
 RAWLEIGH, } WALTER, SIR—*continued.*

of Barrye's estate. Barrye had notice of it, and burned Barrye-court. An ambush laid for Raleigh. Defeated them, and returned safe to Cork, 1581. (Cox, i. 367 *n.*)

1,200 acres of Desmond's lands in Cork and Waterford granted to him probably in 1586. (Cox, i. 392.)

RANDALL. *See* RANDOLPH.

RANDOLPH, EDWARD :

Lieutenant of Ordnance in England and Town of Berwick. (Queen's letter.) His instructions 8 July 1566. (Irish MSS.)

Appointed Colonel of the foot to be sent into Ireland against Shane in Aug. 1566. (Queen's letter to Earl Bedford, 4 July 1566.) (Irish or Border Corres.) (MSS.)

Queen wrote that he was to depart if possible from the mouth of the Severn with 700 men, victuals, munitions, and money, by 4 or 5 Aug. 1566. He was to advertise Deputy from thence. (*See* Queen's letter to Deputy, 8 July 1566.) His instructions 8 July 1566. (Irish MSS.)

Queen's letter to him, to land at Knockfergus, or any other place convenient. Provision to be made at Bristol. To confer with Sir William Winter. Two surgeons to be prested in city of London 17 July 1566. (Irish MSS.)

At Bristol, waiting for wind to pass into Ireland, 3 Sept. 1566. Left Bristol to join Vaughan at Milford or Londaye 7 Sept. 1566. (Winter's letter, 8 Sept. 1566.) (MSS.)

Sydney heard that he is at sea, and the wind serves so well that he trusts by this time he is landed at Loughfoyle, 14 Sept. 1566. (MSS.)

Munitions to be sent to him. *See* 10 Nov. 1566. (MSS.)

Came to Deputy on his journey against Shane. Had fortified Derry Sept. 1566. (Sydney's letter, 12 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

Killed with seven wounds against Shane 12 Nov. 1566. (*See* Sydney's letters, 12, 20 Nov. 1566.) (*See* Wilford's letters, 15 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)

RANDOLPH, FRANCIS :

Was Constable of Catherlaugh (Carlow) last Feb. 1560-1. (Irish MSS.)

RATHMORE CASTLE :

Taken by Lord President July 1600. (Cox, i. 430.)

RATOO, ABBEY OF :

Burnt by the rebels lest Sir Charles Wilmot should take it 1600. (Cox, i. 433.)

RAWLEIGH. *See* RALEIGH.

READ, CAPTAIN :

To be sent from Berwick to Ireland 20 Aug. 1561. (Irish MSS.)

REAGH, MAURICE, (Pretended Archbishop of Cashel) :

At Bourdeaux. Had come from King of Spain to French King to have aid to come into Ireland. *See* 28 March 1571. (Viscount Decie's letter.)

RELIGIOUS HOUSES :

Survey of, 1569. (MSS.)

REVENUE OF IRELAND :

3 Feb. 1559-60. (Irish MSS.)

In 1560 was 8,027*l*. (Undated paper, last date in it July 1568.)

From 15 March 1565-6 to 31 Aug. 1567. 31 Aug. 1567. (MSS.)

RIAGH, WALTER :

Proclaimed traitor Jan. 1594-5. His brother Gerald burnt Crumlin 30 Jan. 1594-5. Gerald and James his brother destroyed by Lord Deputy Feb. 1594-5. Taken in a cave by Sir Henry Harrington April 1595. Sent to Dublin, and hanged in chains. (Cox, i. 405.)

RICH, LORD :

Accompanied Earl of Sussex into Ireland Aug. 1573. Returned to England a month after. (Cox, i. 341.) Returned to England 28 Oct. 1573. (Letter of Essex.) (Irish MSS.)

RINCORRAN CASTLE :

The Spaniards attempted to relieve it by sea, but hindered by Captain Button, 29 Oct. 1601. (Cox, i. 443.) Surrendered 1 Nov. 1601. (Cox, i. 444.)

ROCHE, LORD, (of Cahir) :

His country invaded by Mac Carty More 1567. (Cox, i. 327.)

A separate commission of martial law granted to him 17 May 1580. (Cox, i. 365.)

Submitted 30 May 1599, or about that time. (Cox, i. 417.)

RODEN :

Heir apparent of Roden of Cheshire. Sir Edward Fitton's servant. Slain by James Mead 23 April 1573. See 3 June 1573.

ROE, HUGH, (O'Donell's Son) :

Brought prisoner to Dublin 1587. Escaped out of Dublin Dec. 1590. Became O'Donell, his father being dead, probably 1591. (Cox, i. 397. 400. 401.)

ROO, CALAWGH, (Son to Tegg McCayer) :

Killed his kinsman Callowgh O'Connor. See 12 Oct. 1564. (MSS.)

ROO, CON :

Shane's eldest brother's son by McGuyer's sister 11 May 1563. [Does this refer to Matthew Kelly, son of the blacksmith?] (MSS.)

ROO, O'CONNOR :

Together with O'Connor Dunne, burnt Conner Oge O'Kelly's land. See 9 March 1570-1. (MSS.)

Burnt Roscommon Castle. (See Fitton's letter, 10 April, 15 June, 1573.) (MSS.)

Submitted to Malby. See 17 March 1576-7. (MSS.)

ROO, OWEN :

Lieutenant wrote to him from Armagh as to Shane O'Neal 16 April 1563. (MSS.)

ROO, PHELEW :

To appear at Dundalk 2 Dec. 1567. See 30 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

ROO, THOMAS :

Bastard brother to Desmond. See 8 Feb. 1567-8. (MSS.) [? Lixnaw.]

ROO, THOMAS—*continued.*

Quarrel between him and James Fitz-Maurice as to who should have rule in Desmond's absence. Put in ward through means of Countess of Desmond, and a conflict prevented. See 1 Feb. 1567-8. (MSS.)

Intended to be put at liberty upon surety of Lords Roch and Power. (See Countess of Desmond's letter, 19 March 1567-8.) (MSS.)

ROOE, JOHN :

Servant to Ormond. His town of Kellistown preyed by Rory Oge. See 7 April 1571, p. 5. (MSS.)

ROW, FRANCIS :

Deputy Governor to Sir Benjamin Berry. Left in charge of Fort Mountjoy about July 1602. (Cox, i. 447.)

RUSSELL, WILLIAM, SIR, (youngest Son of Francis Earl of Bedford) :

Arrived in Ireland with 150 horse; sent by English clergy, 1580-1. (Cox, i. 368.) (MSS.)

Appointed Lord Deputy. Landed at Howth 31 July 1594. Sworn 11 Aug. 1594. (Cox, i. 403.)

Marched from Dublin 19 Aug. 1594 to relief of Inniskelling, and came to Trim that night. 20 Aug. to Molingar. 21 Aug. to Athloan. 23 Aug. to Roscommon. 24 Aug. to Abby Boyle. 26 Aug. passed to Curlew mountains, and encamped at Drumdone. 27 Aug. passed the bogs, and marched to Killargan. 28 Aug. went over other bogs with great danger, and came to Ballaghneathmerla. 29 Aug. came to Glacknemansha. 30 Aug. passed the river with 500 men, and entered Inniskelling. Returned by easy marches to Dublin, where he arrived 9 Sept. 1594. (Cox, i. 404.)

16 Jan. 1594-5 took a hunting journey, and drove Pheagh Mac Hugh into the Glunes, and proclaimed him and Walter Raigh traitors, Jan. 1594-5. Took a journey to Ballynecor 1 Feb. 1594-5. Continued fortifying Ballynecor till 20 Feb. 1594-5, then returned to Dublin. 11 April 1595 took a journey to Wexford. Encamped at a place called Money. Returned to Dublin 15 May 1595. (Cox, i. 405.)

18 June 1595 marched to Mellifont. 19 June to Dundalk. 23 June Tyrone, O'Donell, O'Rourke, and Mac Mahon proclaimed traitors. 28 June came near Armagh. 3 July marched nine miles towards Newry. Returned to Armagh 5 July. To Monaghan 7 July. Arrived at Dublin 18 July 1595. (Cox, i. 407.)

Set out towards Galway to receive the submission of the Burks 10 Nov. 1595. Burks dissuaded from coming. Returned to Dublin 15 Dec. 1595. (Cox, i. 408.)

Marched against the Scots 6 March 1595-6. Took O'Madden's castle of Losmage 12 March 1595-6. Returned to Dublin 24 March 1595-6. (Cox, i. 409.)

18 Sept. 1596 marched from Dublin to prosecute Pheagh Mac Hugh. Encamped some time at Rathdrane. 16 Nov. 1596 executed two of the pledges of Pheagh Mac Hugh. (Cox, i. 411.)

Made a journey to Catherlogh, and thence to Kilcor, and staid thereabout, pursuing Pheagh Mac Hugh, from 18 Feb. to 15 March 1596-7. 7 May 1597 made another journey against Pheagh Mac Hugh, and killed him. (Cox, i. 412.)

RYMERS :

20 Dec. 1563. (MSS.)

Tirlogh Linogh sent two into Scotland 18 and 29 Nov. 1567. (MSS.)

SACKFORD, } THOMAS. [? Same]:
SECKFORD, }

Sent to England 19 Dec. 1566. (MSS.)

Surveyor of Victuals in Ireland. Indenture between him and the Queen 1568-9. (MSS.)

Copy of warrant for him to receive 1,000*l.* April 1569. Wrote for 400*l.* on account 15 July 1569. Money due to him from 1 Sept. 1569 to 28 Feb. 1569-70. (MSS.)

ST. JOHN'S JERUSALEM :

William Vernon to have a lease in reversion 12 Dec. 1559. (Irish MSS.)

See KILMAINHAM.

ST. LAURENCE, CHRISTOPHER, SIR :

His regiment sent to Benburb, the old house of Shane O'Neal, where a sharp conflict took place, 16 July 1601. (Cox, i. 438.)

Beat the Spaniards from their trenches 28 Nov. 1601. (Cox, i. 444.)

ST. LEGER, ANTHONY, SIR :

Cecil wrote, 26 Feb. 1558-9, to Valentine Brown as to payment of soldiers who ought to have been paid by St. Leger. Brown's answer on same letter 28 Feb. 1558-9. (Irish MSS.)

ST. LEGER, WARIAM, SIR, (Son of Sir Anthony) :

Sydney had drawn up draft of instructions for Munster naming him President, but his name was interlined, and John Pollard's inserted, dated 1 Feb. 1565-6. Not then carried into effect according to Liber Hiberniæ. Bagnall's letter, Feb. 1565-6, says that Warham was appointed.

One of Privy Council in Ireland. See 2 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

Wrote to Cecil that Deputy and Council there had appointed him for the service of Munster 6 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

The Queen's reasons why he should not be President of Munster to be considered of by Sydney 28 March 1566, p. 2. (MSS.)

He was sent into Munster with a commission of Oyer and Terminer, with two lawyers, until Her Majesty's pleasure should be known touching government of Munster. See 13 April 1566. Took his journey from Cork towards Limerick. Called at Lough Kirr. Wrote as to necessity of finishing controversies between Ormond and Desmond, for the quiet of Munster, 3 July 1566. (Irish MSS.)

Appointed Provost Marshal of Munster 1579. A commission of martial law sent to him 11 Feb. 1579-80. Caused Sir James Desmond to be hanged, drawn, and quartered, 1580. (Cox, i. 359. 363. 365.)

Appointed Chief Colonel and General Commander in Munster, in absence of Governor for time being, 1581. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

The Queen's County committed to his charge 1584. (Cox, i. 370 a.)

Appointed a Commissioner for Munster, till President appointed, 1599: Patent, 22 Sept. 1599. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Slain by Maguire 1599 or 1599, 1600. (Cox, i. 422.)

ST. PATRICK'S CHURCH :

Reported to have converted the prebendaries thereof into an University. Archbishop of Dublin wrote to stay the alteration 21 June 1564. See 16 Aug. 1564, p. 5 ; 2 Nov. 1564, p. 3. (MSS.)

Archbishop of Armagh to have deanery of St. Patrick's in commendam 6 Jan. 1564-5. (MSS.)

Archbishop of Armagh's letter for discharge of first fruits of deanery of, 8 April 1565. Granted 15 June 1565. (MSS.)

St. Patrick's to be reformed. See June 1565. (Burleigh's Notes.) Ric. Fyan's petition as to certain parcels of, 28 Feb. 1565-6. (MSS.)

Archbishop of Armagh prayed St. Patrick's might be turned into a college 10 June 1566. (MSS.)

Sydney wrote for Christopher Goodman to have deanery of St. Patrick's 4 March 1566-7.

Weston to be excused first fruits 22 Aug. 1567. (MSS.)

SAINTLOW, COLONEL :

Succeeded to command of garrison at Derry 1565. (Cox, i. 322.)

SAMFORD, FOULKE :

Alleged his long service of twenty-four years without any recompence, &c., 11 June 1566. (Sydney's letter.)

SANDERS, DR., (a Jesuit and Legate) :

Landed in Ireland July 1579. (Cox, i. 355.)

Nearly surprised by Lord Justice 15 June 1580. Nearly intercepted Aug. 1580. (Cox, i. 365. 366.)

Died in the woods of Clenlis 1582. (Cox, i. 368 C.)

SANDS, NEVIL :

Wrote for the farm of Ballyknockan 22 April 1565. (MSS.)

SANKY, JOHN :

The joint letter of him and Dean of Armagh from the Newry, as to Tirlogh Lynogh having preyed the Newry. See 29 Aug. 1569. (MSS.)

A lease of a castle in county of Down to him. See 7 Nov 1570. (MSS.)

Constable of Narrow Water. See April 1571. (MSS.)

Fitzwilliam had received the warrant on behalf of John Sanky to make an estate to him and his heirs of the Narrow Water, &c. See 14 Jan. 1571-2, 5 July 1572, 20 Feb. 1572-3. (MSS.)

SARIA, MARQUIS OF. See CASTRO.**SARSFIELD, WILLIAM :**

Mayor of Dublin. Raised siege of Dundalk 1564. (Cox, i. 317.)

An Act to be passed assuring to him manor of Lucan from Earl of Kildare. (List of Acts, dated 1568.) (MSS.)

SAVAGE, ARTHUR, SIR :

Governor of Connaught 1600. (Cox, i. 428.) [Not in Liber Hiberniæ.]

SCHOOLS, FREE :

An Act to be passed for erecting, in every shire. See 1568-9. (MSS.) Passed in May 1569. (Cox, i. 332.)

SCOTS :

- Their leader, James Mac Conal, killed by Shanne O'Neal, 1563 or 1564. (Cox, i. 324. 317.)
- Ship belonging to O'Carryke and Arnott (Scotchmen) taken 16 March 1563-4. (MSS.)
- Ship taken, belonging to Wil. Wans, John Martyn, and Wil. Gordon, 3 Jan. 1564-5. (MSS.)
- 300 landed at Killeff beginning of Feb. 1564-5. (Fleming, Mayor of Drogheda's, letter, 28 Feb. 1564-5.) (MSS.)
- 700 Scots, under James McConnel, killed. (See Fitzwilliam's letters, 16 May 1565.) Not so many by 300 or 400 killed. (Fitzwilliam, 18 May 1565.) See a particular account of this battle from day to day. (Gerot Fleming's letter, June 1565.) (MSS.)
- Alexander, brother to James McConnel, landed at an island within two miles of Ireland, with 900 men, the night after his brother was defeated and taken prisoner. Returned upon hearing of his brother's defeat May 1565. (See Fleming's letter, June 1565.) (MSS.)
- Alexander Oge to quit Ireland, but the Scots planted there a long time. Queen left to Deputy's discretion as to tribute to be assessed upon them. See 6 July 1567. (MSS.)
- Essex made an end of his journey against the Scots 22 July 1575.
- 400 Scots slain 25 July 1575. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)
- 1,000 Scots invade Ulster 1584. (Cox, i. 376.)
- Ships sent to attack them at Loughfoyle went off to Scotland 1584. (Cox, i. 381.)
- 400 Scots arrived in Ulster. Encountered by Captain Strafford 28 July 1585. (Cox, i. 386.)
- 2,000 islanders came to assist the Burks 1586. (Cox, i. 394.)
- News brought to Lord Deputy that 2,500 had landed at Carrickfergus 12 Aug. 1594. (Cox, i. 403.)
- Spoiled Mac Coghlan's country. Boyle Abbey besieged by them and Irish about March 1595-6. (Cox, i. 409.)

SEYNE, MATHEW :

- Had been a student three years past in Paris. Apprehended in Ireland 8 Aug. 1565. (MSS.)
- Sent by Shane O'Neal to Cardinals Lorain and Guise. See 1 Feb. 1567-8. (MSS.)

SHANE, FRANCIS, SIR :

- Defeated 140 of the rebels early in 1600. (Cox, i. 424.)

SHELTON, HUMPHRY :

- His declaration of money paid to Sir Wm. Fitz-Williams 25 March 1566. (MSS.)

SHERLOCK, PATRICK :

- Cannot receive any emolument from his lease of Saint Katherine's. The rent thereof to be forborn. (Queen's letter, 8 Nov. 1566.) (MSS.)
- Sheriff of Liberty of County of Tipperary. His information how Desmond had forfeited 20,000*l.* to the Queen Feb. 1567-8. (MSS.)
- His book for reformation of Munster and other parts of Ireland 2 May 1569. (MSS.)
- Offered 30*l.* a year more rent than he had paid before in England. Ormond begged he might be despatched. See 21 July 1569. (MSS.)

SHERNE, JOHN :

Winchester wrote as to Sir Williams Norris having been surety for Sherne, &c. 10 June 1567. (MSS.)

SHETH, RICHARD, (of Kilkenny) :

His conference with Edmond Butler. See 19 June 1560. (MSS.)
His instructions from Deputy to go to Sir Edmond Butler 17 June 1569. (Irish MSS.)

SHEYN, MATHEW, (Bishop of Cork) :

Burnt St. Dominick's image at the High Cross of Cork Oct. 1578. (Cox, i. 254.)

SHUTE, JOHN, CAPTAIN :

To raise 100 men in Somersetshire. See 2 July 1569. (MSS.)
Landed at Cork 26 Aug. 1569. (Cecil's Notes, June 1575.) (MSS.)
Went to England. See 5 Jan. 1569-70. (MSS.)

SKIPPER (a Merchant) :

Sent by Deputy with a ship of wine to Donegal, with directions if Tyrone or his son should come on board to place them under hatches, 1587. (Cox, i. 396.)

SLANE, BARON :

Tho. Fleming complained against him 19 Aug. 1564. See 2 Nov. 1564, p. 2. (MSS.)

SLIGO, O'CONNOR :

Submitted 1566. (Cox, i. 323.)
Came to Deputy at Galway, and desired to hold his lands of the Queen. Sydney intended shortly to send him to England. See 20 April 1567. (MSS.)
To consider in what manner O'Connor Sligo and others who are come to surrender their estates should have their countries newly granted to them. See Nov. 1567. (Cecil's Notes.)
Went to England with Lord Deputy 1567. (Cox, i. 326.)
A broil between him and Oughter 1568. (Cox, i. 327.)
Had taken a patent for Sligo. Covenants in lieu thereof 26 Dec. 1585 [? 1584]. (Cox, i. 385.)
Submitted 14 Dec. 1602. (Cox, i. 448.)

SLINGSBY, FRANCIS, CAPTAIN :

With 500 foot burnt Owny Omulrian's country Dec. 1600. (Cox, i. 434.)
Marched to view the enemy (Spaniards) 28 Sept. 1601. (Cox, i. 443.)

SMITH, JOHN :

Examined as to poisoning Shane. (Cusack's letter, 22 March 1563-4.) (MSS.)
His advice for Ireland, being a note to prevent Scots coming to Ireland. Isle of Raglyn to be taken. See 1572. (MSS.)

SMITH, JOSHUA :

Chief Justice of Munster. Appointed a Commissioner to make books to Undertakers of Munster 26 April 1587. (Cox, i. 395.)

SMITH, THOMAS, (Potheary, Dublin):

Deputy and Council afraid of losing him ; granted him certain allowances, 25 April 1566. (MSS.)

SMITH, THOMAS, SIR, (Brother to the Secretary of England) :

Wrote from Dublin to Sir W. Cecil as to Mint, repairing furnaces, &c., 5 May 1561. (Irish MSS.)

Indenture to him and his son, dated 5 Oct. 1571, whereby he was with a power of Englishmen to enter Ulster by commission to endure seven years. The paper from whence this is taken is in time of Sir A. Chichester being Deputy, when William Smith claimed under this patent. (Irish MSS.) (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.)

Slain 20 Oct. 1573. The Secretary's name was Thomas.

SOLDIERS. See MUNITIONS.**SOUTHAMPTON, EARL OF, (Henry Wriothesley) :**

Essex gave him command of the horses in Ireland 1599. (Rapin.)

Joined the Lord Deputy with recruits. Attacked on his way by Tyrone May 1600. (Cox, i. 424.)

SPAIN, KING OF :

To be aided against France. Some of his ships taken. See 27 March 1564. (MSS.)

SPANIARDS :

Landed at Kingsale 13 Sept. 1601. Sallied and beaten back by Captain Flower 29 Sept. Beaten to their trenches by Sir John Barkly 19 Oct. 1,000 Spaniards repelled by 200 English 20 Oct. Beaten out of their trenches by Sir John Barkly 25 Oct. Attempted to relieve Rincorran Castle ; hindered by Captain Button's ship, 29 Oct. Fired their artillery into English camp, which did some mischief in the Lord Deputy's quarter, 30 Oct. Attempted, with 500 men, to relieve Rincorran, but repulsed, 31 Oct. Made a resolute sally, and beaten back, 10 Nov. Made an ineffectual sally 26 Nov. Kingsale summoned, and the Spaniards beaten from their trenches, by St. Lawrence. A breach made 30 Nov. Made a furious sally on the camp, and repulsed with loss of 200 men. News of a supply of Spaniards landed at Castlehaven 3 Dec. A Scotch vessel having eighty Spaniards on board put them into Vice Admiral Preston's hands 6 Dec. Levison destroyed the Spanish ships at Castlehaven 6 Dec. A small skirmish with Spaniards, and Tyrone's army in view, 8 Dec. Made a slight sally 12 Dec. Made a sally, and broke down a platform, 17 Dec. Sallied ineffectually 21 and 22 Dec. A great battle fought between Lord Deputy and Tyrone and O'Donnell and a few Spaniards within a mile of Kingsale, whom the Deputy overthrew, and yet the Spaniards in the town knew nothing of it till it was over, when they sallied twice to little purpose, 24 Dec. 1601. Syriago, with more Spaniards, arrived at Castlehaven, 28 Dec. 1601. Finding the Spaniards beaten, returned home. 31 Dec. 1601 Don John de Aguilá offered a parley, which ended in a peace ; and Don John rode with the Deputy to Cork, 9 Jan. 1601-2. (Cox, i. 443 to 446.)

A Spanish ship came to Ardea, in Desmond, with ammunition and money, which was distributed amongst the rebels, 5 June 1602. (Cox, i. 450.)

SPANY, DANIEL :

His country preyed upon by Sir Oliver Lambert Aug. 1600.
(Cox, i. 428.)

SPENSER, EDMUND, (English Poet) :

Appointed Secretary to Lord Grey of Wilton, Deputy of Ireland, 1580. (Biog.)

Clerk to the Council of the Province of Munster about 1595.
[? Appointment.] Presented to the Queen his View of the State of Ireland about 1595. (Biog.)

Returned to Ireland 1597. His house and child burnt in the rebellion of Tyrone 1597 or 1598. (Biog.)

Returned to England, with a broken heart, and died 16 Jan. 1593-9.
(Biog.)

His signature. See 29 Aug. 1582.

STACK, MAURICE, (Brother to Thomas) :

Sent by Lord President of Munster to Kerry with fifty men, where he surprised Liscaghan Castle. Burnt Adare, &c. July 1600.
(Cox, i. 429.)

Invited to dine by the wife of Lord of Kerry, when she caused him to be murdered, 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

STACK, THOMAS, (Brother to Maurice) :

Hanged by Lord of Kerry 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

STAFFORD, HENRY :

He was Constable of Dungarvan 1558 (Eliz.) (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Had charge of Dungarvan last Feb. 1560-1. (Irish MSS.)

He was discharged from his office at Dungarvan, and Mortoune put in his place. (Advertisements out of Ireland, 23 March 1565-6.) (MSS.)

Queen wrote that he might be replaced in his office at Dungarvan if no good cause against him 20 Oct. 1566. (MSS.)

Henry Stafford, who was Constable of Dungarvan, dead, whereby Her Majesty may be discharged of the ward there. See 18 April 1567. (MSS.)

STAINFIELD :

Recorder of Dublin. Chosen Speaker of House of Commons (Ireland) 17 Jan. 1568-9. (Cox, i. 329.)

STANLEY, GEORGE, SIR :

Continued Marshal of Ireland. Privy Seal 30 Oct. 1559. Patent, Dublin, 4 Feb. 1559-60 till Feb. 1565-6. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Wrote complaining of Birmingham and Commissioners. Charges against him 10 Jan. 1564-5. (MSS.)

Appointed a Commissioner to reside in Munster during absence of Ormond and Desmond 28 Feb. 1564-5. (MSS.)

His letter as to his journey westward, and the fray between Ormond and Desmond, 3 April 1565. (MSS.)

Complained of Lord Justice. Attack upon him by Giralduines. Danger of his life 13 July 1565. (MSS.)

His revocation from office of Marshal dated 23 Oct 1565, and appointing Sir Nicholas Bagnall. Probably did not resign till 1565-6, when Sidney went over. (MSS.)

He was discharged of all his entertainments 8 Feb. 1565-6. (See Advertisements out of Ireland, 23 March 1565-6.) (MSS.)

Came to England. Sydney wrote in his behalf. His recognizances, &c. 27 June 1566. (MSS.)

STANLEY, GEORGE, SIR—continued.

Queen saw no reason why he was removed from his office of Marshal 20 Oct. 1566. (MSS.)

Queen thought him a fit person for President of Munster. See 9, 11 June 1567 (two dates). (MSS.)

To be defaulted of 2,218*l.* charged by Bermingham. See 20 June 1567. His obligation 22 July 1567. (MSS.)

Queen meant to make him President in south-west. See 22 July 1567. (MSS.)

His administrator or attorney to be sent to Ireland to finish his account. See 17 Nov. 1573.

STANLEY, THOMAS :

Wrote that his ship and goods were taken away. See 22 April 1565. (MSS.)

STANLEY, WILLIAM, SIR :

Sheriff of Cork 1584. (Cox, i. 370. 370 A.)

Sent with 1,000 men from Ireland into Holland, where he turned Papist, 1587. (Cox, i. 396.)

STANYHURST, } JAMES :**STONYHURST, }**

Clerk of Parliament in Upper House ; new appointment : Patent 1 Dec. 1559. New Patent 3 Jan. 1568-9. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Chosen Speaker of the House of Commons 1568-9. (Cox, i. 329.)

Speaker of Parliament. Recorder of Dublin. His suit for the Escheatorship of Ireland. See 24 June 1570, p. 8. (MSS.)

Sent to England with certain Acts. See 1 Aug. 1571. (MSS.)

Powesby (Puggesby) held the office of Escheator jointly with Stanyhurst, who went to England to obtain Her Majesty's grant to him for life ; then held during pleasure, 26 Aug. 1572. See 2 Aug. 1571. As to office of Escheator and Clerk of the Market. See 26 Aug. 1572. (MSS.)

STAPLE, EDWARD, (late Bishop of Meath) :

His letter to Secretary Cecil 16 Dec. 1558. (Irish MSS.)

STAR CHAMBER :

Sydney wrote, that in the late government of the Earl of Sussex in Ireland a Star Chamber was erected by name of "The Castle Chamber." Sydney recommended it to be further established by sending there the orders of the Star Chamber, the order of the processes and form of seal, March 1565-6. (MSS.)

Cecil wrote, that Sydney's orders as to Star Chamber were committed to Attorney General, and he to confer with Lord Keeper, 19 July 1566. (MSS.)

Appointment and commission for Star Chamber in Ireland, dated 14 June 1571. It being a copy, there is another date to it, 15 April 1581. (Irish MSS.)

A commission for Star Chamber. See 4 June 1571. (Burleigh's Notes, p. 3.)

STATUTES :

Whether they should be printed in Ireland, or sent at large into England. See 25 May 1565. (MSS.)

Abridgement of the Statute Laws of Ireland extracted by certain learned men appointed thereto by Earl of Sussex while he was Lieutenant. And also device of certain new Statutes there at that time penned remained in his Lordship's hands, as they say, which are to be seen and copies sent to Deputy and Council. Deputy's remembrances by Chaloner 20 April 1566. (MSS.)

STEVENSON, OLIVER :

The custody of Cograve Castle given to him July 1600. (Cox, i. 430.)

STRAFFORD, CAPTAIN :

Encountered Scotch islanders, &c. 28 July 1585. (Cox, i. 386.)

STRANGE, THOMAS LE :

The Ward of Athlone late under his charge last of Feb. 1560-1. (Irish MSS.)

To have a lease of such lands as he required 9, 24 Oct. 1565. (MSS.)

For Roscommon for a reasonable rent. See April 1570. (MSS.)

To act for Bingham (Governor of Connaught) in his absence, who was called to England to proceed to Low Countries to act under Leicester. (Queen's letter, 31 May 1587.) (Liber Hiiberniæ.)

STRINGFELLOW, RICHARD :

Sent to Ireland with Money 27 March 1566. (MSS.)

Wrote from Dublin 22 April 1566 that he took shipping at Liverpool 17 April, and arrived at Dublin 19 April, 1566. Hoped to be in England again in ten or twelve days.

Returned to England. Brought a letter from Sydney dated 28 April 1566. (MSS.)

STUKLEY, THOMAS :

Shane O'Neal wrote for the Queen's clemency towards him if he had committed any offence 18 June 1565. (MSS.)

Sent over to England. Lord Justice did not understand that he had committed any piracy upon coasts of Ireland or elsewhere. Prayed for his discharge 23 June 1565. (MSS.)

About to return to Ireland. Cecil wrote in his favour 4 Nov. 1565-6. (MSS.)

Sent by Lord Deputy to Shane O'Neal. His instructions 30 Jan. 1565. (MSS.)

To know whether Shane will come to Deputy, &c. Returned with Shane's answer, dated 5 Feb. 1565-6. (MSS.)

Sent again to Shane. Returned with his answer, dated 18 Feb. 1565-6. (MSS.)

Wrote that he had concluded with Sir Nicholas Bagnall for all his land in Ireland, and bought his interest of his office of Marshal. Begged Cecil would be a mediator to the Queen that she would like well of it 7 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

SUCK, RIVER OF :

200 Irish drowned there April 1601. (Cox, i. 441.)

SUCKLEY, AGNES :

Wrote as to money owing to her by Sir George Stanley 26, 27 Oct., 17 Nov., 1565.

SURLEBOY :

Brother [? brother-in-law] to James Mac Connel (McOnell) 9 May 1560. (Irish MSS.) Surleboy was a Scot. (See Burleigh's Notes, 2 March 1567-8.) (MSS.)

His petition and offers 9 May 1560.

James Mac Connel not willing that his brother Surleboy should go to Deputy till he had revenged murder of McRandelboy's sons 4 April 1563. (MSS.)

SURLEBOY—*continued.*

- Deputy's letter to him to make sharp war against Shane O'Neale 20 April 1563. (MSS.)
 Shane put off his parliament with him till Candelmas 7 Jan. 1564-5. (MSS.)
 Taken prisoner by Shane, together with his brother James Mac Connell. (See Fitz-William's letter, 16 May 1565.) (MSS.)
 Still a prisoner to Shane 25 Aug. 1565. (Shane's letter.)
 Delivered up to Alexander Oge, his brother, 1567. (Cox, i. 324.)
 Sorle-boy being of Scottish race, was, by Patent at Westminster, 14 April 1573, made a free denizen of Ireland, not a mere Irish, Scottish-Irish, or stranger. (Liber Hiberniæ, i. 6; Earls.)
 At war with Turlogh Lynogh. Came to an agreement with Lord Deputy 1575. (Cox, i. 343.)
 Put to flight by Lord Deputy. Submitted. Put in hostages, and pardoned, 1584. (Cox, i. 381.)
 Submitted June 1586. 11 Feb. 1595-6. (Cox, i. 395. 409.)

SUSSEX, THOMAS, EARL OF :

- Lord Deputy : Patent 3 July 1559. Arrived near Dublin 27 Aug. 1559. Sworn 30 Aug. 1559. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
 His instructions dated 10 May 1559. Held a Parliament 12 Jan. dissolved it 12 Feb. 1559-60. (Cox, i. 313.)
 Left Howth for England 13 Feb. 1559-60. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
 Returned to Ireland, supposed in April 1560. (Cox, i. 315.)
 His new Patent as Lord Lieutenant 6 May 1560. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
 Left Howth for England 29 Jan. 1560-1. Arrived in Ireland as Lord Lieutenant 1 June 1561. Made a journey into Armagh 12 June. Returned 17 June 1561. Left Howth for England 16 Jan. 1561-2. (MSS.)
 Returned to Ireland 4 July; new Patent. (Ware's Antiq.) 4 July 1562. (Cox, i. 316.) Landed 24 July 1562. See 26 July 1562. (MSS.) Sworn 29 July 1562. (Ware's Antiq.) His allowance for diet 1,500*l.* over and above other allowances. See 1563. (MSS.)
 Set forward against Shane O'Neal 1 April 1563. Destroyed an ambush laid by Shane 13 April. Passed over the Blackwater, and took a prey of 200 kine, 16 April. Came back to Dundalk 26 April. Advanced to Dungannon 1 June. Came to Tulloghoge 2 June. Took eighty cattle 3 June. Army returned to Armagh 4 June. Took a prey of 3,000 kine and 1,502 garons and mares 5 June. The army then returned to Drogheda. (Cox, i. 316.)
 The Queen's letter to him touching Shane O'Neal 7 Aug. 1563. Also a memorial touching Shane requiring him to use mild measures 6 Aug. 1563. Recalled May 1564. (Irish Papers.)

SUTTON, OLIVER, (a Gentleman of the Pale) :

- His articles against Sir Nicholas Arnold as to burthening English pale, &c. ; also his articles against Kildare, 2 Dec. 1565. His requests 11 Dec. 1565. (MSS.)
 His complaints against Kildare 1566-7. (Cox, i. 325.)

SYDNEY, HENRY, SIR :

- Lord Justice : Patent, 13 Dec. 1558. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
 Marched to Dundalk. Sent for Shane O'Neal. Refused to come, but prayed Sydney to come and be his gossip, which accordingly he did. He and James Wingfield christened the child 31 Jan. 1558-9. (Cox, i. 312.)
 Treasurer-at-War. Continued 6 June 1559. Revoked July 1559. (Liber Hiberniæ)

SYDNEY, HENRY, SIR—*continued.*

Lord President of Wales. Appointed 1560. (Birch, i. p. 9.)

Lord Deputy: Patent, 13 Oct. 1565. Arrived in Dublin 13 Jan. 1565-6.

Accompanied by the Earl of Kildare, set out from Tredagh, 17 Sept. 1566. Encamped that night at Rosskeath. Marched through Ulster to Galway, and established Sir Edward Fitton as President of Connaught. Took castle of Roscommon. Marched to Athlone, where he arrived 6 Oct. Gave an order to build a bridge at Athlone. The army dissolved at Athlone 1566. (Cox, i. 323.)

Went into Munster Jan. 1566-7, and staid there three months. Caused Desmond to be indicted of high treason. Marched to Ulster upon death of Shane O'Neal, and encamped in the heart of the country, 1567. (Cox, i. 325.)

Left Howth for England 9 Oct. 1567. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

New commission: Patent, 17 April 1568. His instructions on his going into Ireland July 1568. (Irish MSS.) Sworn at Dublin 28 Oct. 1568. (Liber Hiberniæ.) 20 Oct. 1568. (Cox.)

Held a Parliament 17 Jan. 1568-9. (Cox, i. 329.)

Marched from Kilkenny to Clonmell; thence to Waterford. Marched to Cashil; to Cork; to Kirrecurry; to Orrery; to Kilmallock; to Limerick, 1569. (Cox, i. 335.)

Left Ireland for England 24 March 1571-2. (Cox, i. 338.) 25 March 1571. (Liber Hiberniæ.) Revoked. Fitzwilliam appointed 11 Dec. 1571

Appointed Lord Deputy. Fitz-William revoked 5 Aug. 1575. Arrived 12 Sept. 1575. Went immediately to Tredagh on account of the plague raging at Dublin. Sworn at Tredagh 18 Sept. 1575.

Marched with 600 men into Ulster 1575. Visited Leinster 1575. (Cox, i. 342. 343.)

At the funeral of Sir Peter Carew 15 Dec. 1575.

Left Waterford Dec. 1575. Marched to Dungarvan, and thence to Cork. Kept Christmas there, and stayed six weeks. Marched to Ballymarter. Returned to Cork. Went to Limerick. Marched into Thomond. Imprisoned Earl of Thomond and Teig Mac Murrough till they gave bonds and hostages. Kept the Earl's brother in irons, and made Donald O'Bryan Sheriff of Thomond. Went to Galway. Seven of the family of Clandonells, and after them Mac William Eighter, came to him. Staid three weeks at Galway. Set out towards Dublin and kept sessions in every county he marched through. He finished his progress 13 April 1576. (Cox, i. 343. 346.)

Marched against the Mac an Earlas (Clanrickard's son) 1576. Sent Clanrickard prisoner to Dublin. Went to Galway; to Limerick; to Cork, where he remained. Returned to Dublin 13 Oct. 1576. (Cox, i. 347. 348.)

Went to Newry. Marched into King's County Dec. 1577. Took pledges from O'Dempsey. Held sessions in Kilkenny 1577. (Cox, i. 351.)

Marched into Mac Mahon's country; burnt and destroyed it, 1578. For his character as Deputy of Ireland, see Cox, i. 353.

Left Dublin for England 12 Sept. 1578.

SYRIAGO (Spanish Officer):

Arrived at Castlehaven with more Spanish troops 28 Dec. 1601; but returned home. (Cox, i. 446.)

TAAF, } CAPTAIN :
 TAFFE, }

Repaired to England as to certain suits. *See* 16 Aug. 1567. (MSS.)

An Act for restitution in blood of his wife April 1586. (Cox, i. 384.)

Killed Owen MacEgan, Apostolic Vicar, 5 Jan. 1602-3. (Cox, i. 453.)

TALBOTTS :

Strife between them and the Tooles (O'Tooles). (*See* Lord Deputy's letter, 22 Sept. 1563.) (Irish Papers.)

TANISTRY. (*See* Ware's Antiq., p. 69.)

TAYFE, ANN, (Wife of James White) :

Her examination as to the remarkable sight she and others had seen, as to three hosts, 16 June 1566. (MSS.)

THATCH :

Tirlagh Breslagh advised thatch to be removed from the houses before coming of Tirlagh Lynough, lest the smoke should hinder the sight from the Castle in the Newry, 28 Aug. 1569. (MSS.)

THOMAS, JOHN :

Treasurer of Household to Sydney. Gabriel Croft offered to resign his interest in office of Remembrancer to him. *See* 11 March 1566-7. (MSS.)

Chief Remembrancer of the Exchequer. Wrote as to not making out lease of Tintern Abbey to Anthony Coughler [*?* Colclough] 12 Aug. 1567. (MSS.)

A declaration of his receipts and payments. *See* 25 March 1568. (MSS.)

THOMOND :

Divided into eight score plough lands. *See* 20 May 1571. (MSS.)

THOMOND, EARL OF :

Had been somewhat troubled since the escape of Tego O'Bryne. Assistance sent to him and the assistance of citizens of Limerick 26 Jan. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

Some contention with him and his own kin 22 Sept. 1563. (MSS.)

Council had received letters of 24 June 1564 from him that Sir Donel O'Byrne was at war with him and other his kinsmen 1, 2, July 1564. (MSS.)

Again had advertised that if he had not aid he could not tarry in his country 16 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

Order taken between him and Desmond 2 Sept. 1564. (MSS.)

Wrote of the injuries done him by Desmond 13 April 1565. (MSS.)

War with him and Sir Daniel O'Bryan 1565. (Cox, i. 319.)

Deputy wrote to know if he might not put Thomond in full possession of his country 12 April 1566. (Irish MSS.)

His complaint against McNemarye to be considered. *See* 1 Feb. 1567-8. (MSS.)

Contests between him and O'Shaghness 1568. (Cox, i. 327.)

In rebellion 1570. Fled to France. Pardoned through the means of the English Ambassador there (Norris). (Cox, i. 336.)

Imprisoned till he gave hostages 1575-6. (Cox, i. 345.)

THOMOND, EARL OF—*continued.*

He and his son met Lord Justice, and attended him to Galway, about Nov. 1579. (Cox, i. 363.)

Invaded by O'Donell, but drove him out of the country, Midsummer Day 1600. (Cox, i. 426.)

A parley between him and the Knight of the Glin July 1600. (Cox, i. 429.)

Desired to govern at Askeaton. Took castle of Mayn in Conilo 1600. (Cox, i. 431.)

Sent by Lord President of Munster into Carbery and Bantry to destroy those countries, and to view Dunboy. Left five companies in garrison at Bantry March 1601. (Cox, i. 450.)

THORNTON, GEORGE, SIR :

500 of the army under him rendezvous at Dunkerran 27 Dec. 1602. (Cox, i. 452.)

THWAYTES, WILLIAM :

Sydney wrote from Holyhead that Thwaytes was lying at point of death 9 Jan. 1565. (MSS.)

TINTERN, ABBEY OF, (Wexford) :

Anthony Colclough for fee-farm of, 10 June 1566. Queen would not grant him fee-farm, but to have a further lease for thirty-one years, to continue for thirty-one years after expiration of his present lease. (Queen's letter, 12 Oct. 1566.) See 12 Aug. 1567. (MSS.)

TIPPERARY :

Order confirming to Desmond certain royalties in, 6 July 1562.

Order between Desmond and Ormond for liberties of Tipperary 6 July 1562. (MSS.)

Desmond's petition for certain lands in Tipperary Dec. 1565. (MSS.)

TOOLES. See O'TOOLE.**TRAVERS, JOHN, SIR :**

Late Master of Ordnance last Feb. 1560-1. (Irish MSS.)

TREMAIN, EDWARD, [? Edmund. See 15 July 1569. (MSS.)] :

Went to Ireland at request of Sir John Pollard to explain cause of his delay. See his letter dated 7 July 1569. His letter to Pollard, dated 7 July 1569. (MSS.)

His letters to Cecil from Dublin 12 April, 23 July, 1570. (MSS.)

Thanked Cecil for preferring him to the Queen to be Clerk of the Council that Allen enjoyed. See 18 Dec. 1570. (MSS.)

Bishop of Dublin wrote as to a lease granted to Tremain by Brown. See 2 March 1572-3. (MSS.)

Sent over to Lord Deputy as to certain matters. Landed in Ireland 1573. (Cox, i. 340.) 27 June 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept 1575.) (Irish MSS.) What he went over for. (See Cox, i. 340.)

TRIMLESTOWN, LORD :

Proceeded to England. About to study there till he be of full years.

Sussex wrote in his favour 6 March 1562-3. (MSS.)

Went to parley with Shane O'Neal. See 2 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

A Privy Councillor 2 March 1565-6. (MSS.)

Appointed to command some forces on the borders against Shane, Sept 1566. See 22 Nov. 1566. (MSS.)

TRYM:

Hamond went to England for renewing the charter of the corporation of Trym. (Sydney's letters, 22 April 1566.) (MSS.) Their petition for renewal of charter 26 May 1566. Queen referred consideration to Deputy and Council 8 June 1566. (MSS.)

TYRCONNEL, LORD OF. *See* O'DONEL.

TYRONE, EARL OF, (Hugh O'Neal, Baron Dungannon; Brother to Cormack McBaron):

Created Earl of Tyrone 1585. (Cox, i. 389.) The title of Tyrone confirmed to him 10 May 1587. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Took a prey of 2,000 cows from Turlogh Lynogh. Put to flight by Turlogh. Reconciled himself to his enemy Ochane. Made him his fosterer. Took upon him the name of O'Neal 1587. (Cox, i. 396.)

One of the O'Neals hanged 1588. (Cox, i. 398.)

Went to England without Lord Deputy's consent May 1590. In an easy manner restrained of his liberty. Discharged 1590. Appeared at Dublin, and confirmed agreement made in England, 9 Aug. 1590 or 1591. Married Marshal Bagnall's sister, having another wife living, 1591. Wrote to Lord Deputy that he was lawfully divorced from his other wife, and that the Marshal's sister married him willingly, Oct 1591. (Cox, i. 399. 400.)

Marshal Bagnall's authority fretted him 1591. (Cox, i. 401.)

Served with Marshal Bagnall against Macguire 1593. Fends between Marshal Bagnall and him continued 1594. Marshal Bagnall impeached him, but he so well acquitted himself that the Council of England commended him for his service against Macguire Aug. 1594. Nevertheless at this very time he was plotting rebellion. (Cox, i. 403.)

On his knees submitted, although Marshal Bagnall offered to prove treason against him, 15 Aug. 1594. (Cox, i. 404.)

Took fort of Blackwater. Invaded Brenny. Besieged Monaghan April 1595. Bagnall marched against him May 1595. Proclaimed traitor 23 June 1595. Wrote to King of Spain, promising the kingdom of Ireland if he would send 3,000 men and a little treasure, Sept. 1595. A truce with him 27 Oct. 1595 to Jan. following. (Cox, i. 405, 406.)

A new commission issued to Sir Robert Gardiner and Sir Henry Wallop to conclude a peace with him 8 Jan. 1595-6. Produced nothing but a truce to 1 April 1596. (Cox, i. 409.)

Fenton and Sir John Norris concluded a peace with him 24 April 1596. His pardon signed 12 May 1596. Delayed taking his pardon till 22 July 1596. (Cox, i. 410.)

Attempted to surprise Armagh 1596. Lord Deputy and Council wrote him a smart letter 30 Nov. 1596. His answer to Lord Deputy and Council 4 Dec. 1596. (Cox, i. 411.)

Sir John Norris complained of his perfidiousness, and broke off the treaty with him, April 1597. (Cox, i. 412.)

Agreed to a cessation for eight weeks 22 Dec. 1597. Ormond proposed conditions of pardon to him 15 March 1597-8. The pardon bore date 11 April 1598, but it was believed he never came for it, because he immediately relapsed. Defeated the English under Marshal Bagnall, whom he killed, Aug. 1598. Sent Owny MacRoy Oge into Munster with 4,000 kerns Oct. 1598. (Cox, i. 414. 415.)

TYRONE, EARL OF—*continued.*

- Made a truce with Essex for six weeks Sept. 1599, and so from six weeks to six weeks. A phoenix plume sent to him by the Pope 1599. (Cox, i. 421.)
- Gave notice he would break the truce beginning of Dec. 1599. Made a journey into Munster to confer with the Sagan Earl of Desmond 20 Jan. 1599, 1600; he had with him 2,500 foot and 200 horse. Deposed Daniel Mac Carty, and placed Florence Mac Carthy in his stead. Burnt and spoilt all who would not join him. Took pledges of the White Knight and Earl of Desmond 1599, 1600. (Cox, i. 422.)
- Razed Blackwater Fort, and burnt Armagh, about April or beginning of May 1600. (Cox, i. 424.)
- Wrote letters to Owen Mac Rory about delivery of Earl of Ormond 8 June 1600. Went towards Loughfoile to straighten Derry. Sir Henry Docwra and the garrison of Derry took Dunalong before his face 1600. (Cox, i. 427.)
- Attainted in 1600. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
- Proclamation offering 2,000*l.* for him alive, and 1,000*l.* for his head, 10 Nov. 1600. Proclamation made that the Queen would not receive him to mercy: 2,000*l.* for him alive; 1,000*l.* dead, 23 July 1601. Pursued Sir Henry Danvers to the camp Aug. 1601. (Cox, i. 429. 439.)
- Defeated by Lord Deputy with loss of 1,200 slain and 800 wounded 24 Dec. 1601. (Cox, i. 445.)
- The Cardinal of St. George wrote a letter to him stuffed with fulsome commendations, beginning "Illustrissime," &c., 20 Jan. 1601-2. (Cox, i. 446.)
- 12 Nov. 1602 sent an absolute submission very handsomely worded, and at same time wrote to O'Connor Sligo 'to make a separate peace; so he remained in rebellion. (Cox, i. 448.)
- Restored in blood by James 11 Sept. 1603. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

TYRREL (Captain of Kirluttogh or Kirlultough; a notable Rebel):

- Brother to William Burk. (Cox, i. 453.)
- A prey made upon him by four of the O'Mores. See 8 Nov. 1565. (Fitz-Williams' letters.)
- Murdered Baron of Delvin's brother. Apprehended by Kildare. (See Deputy's letter, 5 March 1565-6, and Queen's answer, p. 9, 28 March 1566.) (MSS.)
- Projected an incursion into Munster Aug 1601. (Cox, i. 442.)
- His army surprised by Sir Samuel Bagnall 22 Oct. 1602. Flew into O'Carroll's country 1602. (Cox. i. 452. 453.)

TYRRELL, JAMES, (Merchant of Dublin):

- 181*l.* 6*s.* 4*d.* owing to him for wines. (See Fitz-William's letter, 7 Feb. 1566-7.)

ULSTER:

- Lord Lieutenant's instructions to people it with English 1559. (Cox, i. 313.)
- To have a colony from England into Ulster 12 Feb. 1560-1. (See Burleigh's Notes, 2 March 1567-8.) (MSS.)
- A President and Council proposed to be established there. See 17 Feb. 1561-2. See instructions for Sussex, 3 July 1562.
- Sea coast of, to be planted with English, to keep out the Scots. Sydney's recommendation 12 Dec. 1566. (MSS.)

ULSTER—*continued.*

The Queen, thinking of the manner of planting people in country of Ulster, desired to know what parts properly belonged to her of the earldom of Ulster, or of any other title which she had by inheritance, &c. See 9 June 1567. (MSS.)

Queen would plant Ulster with people when Shane O'Neal was extirpated 11 June 1567. (MSS.)

A house to be built at Armagh for Deputy and Council, from which Council was to proceed the governance of Ulster. A line of castles from the English pale to Ulster. The Fedan already built. The Lough, midway between Dundalk and Armagh. At Corkery Castle between Armagh and the Lough Eagh upon the Blackwater. At Island Sydney in the Lough of Eagh. At Castle Towmey upon the Ban, where the river comes out of Lough Eagh, &c. A Bill to be passed for recognition of the land of Ulster to belong to the Crown, the same to be divided into shire ground, so as order might be settled there. (See Cecil's Notes, 22 Dec. 1567.) (MSS.)

Pensioners of Ulster. (See Cecil's Notes, 2 Jan. 1567-8.) (MSS.)

Ulster King-at-Arms went to England. See 21 Aug. 1571. (MSS.)

A patent to Sir Thomas Smith and his son, dated 5 Oct. 1571 (13 Eliz.), to enter Ulster by commission, to endure for seven years, with a power of Englishmen, and repress all rebels in the Great and Little Ardes in Clondeboy, and all other rebels in counties adjoining; to plant true and faithful subjects, &c. This is taken from a paper set forth by Sir William Smith claiming lands under the above patent, during time of Sir Arthur Chichester being Lord Deputy (Jac. I.)

John Smith's map of Ulster. Usame to give it to Burleigh. (See Smith's letter, 18 July 1573.) (MSS.)

Earl of Essex Governor of. Appointed 1573. Landed at Carrickfergus latter end of Aug. 1573. (Cox, i. 341.)

Essex received commission for government of Ulster 21 Jan. 1573-4. Desired to surrender it March 1573-4. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

Plan for reformation of, sent by Essex. [Missing.] (See letters of Essex to Burleigh, 8, 12 Oct. 1574.) (MSS.)

The charge for Ulster for one year &c. See Nov. 1574. (MSS.) Remembrances necessary for Ulster, if enterprise went on. See 26 Feb. 1574-5. (MSS.)

Minute to Deputy and Essex as to enterprise of Ulster 15 March 1574-5. (MSS.)

An estimate of charges of Essex in Ulster from 1 June 1573 to 1 April 1575. (MSS.)

See SMITH.

USHER, JOHN :

A suitor to have in farm the custom of Dublin 31 July 1564-5. (MSS.)

Fitzwilliams had received 2,000*l.* by him. See 22 Jan. 1567-8. (MSS.)

To have fifty marks for conveying 2,000*l.* to Ireland. See 11 May 1568. (MSS.)

Went into Ireland as to certain suits, whereby great profit would arise to Her Majesty. See 27 Sept 1568. (MSS.)

USHER, JOHN—*continued.*

His letter as to his device for the reformation of the staple at Dublin. Meant to erect a college or university where the Queen should think fit. *See* 15 July 1571. (MSS.)

Fitzwilliam sent his book [missing] for reformation of the staple at Dublin. It had been referred to late Lord Deputy. *See* 18 June 1572. (MSS.)

Alderman of Dublin. Went to England commended by Archbishop of Dublin. *See* 5 July 1572. (MSS.)

Had another device besides that Fitzwilliam wrote of, as to coining of base money. *See* 7 July 1572. (MSS.)

See FULLERTON.

URAGHS: }
 URIAGHTS: }
 VRIAGHS: }

(*See* letter of Council, 2 Dec. 1573, p. 3.) (*See* Lord Chancellor's letter, 30 Aug. 14 Sept. 1580.) Tirlagh Lynogh claimed his vriaghs.

O'Connor Sligo complained of O'Donel as to black rents and other uriaghs. (*See* Fenton's letter, 14 Sept. 1581.)

Touching the uriaghts to be taken from Tirlagh Lynogh. *See* 28 Nov. 1583.

VALLEY, KNIGHT OF THE. *See* FITZ-MAURICE, THOMAS.

VAUGHAN, GEFFRY:

His reckoning April 1564.

One of Assistants of Admiralty. Appointed to take charge of certain victuals, &c. from William Winter and Edward Bathe, and to pass with the same to Ireland 24 June 1566. (Irish MSS.)

His instructions July 1566. (MSS.)

Sailed from Gravesend 2 Aug. 1566. *See* 6 Aug. 1566. (MSS.)

Arrived at Portsmouth 28 Aug. 1566. *See* 4 Sept. 1566.

(MSS.) Winter wrote that Vaughan arrived at Wight with all his charge 28 Aug. 1566, where he was forced to tarry and receive one month's victuals from Portsmouth. Left there with a prosperous wind 3 Sept. 1566. He was to join Randolph at Milford or Londaye. (MSS., 6 Sept. 1566.)

Wrote from Derry as to the death of O'Donell, &c. 18 Dec. 1566, 13 Jan. 1566-7; two dates to paper. (MSS.)

He was Victualler of Derry. (*See* Cecil's letters, 11 March 1566-7, p. 3.) (MSS.)

Dead. *See* 5 July 1567. (Notes.)

A list of persons who served under him. *See* April 1568. (MSS.)

VAUGHAN, JOHN:

As to victualling. *See* 28 March 1575. (MSS.)

VAWE, JOHN DE:

His deposition as to Butlers 16 June 1569. (MSS.)

VERNON, WILLIAM:

Served a long time as Gentleman Pensioner in Ireland. To have a grant of land out of hospital of St. John's 12 Dec. 1559. (Irish MSS.)

Went to England. Bishops of Armagh and Meath wrote for him to have castle of Rathouth 29 April 1566. (MSS.)

VICTUALLING :

26 Feb. 1585-6, 15 April 1586. (Irish MSS.)
See MUNITIONS.

VICTUALS :

Estimate of price of, 21 June 1566. (MSS.)
See MUNITIONS.

VRIAGHS. *See* URAGHS.**VYAN, HUGH :**

Had the chantership of cathedral of Dublin granted to him, temp. of Henry VI., when it should fall vacant. Queen wrote in his favour 23 Sept. 1563. (MSS.)

WAKELY, JOHN :

To have a lease of lands as he desired 9, 24 Oct. 1565. (MSS.)

WALLOP, HENRY, SIR :

Appointed Treasurer-at-War : Patent, 10 Aug. 1579. (Irish MSS.)
 Sent by Lord Deputy to assist Zouch 1581. (Cox, i. 368 B.)
 A Commissioner to survey forfeited lands 1583. (Cox, i. 368 D.)
 Appointed a Commissioner to make books to the undertakers of Munster 26 April 1587. (Cox, i. 395.)
 A Commissioner to treat peace with Tyrone 8 Jan. 1595-6. (Cox, i. 408.)

WALSH, JOHN :

Urged garrison of Killmallock to attack Desmond Jan. 1582-3. (Cox, i. 368 C.)
 One of Justices in Cork 1584. (Cox, i. 370.)

WALSH, NICHOLAS, SIR :

Appointed a Commissioner for Munster 12 July 1592. (Cox, i. 401.)

WALSH, PIERCE, (an Irish Lieutenant) :

Had been defeated by the O'Briens. Executed about June 1599. (Cox, i. 421.)

WARD, JOHN, CAPTAIN :

To raise 200 men in Devon, Cornwall, and Dorset, 2 July 1569. (MSS.)
 His letter from Kilmallock. Captain Gilbert attacked the rebels there. *See* 26 Sept. 1569. (MSS.)
 Went to England. Desired to serve against the rebels in north of England. To be sent back with speed. *See* 4 Jan. 1569-70. (MSS.)
 Went to England with his company recommended by Ormond. *See* 27 Feb. 1570-1. (MSS.)

WARR, THOMAS :

Desired some relief 23 Jan. 1565-6. (MSS.)

WARRYN, HUMPHREY :

One of Privy Council, Ireland. Instructions to him. Sent to James McConell (McConnel) and Surleboy, his brother. *See* 9 May 1560. (Irish MSS.)

WATCH AND WARD :

To be kept in Ireland according to ancient custom 20 July 1564. *See* 4 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

WATERFORD:

Mayor, &c. of, to have a fee-farm. *See* 20 April 1568. (MSS.)
 Letter to Sir John Pollard as to violence of the rebels. *See*
 8 July 1569. Sydney wrote as to their insolence. *See* 26 Oct.
 1569, p. 1. Wise's apology for city of Waterford 29 Oct. 1569.
 (MSS.)

WATERHOUSE, EDWARD:

Secretary to Sydney. Sent to England. (Jenyson's letter, 7 May
 1567.) (MSS.)
 Wrote from Chester that his master (Sydney) was within four days'
 journey of that place on his way towards Ireland. *See* 4 Aug.
 1568. (MSS.)
 Sick in England. Wrote in favour of John Beddo. *See* 9 May
 1569. (MSS.)
 Sent to England with instructions from Essex 2 Nov. 1573.
 Had 5,000*l.* for provision of victuals March 1573-4. Sent to
 Ireland with certain articles to be answered by Essex 26 April
 1575. The Earl's answer 14 June 1575. (Burleigh's Notes,
 Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)
 Appointed Collector of Casualties 25 July 1579. (Irish MSS.)
 To be recompensed for his voluntary surrender of his patent for
 maintenance of boats over the Shenin 1584. (Cox, i. 369 a.)

WEDGEWOOD, JOHN:

Comptroller of Household to Sydney. Went to England for his
 suits. *See* 8 May 1567. (MSS.)

WESTON, DR., (Dean of the Arches):

Made Lord Chancellor. Arrived at Dublin July 1567. (Cox, i.
 325.)
 Died Lord Chancellor 20 May 1573. (*See* Burleigh's Notes, Sept.
 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

WHITE, CAPTAIN:

Sent from Waterford with a company of soldiers in a ship to attack
 Youghall. Killed 1579. (Cox, i. 361.)

WHITE KNIGHT alias FITZ-GIBBON:

The Queen sent letters to Lord President of Munster to retain
 him in duty if possible 3 Dec. 1598. (Cox, i. 415.)
 Tyrone took pledges of him about Jan. 1599, 1600. (Cox, i. 422.)
 Submitted 1600. (Cox, i. 425.)
 Took James the Sagan Earl of Desmond prisoner, and sent him to
 the President, for which he had 1,000*l.*, 29 May 1601. (Cox, i.
 441.)
 His signature. *See* 4 May 1601.

WHITE, } NICHOLAS:
 WHYT, }

Wrote to Sir Thomas Wrothe. Ormond divorced from his wife,
 &c. 20 July 1564. (MSS.)
 He was of Ormond's council. Wrothe wrote that he was a clever
 man 28 July 1564.
 One of the Queen's learned counsel in Ireland 1568.
 Refused to go into Munster upon escape of Desmond 20 Nov.
 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

WHITE, RICHARD :

Servant to Ormond. Went to England. See 16 March 1569-70.
See also 4 July 1570. (MSS.)

WHITEHEAD :

Took one of the Queen's ships laden with wine. Retaken by Fettiplace. Whitehead broke prison, and took Fettiplace's own ship. See 11 May 1563. (MSS.)

WHITNEY, JAMES :

Servant to Arnold. Sent to England with letters 23 June 1565. (MSS.)

WILBRAHAMS, ROGER :

Appointed a Commissioner for Munster 12 July 1592. (Cox, i. 401.)

WILFORD :

Sent over to England by Essex 16 Jan. 1573-4. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)

WILLIAMS :

Brought letters to England from Ireland. See 5 May 1561. (Irish MSS.)

WILLIAMS, JOHN :

Secretary to Sir John Perrot, Lord Deputy of Ireland, 1585. (Cox, i. 388. 389.)

WILLIAMS, THOMAS, CAPTAIN :

Defended fort of Blackwater against Tyrone Aug. 1598. (Cox, i. 414.)

Tyrone having defeated the English, ordered to surrender the fort that he might reinforce the rest of the army, 1598. (Cox, i. 415.)

Left to guard the new fort at Blackwater 23 July 1601. (Cox, i. 439.)

WILLIS, CAPTAIN :

Sheriff of Fermanagh 1593. (Cox, i. 402.)

WILMOT, CHARLES, SIR :

Came to the relief of Maurice Stack July 1600. Sent by Lord President of Munster into Clanmorris. Returned to Carigfoyle 2 Aug. 1600. (Cox, i. 430.)

Took Ardart Castle in Kerry 1600. Took Clancoyne Castle. Took castle of Listoel Nov. 1600. Defeated Mortagh Mac Shighy 1600. (Cox, i. 431. 432. 433.)

Left in charge at Cork while Lord President of Munster went to meet the Deputy Sept. 1601. (Cox, i. 442.)

Marched to strengthen the Earl of Thomond's quarter 4 Dec. 1601. (Cox, i. 445.)

300 troops sent to conduct his forces to the camp May 1602. He had done great services in Kerry, where he took the castles of Lixnaw, Ballyhow, Castle-Gregory, and Rahane, and defeated the Knight of Kerry, and forced him and Daniel Mac Carty to submit. (Cox, i. 450.)

Besieged Macrome (or Macrumpe), which took fire by accident, 29 Sept. 1602. Left a garrison there, and returned to Cork. (Cox, i. 452.)

WINES, IMPOST ON :

An Act for, 1568-9. (Cox, i. 332.)

WINGFIELD, JAQUES, (Master of the Ordnance) :

Went to England. Some fault laid to his charge. Ormond wrote in his favour 11 Jan. 1562-3. Sussex wrote in his favour 15 Jan. 1562-3. (Irish MSS.)

Had purchased Constablership of Dublin of Parker, Master of the Rolls, but omitted to take out Letters Patent, 1561. Parker being dead, he was a suitor for the office, 8 Aug. 1564. (MSS.)

Returned from England to Ireland. Minute in his behalf as to Captainship of the Byrnes and Toles' country by Patent, in which office he has sustained great charges, &c., and had enjoyed the same many years only at the will and pleasure of Governors. Also for patent of Constablership of Dublin. Also to have Newcastle (Markingham), with the parsonage impropriate, which was by instructions to Sussex appointed to him. Also to be discharged of such checks as were or might be set upon him 18 Feb., 22 March, 1565-6.

Returned from England. (See Cecil's letter in his favour 22 March 1565-6 on same subject.)

The Earl of Kildare and his son-in-law Lord Delvin committed to his charge 1581. (Cox, i. 368.)

WINGFIELD, } RICHARD, SIR, (Captain):
WINGFELDE, }

Knighted 9 Nov. 1595. And was the ancestor of Viscount of Powerscourt. (Cox, i. 408.)

Appointed Marshal of Ireland. Privy Seal 27 Jan. 1599, 1600 : Patent, Dublin, 29 March 1600.

Sent to the pale to assemble forces, the Spaniards having landed, 24 Sept. 1601.

Arrived in Munster with 1,000 men for recruits 1602. (Cox, i. 451.)

WINTER, WILLIAM, SIR :

Surveyor of the ships. (See Irish MSS., 5 May 1561.)

His letter as to conveying provisions, &c. to Ireland 12 June 1566. (MSS.)

His letter from Bristol as to departure of Vaughan and Randolph for Ireland. See 6 Sept. 1566. (MSS.)

Vice Admiral of England. Cruized on Irish coast 1580. (Cox, i. 366.)

Left Irish coast, and returned home. Returned to Irish coast, and besieged the Spaniards at Fort Del Ore, 1580. (Cox, i. 368.)

WISE, ANDREW, (late Under Treasurer) :

Went to England. See 30 July 1564. (Wrothe's letter.)

Valentine Browne's letter as to his accounts 26 May 1567. (MSS.)

His letter sending his answer [missing] as to his accounts 14 June 1567. (MSS.)

Lords Justices had granted wardship of his daughter and guardianship of her lands. See 26 Jan. 1567-8. (MSS.)

As to suit touching his daughter Aug. 1571. Claim between Lady Sussex and his daughter. See 7 Sept. 1571. (MSS.)

WISE, GEORGE :

- Brother to Andrew. His letter of the happiness of the people, Coin and Lyvery being taken away, 20 June 1567. (MSS.)
 Prayed redress against a bastard who claimed to be heir to his brother Andrew. See 17 Feb. 1568-9, 23 June, 29 Oct., 1569, 22 Feb. 1569-70, 26 June, 10 Dec., 1570, 22 March 1570-1, 26 July 1571. (MSS.)
 His apology for city of Waterford. See 29 Oct. 1569. (MSS.)
 Desired to be joined in office with John Chaloner. See 20 Dec. 1570. (MSS.)

WOLFE, DAVID, (a Jesuit ; the Pope's Nuncio) :

- Had come from Rome about four years Aug. last past. (Creagh's examination, 17, 23 March 1564-5. (MSS.))
 Conveyed away James Fitz-Maurice's son Sept. 1573. See 20 Dec. 1573. (MSS.)

WORTH,

WROTH [so written in MSS.], } THOMAS, SIR :

- Sent into Ireland as a Commissioner. His instructions 20 Oct. 1563. (Irish MSS.)
 Arrived in Dublin from England 13 Feb. 1563-4. (MSS., 16 Feb. 1563-4.)
 Sent a Commissioner into Ireland 1563. (Cox, i. 317.) See his letter as to musters 16 March 1563-4. (MSS.)
 A note of such of the Queen's lands as have been made and granted twenty-one years last past to be given to him as Commissioner 15 Oct. 1563. (MSS.)
 His correspondence during the year 1564. Desired to be recalled. See 16 Aug. 1564, p. 4. A sharp letter recalling him 4 Aug. 1564. His answer dated 17 Nov. 1564. (MSS.)

YARN :

- More's licence for, withstood by towns corporate in Ireland, July 1573. (Burleigh's Notes, Sept. 1575.) (Irish MSS.)
 An Act as to, passed, prohibiting it to be transported till it paid custom, Feb. 1568-9. (Cox, i. 331.)
 Another Act relating to yarn 5 Dec. 1570. (Irish Acts.)
 Petition against More's licence for yarn. See 30 June 1572. (MSS.)

YOUGHALL :

- Mayor, &c. of, wrote to Secretary of State for the confirmation of their charter, &c. 15 March 1559-60. (Irish MSS.)
 Ormond put the town in a state of defence. See 18 March 1570-1. (MSS.)
 Mayor, &c. of, sent Copinger to declare what state they were in. See 22 March 1570-1. (MSS.) [? Inclosure to 7 April 1571.]
 Wrote as to their wretched state. Kept within their walls. Obligated to watch night and day. Begged Desmond and his brother might be sent over. See 4 Sept. 1571. (MSS.)

ZOUCH, CAPTAIN :

Sent to oppose the rebels near Dungarvan and Youghall 1579-80.

(Cox, i. 363.)

With 450 men, left Governor of Kerry and Desmond, 1580. (Cox, i. 368.)

Suddenly attacked the Earl of Desmond, who was obliged to fly in his shirt only, 1581. (Cox, i. 367 a.)

Made Governor General of Munster. His head-quarters at Cork 1581. Took Sir John Desmond and James Fitz-John, and executed them, 1581. (Cox, i. 368 A.)

Defeated David Barry and Lord Lixnaw. Marched to Glyn Castle. To Limerick 1581. (Cox, i. 368 B.)

HISTORICAL NOTES

RELATING TO

I R E L A N D.

JAMES I.

1603 — 1625.

JAMES I.

ANTRIM, EARL OF, (Randle William McDonel) :

Randal McDonel, Viscount Dunluce, created : Patent, Westminster, 12 Dec. 1620. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

ARMAGH :

Lands forfeited in, how disposed of, 1608. (Cox, II. 14.)

ATHLONE. See WILLMOTT.**AUDLEY. See CASTLEHAVEN.****AUDLEY, LORD :**

Sir George Tutchett created Lord Audclay of Orier and Earl of Castlehaven 14 Aug. 1616. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

AUNGIER, FRANCIS, SIR, (Master of the Rolls) :

Created Lord Aungier of Longford : Patent, Westminster, 29 June 1621. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BACON, FRANCIS, SIR :

His plan for plantation of Ulster to be found in his "Resuscitatio," p. 255. (Cox, II. 15.)

BALFOUR, JAMES, SIR :

Created Lord Balfour, Baron of Glenauley. Privy Seal 6 July 1619 : Patent, Dublin, 8 Nov. 1619. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BALLINGARY CASTLE :

MacMorris besieged there by Sir Charles Willmot in April 1603. (Cox, II. 4.)

BALTIMORE, LORD :

Sir George Calvert created 16 Feb. 1624-5. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BARONETS :

Instituted 22 May 1611 ; not to exceed 200. (See Cox, II. 17. 18.) (Selden's Titles of Honour, 822. 909.) (Sir Richard Baker's Chronicle, 1611.)

BEAUMONT, VISCOUNT :

Sir Thomas Beaumont created. Privy Seal 23 April 1622 : Patent, Dublin, 20 May 1622. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

**BLANY, } EDWARD, SIR :
BLAYNEY, }**

Created Lord Blaney Baron of Monaghan May 1621. Privy Seal 24 Jan. 1620-1 : Patent, Dublin, 29 July 1621. (Cox, II. 40.) (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BOYLE, RICHARD, SIR, (afterwards Earl of Cork) :

Mustered of his own tenants, at Tallow, 80 horsemen, 186 pikemen, 250 shot, and 6 halberdiers, 1611. (Cox, ii. 17.)

Created Lord Boyle Baron of Youghall. Privy Seal 14 Aug. 1616 : Patent, Dublin, 6 Sept. 1616. (Liber Hiberniæ.) Created Viscount Dungarvan and Earl of Cork 26 Oct. 1620. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

See CORK.

BRABAZON, LORD :

Sir Edward Brabazon created. Privy Seal 14 Feb. 1615-6 : Patent, Dublin, 19 July 1616. (Liber Hiberniæ.) Created Baron of Ardee 14 July 1616. (Cox, ii. 39.)

BREHNY (i. e. County of Leitrim) :

An inquisition taken as to, 1615. (Cox, ii. 32.)

BRERETON, LORD :

Sir William Brereton created Baron Brereton of Leighlin : Patent, Westminster, 11 May 1624. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

**BURG, }
BURGH, } THEOBALD :
BURK, }**

Created Lord Burg or Bourke Baron of Brittas. Privy Seal 28 Jan. 1617-8 : Patent, Dublin, 17 Feb. 1617-8. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

BURK, THOMAS, SIR :

Seditious 1612. (Cox, ii. 20.)

BUTLER, THEOBALD, VISCOUNT, (Son of Sir Edmond Butler) :

Created Viscount Butler of Tulle, Ophelim : Patent, 4 Aug. 1603. Extinct Jan. 1613. (Liber Hiberniæ.) Created Viscount Tullagh. (Cox, ii. 40.)

See ORMOND.

BUTLER, WALTER, SIR :

Seditious 1612. (Cox, ii. 20.)

CAHILL, THOMAS :

Interpreter to the State 1611. (Cox, ii. 18.)

CALLEN, VISCOUNT :

George Fielding created.

CALVERT, GEORGE, SIR :

Created Lord Baltimore : Patent, Westminster, 16 Feb. 1624-5. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CAREW, GEORGE, SIR :

Continued President of Munster. Privy Seal, Holyrood House, 28, 29 March 1603 : Patent, Dublin, 10 May 1603.

CAREW, LORD :

Sent Commissioner to Ireland to inspect affairs there 24 June 1611. He had *5l.* a day allowed him from 20 May 1611. (Cox, ii. 16.)

CARY, GEORGE, SIR :

He was appointed Under Treasurer 1598-9, and Receiver General 1603.

Appointed Deputy (Mountjoy absent). Privy Seal 21 April 1603 : Patent, Dublin, 30 May 1603. Sworn 1 June 1603. (Liber Hiberniæ.) He had but one third of Lord Lieutenant's allowance, in lieu of which he kept his place of Treasurer-at-War. He appointed first Sheriffs that ever were in Tyrone or Tyrconnel. (Cox, ii. 9.)

Went to England for his health probably 3 Feb. 1604-5. On that day Chichester was sworn Deputy.

CASTLEHAVEN, EARL OF :

George Tuchet Lord Audley created 6 Sept. 1617. Privy Seal 14 Aug. 1616 : Patent, Dublin, 6 Sept. 1616. (Cox, ii. 40.) (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CATHOLICS. See PRIESTS.**CAULFIELD, TOBY, SIR, (afterwards Lord Caulfield):**

Master of Ordnance. Created Lord Caulfield of Charlemount. Privy Seal 1 Nov. 1620 : Patent, Dublin, 22 Dec. 1620. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CAVAN :

Lands forfeited in, how disposed of, 1608. (Cox, ii. 14.)

CHICHESTER, ARTHUR, SIR, (afterwards Lord Chichester):

Appointed Lord Deputy. Privy Seal 15 Oct. 1604 : Patent, Dublin, 1 Feb. 1604-5. Sworn 3 Feb. 1604-5. A new commission : Patent, Westminster, 28 Feb. 1606-7.

Established a new circuit for Judges of Assize for province of Connaught, and retrieved the circuit of Munster, which had been discontinued for 200 years, 1604-5. (Cox, ii. 9.)

A plot discovered (by a letter directed to Sir William Usher, Clerk of the Council), by Tyrone, Tyrconnel, McGuire, O'Cahan, Lord of Delvin, and almost all the Irish of Ulster, to surprise castle of Dublin, and murder Lord Deputy and Council, 7 May 1607. (Cox, ii. 12.)

Went against O'Doherty 1608. (Cox, ii. 14.)

Created Lord Chichester of Belfast : Patent, Westminster, 23 Feb. 1612-3. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Went to England probably 4 March 1613-4. On that day the Lords Justices were sworn. (Cox, ii. 25.)

Doherty's estate in Inisowen given to him by the King for his good service, and sent back to Ireland, 27 July 1614. (Cox, ii. 29.)

A plot 1615. (Cox, ii. 33.)

Delivered up sword to Lords Justices 11 Feb. 1615-6. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Created Baron of Belfast 23 Feb. 1615-6.

Made Lord High Treasurer : Patent, Westminster, 13 July 1616.

CLANEY, BOETIUS :

Seditious 1612. (Cox, ii. 20.)

CLANEBOY, VISCOUNT :

Sir James Hamilton created : Patent, Westminster, 4 May 1622. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CLONMELL :

Riot there April 1603. (Cox, II. 5.)

COLERAINE :

Lands forfeited in, how disposed of, 1608. (Cox, II. 14.)

The Londoners, by their articles, dated 28 Jan. 1609-10, were to erect 100 houses there ; forty by Nov. 1610, and all to be completed by Nov. 1611. (Cox, II. 16.)

COMMISSION :

To take surrenders of those who held by Tanistry, and had no title but possession. If any such made their surrenders before 25 July 1607 to have new patents, 19 July 1605. The time was enlarged by Proclamation 19 June 1609. To bargain, &c. any lands, &c. forfeited to any person in fee-simple, 4 June 1606. Commission of grace or commission for remedy of defective titles to confirm the possessors of estates in Ireland against all claims of the Crown by granting new patents 1606 or 1607. (Cox, II. 11. 15.)

Commission issued to inquire into the King's title to Longford and Leitrim. (Kings's letter, 12 April 1615.) (Cox, II. 32.)

COMMISSIONERS FOR IRELAND :

Commissioners appointed to go to Ireland : Diggs, Crew, Rich, and Perrot, Aug. 1621. (Cox, II. 35.)

CONAUGHT :

Sir Arthur Chichester established a new circuit for Judges of Assize in province of, 1604-5. (Cox, II. 9.)

Presidents of: Sir Conyers Clifford till June 1604. Richard Earl of Clanrickard 22 June 1604 till 3 June 1616. Sir Charles Willmott Viscount Willmott remainder of James I.

CONVOCATION :

At Dublin, which established articles of religion, 1615. (Cox, II. 31.)

COOK (Secretary to Mountjoy) :

Sent to England to give an account of Mountjoy's proceedings May 1603. (Cox, II. 8.)

CORK :

Mayor and Corporation deferred proclaiming the King three days after receiving Proclamation April 1603. Wrote a saucy letter to Deputy, and desired that Halbowling Fort should be put into their hands for whose defence it was made. Kept strong guards on their ports and gates, and stopped the King's boats going with victuals to Halbowling. Carried the Cross in procession about the city, and forced people to reverence it. Endeavoured to get South Fort into their hands. Sir Charles Willmott repaired to Cork, but, finding no good to be done by treaty, sent 600 men over the ford by Gillabby into the South Fort. Citizens of Cork mounted some guns. Alarmed at great guns from South Fort, agreed to a cessation till Deputy came. Lord Deputy arrived there 11 May 1603, and had immediate admittance. Christopher Murrrough, Owen, and William Buler executed. The Recorder, William Miagh, acquitted by a jury, for which the foreman was fined 200*l.*, and the rest 100*l.* a piece. Deputy placed a garrison in Cork, and marched to Limerick, May 1603. (Cox, II. 3-6.)

CORK—continued.

Cork and the liberties thereof separated from the county, and made a distinct county of itself, 1605. (Cox, II. 10.)

Charter renewed 3 March 1608-9.

The greatest part of Cork consumed 1622. (Cox, II. 39.)

CORK, EARL OF :

Richard Lord Boyle, Baron of Youghall, created : Patent, Westminster, 26 Oct. 1620. At same time he was created Viscount Dungarvan. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

CORPORATIONS :

New corporations to be erected in Parliament to be held May 1613. (Cox, II. 18.)

Popish Lords complained by letter to the King of new corporations to be made Nov. 1612. Also to Deputy 13 May 1613. (Cox, II. 19.)

CREW, THOMAS, SIR :

He and others had a commission to go to Ireland to inquire of sundry matters Aug. 1621. (Cox, II. 35.)

CROMWELL, THOMAS, LORD :

Created Viscount Lecale in Ireland : Patent, Dublin, 12 Nov. 1624.

CULMORE :**KILMORE :**

Surprised by O'Doharty 1608. (Cox, II. 13.)

CULMORE, CASTLE OF :

The Londoners, by their articles, dated 28 Jan. 1609-10, were to have it, keeping a ward in it. (Cox, II. 16.)

CUSTOMS :

For seven years to April 1609. (See Cox, II. 17.)

DAVIS, JOHN, SIR :

Sent as Judge of Assize into Tyrone and Tyrconnel 1603. (Cox, II. 9.)

Chosen Speaker 18 May 1613. (Cox, II. 22.)

DELVIN, LORD :

A plot discovered to be undertaken by him and others 7 May 1607. (Cox, II. 12.)

Seditious 1612. (Cox, II. 20.)

DELVIN. See WESTMEATH.**DENHAM, JOHN, SIR, (Serjeant-at-Law) :**

Appointed Chief Baron of Exchequer: Privy Seal 5 June 1609. Patent, Dublin, 4 July 1609.

Appointed Chief Justice of King's Bench : Privy Seal 28 Feb. 1611-2 : Patent, Dublin, 28 April 1612.

Appointed one of Lords Justices. Sworn 11 Feb. 1615-6.

Died 6 Jan. 1617-8. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DERRY :

Burnt by O'Doharty 1 May 1608. Derry built by the Londoners in [? 1617]. Known by the name of Londonderry. (Cox, II. 13. 14.)

The Londoners, by their articles, dated 28 Jan. 1609-10, were to build 200 houses; sixty by Nov. 1610, and all to be completed by Nov. 1611. But, finding they could not accomplish their undertaking, petitioned for another year. Granted. (Cox, II. 16.)

DESMOND, EARL OF :

Richard Preston Lord Dingwall, in Scotland, created. Patent, Westminster, 11, 24 July 1619. (Crawford's Peerage, 93.) (Liber Hiberniæ.)

Drowned 28 Oct. 1628. George Fielding succeeded. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DIGBY, ROBERT, SIR :

St. Ledger sent to England Dec. 1607. One part of his instructions, that the King would be pleased to decide controversy between Kildare and Sir R. Digby. (Cox, II. 12.)

DIGBY, LORD :

Sir George Digby created. Privy Seal 26 June 1620: Patent, Dublin, 29 July 1620. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DIGGS, DUDLEY, SIR :

He and others had commission to go to Ireland to inquire of sundry matters Aug. 1621. (Cox, II. 35.)

DILLON. See ROSCOMMON.**DILLON, JAMES, SIR :**

Created Lord Kilkenny 13 Nov. 1619.

DILLON, VISCOUNT :

Sir Tibbott (Theobald) Dillon of Costillo-Gallen created Viscount Dillon of Costillo-Garden: Patent, Westminster, 16 March 1621. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DOCKURA, DOCKWRA, DOCKWRAY, } HENRY, SIR, (Treasurer-at-War; afterwards Lord Dockwra):

Appointed Constable of Loughfoile: Privy Seal 22 March 1603-4: Patent, 14 June 1604 (life).

Created Baron of Culmore May 1621. (Cox, II. 40.) Created Lord Dockwra: Patent, Westminster, 15 May 1621. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DONEGALL, LORD :

The heir apparent of every Earl of Tirconnel was created Baron of Donegall (James I.) (Liber Hiberniæ.)

DONEGALL :

Lands forfeited in, how disposed of, 1608. (Cox, II. 14.)

DUBLIN :

Charter renewed 3 March 1608-9.

DUBLIN, ARCHBISHOP OF :

Adam Loftus Archbishop of Dublin. See LOFTUS, ADAM.
Thomas Jones Archbishop of Dublin. See JONES.

DUNLUCE, VISCOUNT :

Sir Randal McDonald created. Privy Seal 28 May 1618. Patent, Dublin, 25 June 1618. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*) 29 June 1619. (Cox, ii. 40.) Created Earl of Antrim 12 Dec. 1620.
See ANTRIM.

DUNMORE, LORD (RICHARD PRESTON). See DESMOND.

ELLIOTT, JOHN, (Third Baron) :

Continued patent 30 April 1603.
Sent into counties of Donegall and Tyrone with a commission of Oyer and Terminer 1607. (Cox, ii. 12.)
Died 11 Jan. 1616-7. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

ELY O'CARROL :

An inquisition taken as to, 1615. (Cox, ii. 32.)

ESMOND, LORD :

Sir Lawrence Esmond created Lord Esmond, Baron of Limerick. Privy Seal 23 April 1622 : Patent, Dublin, 20 May 1622. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

EVERARD, JOHN, SIR :

The Catholics made a great disturbance in the House to choose him Speaker 18 May 1613. (Cox, ii. 22.)

FALKLAND, VISCOUNT, (Henry Cary) :

Appointed Lord Deputy : Patent, Westminster, 4 Feb. 1621-2.
Landed at Howth 6 Sept. Sworn 8 Sept. 1622.

FERMANAGH :

Lands forfeited in, how disposed of, 1608. (Cox, ii. 14.)

FITZ-GERALD, THOMAS, (Fryer) :

A dispensation brought from the Pope authorizing the Papists to forswear themselves, provided they did it equivocally [1613]. (Cox, ii. 25.)

FITZ-GERALD, LETTICE, (alias Digby) :

Created Baroness [? Offaley]. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

FITZ-WILLIAM, WILLIAM, (of Northton) :

Created Lord Fitz-William, Baron of Liffier alias Lifford : Patent, Westminster, 1 Dec. 1620. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

FOLLIOTT, LORD :

Sir Henry Folliott created Lord Folliott, Baron of Ballyshanon. Privy Seal 4 Nov. 1619 : Patent, Dublin, 22 Jan. 1619. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

FORFEITED LANDS. See LANDS, FORFEITED.

GALWAY :

Charter renewed 3 March 1608-9.

GARUFF. See NEAL GARUFF.

GAVELKIND :

In Ireland, abolished, and Irish estates made descendible according to course of common law of England, 1605. (Cox, II. 10.)

GEORGES, LORD :

Sir Edward Georges created : Patent, Westminster, 13 July 1620. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

GILLABBY :

Near Cork. (Cox, II. 4.)

**GLAN O'MALONE } AND COURCHY, LORD :
GLEAN O'MALLUN }**

Sir Dermot O'Malone created : Patent, Oct. 1622. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

GORMANSTOWNE, LORD :

Had misbehaved himself before Lord Deputy at the time of Gunpowder Plot. Amongst the most seditious and unruly 1612. (Cox, II. 19. 20.)

GRANDISON, VISCOUNT :

Sir Oliver St. John created : Patent, Westminster, 3 Jan. 1620. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

HALBOWLING FORT (near Cork) :

Citizens of Cork (it not being in the hands of a sufficient commander to secure it) desired it might be put into their hands for whose defence it was made April 1603. (Cox, II. 4.)

HAMILTON, ARCHIBALD :

Order sent to make him Bishop of Killala and Ardconry, [? March 1621-2 or 1622-3]. (Cox, II. 39.)

HAMILTON, JAMES, LORD (eldest Son of first Earl of Abercorn) :

Created Lord Hamilton Baron of Strabane. Privy Seal 18 Oct. 1616 : Patent, Dublin, 8 May 1617. (Liber Hiberniæ.) Created Baron of Strabane 8 May 1618. (Cox, II. 40.) Created Viscount Claneboy 4 May 1622. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

HAMILTON, MALCOLM :

The King's letter to make him Archbishop of Cashel and Bishop of Emely, and to grant in commendam the Chancellorship of Down and the parsonage of Davenis [? 8 March 1621-2 or 1622-3]. (Cox, II. 39.)

HARPS :

9d. in England, 1s. in Ireland. Stamped with a harp on one side.

HART, HENRY CAPTAIN :

Appointed Constable of Culmore Castle. Privy Seal 31 March 1604 [?1605] : Patent, 30 May 1605.

Invited by O'Doherty to dinner, who was about to murder him. Detained him prisoner, while O'Doherty's soldiers got possession of Culmore latter end of April or 1 May 1608. (Cox, I. 14.)

HARVEY, LORD :

Sir William Harvey created Lord Harvey of Rosse : Patent, Westminster, 5 Aug. 1620. Extinct June 1642. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

HERBERT, LORD, (afterwards Lord Herbert of Cherbury) :

Sir Edward Herbert created Lord Herbert of Castle Island : Patent, Westminster, 30 Dec. 1624. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

INTERPRETER TO THE STATE IN IRELAND :

An office held by Thomas Cahill 1611. (*Cox, ii. 18.*)

IRVING, WILLIAM, SIR :

A patent to him of two third parts of forfeited recognizances of alehouse keepers 2 Nov. 1620. The King resumed it again 24 July 1622, and granted him for twenty-one years a fifth part of the profit of the ale licences. (*Cox, ii. 36.*)

JONES, THOMAS, (Bishop of Meath) :

One of the Commissioners of Great Seal (Loftus Archbishop of Dublin deceased) 5 April 1605.

Made Lord Chancellor. Privy Seal 14 Oct. 1605 : Patent, Dublin, 8 Nov. 1605. Made Archbishop of Dublin at same time or thereabouts.

Made one of Lords Justices. Sworn 4 March 1613. (*Cox, ii. 25.*)

Made one of Lords Justices. Sworn 11 Feb. 1615-6. Died 10 April 1619. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

KERRY, LORD OF. *See SLANE*, as to dispute between him and Slane, 1614.

KILDARE, EARL OF :

St. Ledger sent to England. One part of his instructions was that the King would be pleased to decide the great controversy between Kildare and Sir Robert Digby Dec. 1607. (*Cox, ii. 12.*)

KILKENNY :

Rebellion there April 1603. (*Cox, ii. 6.*)

KILKENNY, LORD :

Sir James Dillon created. Privy Seal 13 Nov. 1619 : Patent, Dublin, 24 Jan. 1619-20. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

KINSALE :

Charter renewed 3 March 1608-9.

KNOCKFERGUS :

Charter renewed 3 March 1608-9.

KYLLINE, LORD :

Being a Popish lawyer, not permitted to practise in Michaelmas Term. Petitioned Lords of English Council [? 1615]. (*Cox, ii. 31.*)

LALOR, ROBERT :

Vicar General of Dublin and other dioceses in Leinster. Apprehended 1606. His oath that he was not a lawful Vicar General 22 Dec. 1606, upon which he was allowed more liberty, to see his friends, &c. Having denied privately what he had done publicly, he was again tried, and found guilty. Sentence pronounced against him, which was never executed [that Cox could find out]. (Cox, ii. 10. 11.)

**LAMBERT, }
LAMBART, }** OLIVER, SIR, (afterwards Lord Lambert):

Sent to island of Ila to reduce some Scots. Took castle of Dunaveg Dec. 1615. (Cox, ii. 33.)

Created Lord Lambert Baron of Cavan. Privy Seal 10 Jan. 1617-8 : Patent, Dublin, 17 Feb. 1617-8. (Liber Hiberniæ.) (Cox, ii. 40.)

LANDS :

Forfeited to the Crown, how disposed of. (Cox, ii. 14. 15.)
See COMMISSION.

LE CAGHE, LORD, (George Fielding). *See* DESMNOD.**LECALE, VISCOUNT :**

Thomas Lord Cromwell created. Privy Seal 15 Sept. 1624 : Patent, Dublin, 12 Nov. 1624.

LEIGH :

Took letters from the King, then in Scotland, to Lord Mountjoy, Deputy of Ireland, about April 1603. (Cox, ii. 2.)

LEITRIM :

King's title to. *See* LONGFORD.

LEIX :

St. Ledger sent to England to say that the O'Mores would be transplanted from Leix to Munster by May next, and that it was fit the O'Connors should be also, Dec. 1607. (Cox, ii. 12.)

LIMERICK :

Seated in an island, surrounded by river Shenin, fortified with good walls and a strong castle ; esteemed the most impregnable town in Ireland. In rebellion April 1603. (Cox, ii. 5.)
Charter renewed 3 March 1608-9.

LOFTUS, ADAM :

Archbishop of Dublin and Lord Chancellor 1603. Died 5 April 1605. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

LOFTUS, ADAM, SIR, (afterwards Viscount Loftus) :

Appointed Lord Chancellor. Privy Seal 26 April 1619 : Patent, Dublin, 13 May 1619.

Appointed one of Lords Justices. Sworn 4 May 1622.

Created Viscount Loftus. Privy Seal 23 April 1622 : Patent, Dublin, 20 May 1622. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

LONDONDERRY, EARL OF :

Thomas Lord Ridgway created. Privy Seal, Westminster, 16 July 1622 : Patent, Dublin, 23 Aug. 1622.

See DERRY.

LONGFORD and LEITRIM :

King's letter for a commission to inquire into the King's title to, 12 April 1615. (Cox, ii. 32.)

MAC DONALD, RANDAL WILLIAM, SIR, (afterwards Viscount Dunluce):

The territory of the Rout granted to him in county of Antrim, saving three parts of the fishing of the river Ban, 1603. (Cox, ii. 8.)

Created Viscount Dunluce 29 June 1619. (Cox, ii. 40.) Privy Seal 28 May 1618: Patent, Dublin, 25 June 1618. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

See ANTRIM. DUNLUCE.

MACGUIRE, LORD:

A plot being discovered 7 May 1607, he fled beyond the sea. (Cox, ii. 12.)

MAC MORRIS:

Besieged in Ballingary Castle by Sir Charles Willmot April 1603. (Cox, ii. 4.)

MAC SURLY, ALEXANDER:

Tried and executed for a plot 1615. (Cox, ii. 33.)

MAGENNEISSE, VISCOUNT:

Sir Arthur Magenneisse created: Patent, Westminster, 18 July 1623. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

MAYNARD, LORD:

Sir William Maynard created: Patent, Westminster, 30 May 1620. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

MEAD, WILLIAM, (Recorder of Cork):

Chief of rebels at Cork. Acquitted by a jury, for which the foreman was fined 200*l.* and the others 100*l.* a piece. Being set at liberty, he became a pensioner to King of Spain, and died at Naples. (Cox, ii. 8.)

MEATH, BISHOP OF:

Dr. Usher made, in 1620. (Cox, ii. 35.)
Thomas Jones. See JONES.

MONTGOMERY, VISCOUNT:

Sir Hugh Montgomery created: Patent, Westminster, 3 May 1622. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

MOOR, } LORD:
MOORE, }

Sir Gerald Moore created Lord Moore of Mellifont. Privy Seal 15 Feb. 1615-6: Patent, Dublin, 20 July 1616. (Liber Hiberniæ.) 20 July 1617. (Cox, ii. 40.)

MOORE, GARRET, LORD:

Created Viscount Moore of Drogheda. Privy Seal 5 Jan. 1621: Patent, Dublin, 7 Feb. 1621. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

MOORE, JOHN:

Seditious 1612. (Cox, ii. 20.)

MORGAN, CAPTAIN:

Came to Cork with Proclamation of the King's succession 11 April 1603. Thomas Sarsfield, Mayor, took time to consider it. (Cox, ii. 3.)

MOUNTJOY, BLOUNT, (Natural Son of Charles Lord Mountjoy, Earl of Devon):

Created Lord Mountjoy. Privy Seal 2 Jan. 1617-8: Patent, Dublin, 31 Jan. 1617-8. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

MOUNTJOY, CHARLES BLOUNT, LORD:

Tyrone brought to Dublin in company with Deputy 4 April 1603. (Cox, ii. 2.)

Deputy of Ireland at Queen's death. Made Lord Justice till pleasure of King should be known: Patent, 9 April 1603.

Made Deputy. Privy Seal, Holyrood House, 28 March 1603: Patent, Westminster, 12 April 1603.

Made Lord Lieutenant: Patent, Westminster, 25 April 1603.

Undertook a progress to Munster. 5 May came to Gracedea near Waterford, and summoned it. Refused at first till Deputy threatened. 11 May 1603 came to Cork, which had been some days blocked up by Commissioners of Munster. He had immediate entrance. Executed three. Marched to Limerick; put a garrison there. 20 May came to Cashel. From Cashel returned by easy journeys to Dublin. Went to England, taking with him Tyrone and Rory O'Donel, probably 30 May or 1 June 1603. Sir George Cary's Patent as Deputy was dated 30 May and sworn 1 June 1603. (Cox, ii. p. 6-9.)

MUNSTER:

Sir George Carew was continued President (28, 29 March 1603: Patent, Dublin, 10 May 1603) till Sir Henry Brounker was appointed, which was by Privy Seal 25 Sept. 1603: Patent, Dublin, 4 June 1604.

There were Commissioners in Munster, of whom Sir George Thornton was one, April 1603. Commissioners of Munster sent to Halbowling for artillery to act against Cork April 1603. (Cox, ii. 3. 5.)

Sir Arthur Chichester retrieved the circuit of Munster, which had been discontinued for 200 years, 1604-5. (Cox, ii. 9.)

St. Ledger sent to England to say that the O'Mores would be transplanted from Leix to Munster by May next, and it was fit the O'Connors should be so too, Dec. 1607. (Cox, ii. 12.)

MUNSTER, PRESIDENTS OF:

Sir George Carew till 25 Sept. 1603.

Sir Henry Brounker from 25 Sept. 1603 to June 1607. Dead.

Earl of Thomond and Sir Richard Morrison Commissioners from 16 June 1607 to 14 Nov. 1607.

Henry Lord Danvers from 14 Nov. 1607 to 17 March 1614-5.

Donate Earl of Thomond from 17 March 1614-5 till 22 Feb. 1618-9.

Sir Richard Morrison from 22 Feb. 1618-9 till Sept. 1624.

Commissioners remainder of Jac. I.

NEAL, GARUFF:

Rory O'Donel his competitor made Earl of Tyrconel 1603. (Cox, ii. 8.)

NETTERVILLE, VISCOUNT:

Nicholas Netterville created 3 April 1622. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

NUGENT, GERALD:

Seditious 1612. (Cox, ii. 20.)

O'CAHAN, }
O'KAHAN, } CON :

A plot discovered to be undertaken by him and others 7 May 1607. (Cox, II. 12.)

Tried and executed 1615. (Cox, II. 33.)

O'CAHAN, JEOFRY :

Tried and executed for a plot 1615. (Cox, II. 33.)

O'CAHAN, ROGER :

Tried and executed for a plot 1615. (Cox, II. 33.)

O'CONNERS :

St. Ledger sent to England Dec. 1607 to say that the O'Mores would be transplanted from Leix to Munster by May next, and that it was fit that the O'Connors should be too. (Cox, II. 12.)

O'DONEL, RODERIC alias RORY :

Created Earl of Tirconnel Sept. 1603. See TIRCONNEL.

O'DOHARTY, CAHIR, SIR, (Proprietor of Inisowen) :

Rebelle. Surprised and burnt Derry, and murdered the Governor, Sir George Pawlet, and all the Protestants, 1 May 1608. Surprised Culmore. Burnt 2,000 heretical books. Besieged castles of Lifford. After holding out five months, he was slain by an accidental shot, 1608. (Cox, II. 14.)

Attainted by Act of Parliament 1615. (Cox, II. 31.)

O'DONEL, RORY, (Competitor with Neal Garuff) :

Went to England with Mountjoy latter end of May or 1 June 1603. (Cox, II. 8.)

Created Earl of Tyrconnel, and had a considerable estate in that country granted to him, 23 Feb. 1603-4 (Cox, II. 39.)

O'DREA, DONOUGH :

His examination as to a tax levied on Catholics to pay their agents sent to England 1613. (Cox, II. 25.)

O'DREA, JOHN :

His examination as to a tax levied on Catholics to pay their agents to be sent to England 1613. (Cox, II. 25.)

OFFALEY, BARONESS :

Lettice Fitz-Gerald, alias Digby, created [? date].

Died 1 Dec. 1658. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

OFFICERS OF STATE (and others). See the printed work called "Liber Hiberniæ," vol. I. pt. II. pp. 1 to 196, for the earlier part; the latter portion, commencing Henry VIII, commences at page 197.

O'KAHAN. See O'CAHAN.

O'LENAN, TEIG :

Discovered a plot to Sir Thomas Philipps 1615. (Cox, II. 33.)

O'MALONE, }
O'MALLUN, } DERMOT, SIR :

Created Lord Glan O'Malone or Glean O'Mallun and Courchy :

Patent, Oct. 1622. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

O'MORE, PATRICK :

Tried and executed 1615. (Cox, II. 33.)

O'MORES :

St. Ledger sent to England to say that they would be transplanted from Leix to Munster by May next Dec. 1607. (Cox, II. 12.)

O'NEAL, ART :

Tried and executed for a plot 1615. (Cox, II. 33.)

O'NEAL, BYYAN :

Tried and executed for a conspiracy 1615. (Cox, II. 33.)

ORMOND, EARL OF, THOMAS DUFF :

Died 1614. (Cox, II. 34.)

ORMOND, EARL OF, WALTER :

Contest between him and Lady Dingwell, heir to Thomas Duff Earl of Ormond. The King made his award 1618, dividing the estate between the parties. Ormond refused to submit to it, and therefore endured a long imprisonment. After his death, his grandson [his father, Viscount Thurles, was drowned, 1621] married daughter and heir of Lady Dingwell, they were the first Duke and Duchess of Ormond. (Cox, II. 35.)

ORMOND and OSSORY :

[? See as to this]. Theobald Butler, in case Thomas Earl of Ormond should die without male issue : Patent, Westminster, 13 July 1603. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

O'ROURK :

Offered to submit, and accepted, 15 April 1603. (Cox, II. 3.)

PAPISTS :

Popish Lords wrote a joint letter to the King as to Bills to be passed in next Parliament Nov. 1612. They petitioned Deputy to above effect 17 May 1613. (Cox, II. 19.)

Popish Lords wrote a letter to the King full of complaints 19 May 1613. (Cox, II. 23.)

Popish members of Parliament petitioned Deputy 20 to 25 May 1613. (Cox, II. 24.)

Sent their Agents to England 1613 or 1613-4. The King made a speech, and dismissed them, 21 April 1614. (Cox, II. 25.)

Proclamation against them 13 Oct. 1617. (Cox, II. 34.)

PARLIAMENT :

Held 18 May 1613. [? Adjourned.] (Cox, II. 21.)

Held again 11 Oct. 1614. Dissolved in Oct. 1615. (Cox, II. 29. 31.)

PAWLET, GEORGE, SIR, (Governor of Derry) :

Murdered by O'Doherty, who burnt Derry, May 1608. (Cox, II. 13.)

PELHAM, EDWARD, SIR :

Sent as Judge of Assize in Tyrone and Tyrconnel 1603. (Cox, II. 9.)

PERROT, JAMES, SIR :

He and others had commission to go to Ireland to inquire of sundry matters Aug. 1621. (Cox, II. 35.)

PHILLIPS, THOMAS, SIR, (of Lemavaddy) :

A plot discovered to him 1615. (Cox, ii. 33.)

PLOT :

Discovered to Sir Thomas Phillips of Lemevaddy by Teig O'Lenan. It was contrived by Alexander McDonnell, Bryan Cross O'Neal, and other principal Irishmen in Tyrone and Tyrconnel. The design was to seize Charlemont and other forts in Ulster, and to murder the Protestants. Aid promised from France, Spain, and Rome, 1615. (Cox, ii. 33.)

PLUNKET, CHRISTOPHER, SIR :

Being a Popish lawyer, not permitted to practise in Michaelmas term. Petitioned the Lords of Council in England [? 1615]. (Cox, ii. 31.)

POWER, HENRY, SIR :

Created Viscount Valentia 1 March 1620. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
1 March 1621-2. (Cox, ii. 40.)
Appointed Governor of Leix alias Queen's County: Patent, 20 Oct. 1611.

POWER, KATHERINE, LADY :

Heir to deceased Lord Barry. Great contest between her and present Lord Barry Viscount Buttevant. Settled by the King's mediation by marriage of Lord Barry with Lady Power's daughter [? 1617]. (Cox, ii. 34.)

POWERSCOURT, VISCOUNT :

Sir Richard Wingfield created: Privy Seal 1 Feb. 1618. (Liber Hiberniæ.) 19 Feb. 1619-20. (Cox, ii. 40.)
Appointed one of the Lords Justices. Sworn 4 May 1622.
Extinct 9 Sept. 1634. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

PRIESTS OF IRELAND :

Papists till this time did generally come to church, and were called Church Papists, but now the priests began to be seditious. Took upon themselves to review causes that had been decided in the King's Courts, and to oblige their votaries to obey their decision, and not that of the law; they forbid the people to frequent Protestant churches; they publicly rebuilt churches, and erected or repaired abbeys and monasteries, 1604-5. See Cox, ii. 9, 10, where they built and repaired churches, &c.
Proclamation against titular Bishops, Jesuits, Friars, &c. July 1605.
Revived 13 July 1611. (Cox, ii. 17.)

RAUGHTER, EDMUND, (a Dominican) :

Headed sedition in Kilkenny April 1603. (Cox, ii. 6.)

ROUT :

Country of, in Antrim, granted to Sir Randall McDonald, 1603. (Cox, ii. 8.)

ROSS :

Charter renewed 3 March 1608-9.

ROSCOMMON, EARL OF :

James Lord Dillon, Baron of Kilkenny, created. Privy Seal, Westminster, 24 July 1622: Patent, Dublin, 5 Aug. 1622. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

ROOTH, DAVID, (Vicar Apostolic):

Wrote "Annalecta Hiberniæ" about 1616. (Cox, II. 33.)

ROCH, LORD :

Proclaimed the King in the suburbs of Cork 13 April 1603.
Seditious 1612. (Cox, II. 4. 20.)

RIDGWAY, LORD :

Sir Thomas Ridgeway created Baron Ridgeway. Privy Seal 19 Feb.
1615-6: Patent, Dublin, 25 May 1616. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
Created Baron of Galenridgeway 25 May 1617. (Cox, II. 40.)
See LONDONDERRY.

RICH, NATHANIEL, SIR :

He and others had commission to go to Ireland to inquire of
sundry matters Aug. 1621. (Cox, II. 35.)

ST. JOHN, OLIVER, SIR, (afterwards Viscount Grandison):

Made Deputy: Patent, Westminster, 2 July 1616. Arrived at
Skerries 26 Aug. 1616. Sworn 30 Aug. 1616.
Created Viscount Grandison 3 Jan. 1620. Went to England 4 May
1622. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
See GRANDISON.

ST. LEDGER, ANTHONY, SIR, (Master of the Rolls):

Continued. Privy Seal, Holyrood House, 28 March 1603.
He was Master of the Rolls till 1609, when Sir F. Aungier was
appointed.
Sent to England Dec. 1607, to inform Lords of Council that the
O'Mores would be transplanted from Leix to Munster, and
that it was fit the O'Connors should be so too, &c. (See
Cox, II. 12.)

SALAMANCHA AND VALLODOLID, UNIVERSITIES OF :

Send to Ireland their determination as to the knotty point,
whether an Irish Papist might obey or assist his Protestant King?
Which they resolved in the negative, about 1603. (Cox, II. 3.)

SARFIELD, THOMAS, (Mayor of Cork):

Deferred proclaiming the King for three days after having received
the Proclamation April 1603. (Cox, II. 3.)

SHANDON-CASTLE (near Cork):

Sir George Thornton sheltered himself there from the citizens of
Cork April 1603. (Cox, II. 4.)

SIBTHORP, CHRISTOPHER:

Appointed third Justice of the Kings Bench: Patent, 12 July
1607. (Liber Hiberniæ.)
Sent into counties of Donegall and Tyrone with a commission of
Oyer and Terminer 1607. (Cox, II. 12.)

SLANE, LORD :

Seditious 1612. (Cox, ii. 20.)

He refused to sit in Irish Parliament below Lord of Kerry Oct. 1614, upon which great contention arose. Formally determined 11 Nov. 1614. A re-hearing granted, and again settled against him, 18 Nov. 1614. (Cox, ii. 30.)

STEWART, ANDREW, (late Lord Ochiltree in Scotland) :

Created Lord Stewart, Baron of Castle Stewart, county of Tyrone. Privy Seal 28 May 1618 : Patent, Dublin, 7 Nov. 1619. (Liber Hiberniæ.)

TANISTRY :

Abolished by judgment in King's Bench, and Irish estates made descendible according to course of common law of England, 1605. (Cox, ii. 10.)

TERRY, WILLIAM :

Citizens of Cork man some boats under him to intercept artillery going to Hallowing [? Halbowling] April 1603. (Cox, ii. 5.)

THOMOND, DONATUS, EARL OF :

A commission for Munster from 16 June 1607 till 14 Nov. 1607.

Appointed President of Munster 17 March 1614-5.

Had a commission to seize on liberties, &c. of Waterford, dated 23 Jan. 1617-8, which he executed 5 March 1617-8. (Cox, ii. 34.)

THORNTON, GEORGE, SIR :

One of the Commissioners for Munster. Delivered Proclamation of the King's succession to Mayor of Cork 11 April 1603. (Cox, ii. p. 3.)

Proclaimed the King in suburbs of Cork 13 April 1603. Sheltered himself in Shandon Castle from citizens of Cork April 1603. (Cox, ii. 4.)

THURLES, VISCOUNT, (Father to the first Duke of Ormond) :

Drowned 1621. (Cox, ii. 35.)

TOUCHET, } GEORGE, SIR, (Lord Audley of Heleigh Castle) :

TUTCHETT, }

Created Lord Audeley of Orier and Earl of Castlehaven 14 Aug. 1616. (Liber Hiberniæ.) Created Baron Orior and Earl of Castlehaven 6 Sept. 1617. (Cox, ii. 40.)

TREDAGH :

Charter renewed 3 March 1608-9.

TRIMLETSTOWNE, LORD :

Seditious 1612. (Cox, ii. 20.)

TYRCONEL, }
 TYRCONNEL, }
 TIRCONNEL, } RODERIC alias RORY O'DONEL, EARL OF :

Brother to Hugh O'Donel, lately dead in Spain, and son of Sir Hugh O'Donel. Created Earl of Tirconnel. Privy Seal 4 Sept. 1603 : Patent, Dublin, 27 Sept. 1603. The heir apparent of every Earl was created Baron of Donegall. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*) Sir George Carey appointed the first Sheriffs that ever were in Tyrconnel, and sent Sir Edward Pelham and Sir John Davis, Judges of Assize, 1603. (Cox, ii. 9.) Created in England 23 Feb. 1603-4. (Cox, ii. 8. 39.)

On 7 May 1607 a plot being discovered, he fled beyond sea. (Cox, ii. 12.)

Attainted by Act of Parliament 1615. (Cox, ii. 31.)

TYRONE :

Sir George Cary appointed the first Sheriffs that ever were in Tyrone, and sent Sir Edward Pelham and Sir John Davis, Judges of Assize, 1603. (Cox, ii. 9.)

Lands forfeited in, how disposed of, 1608. (Cox, ii. 14.)

TYRONE, EARL OF :

Brought to Dublin in company with Lord Deputy 4 April 1603. Shed tears on hearing of death of Elizabeth. (Cox, ii. 2.)

Deputy renewed his protection in name of King James 6 April 1603, and soon after gave him liberty to return to Ulster to settle his concerns, having first put in his hostages, and renewed his submission, and renounced Vraights of Ulster, and name of O'Neal, and all his lands except such as should be granted to him by the King ; promised to discover his correspondence with the Spaniard, and wrote for his son Henry, but without effect, for he was afterwards found strangled at Brussels ; not known how. (Cox, ii. 3.)

Went to England with Mountjoy probably 30 May or 1 June 1603. The Patent of Sir George Carey as Deputy dated 30 May, and he was sworn 1 June 1603. He was well received and highly honoured. (Cox, ii. 8.)

On 7 May 1607 a plot being discovered, he fled beyond sea to get Spanish aid. (Cox, ii. 12.)

Attainted by Act of Parliament 1615. (Cox, ii. 31.)

ULSTER :

Plantation of, by Londoners and others. Articles entered into with city of London 28 Jan 1609-10. *See the Articles.* (Cox, ii. 15. 16.)

USHER, BISHOP :

On 8 Sept. 1622 he preached a sermon which so offended the Catholics that he preached an explanatory sermon. Made Archbishop of Armagh 21 March 1624-5. (Cox, ii. 39.)

VALENTIA, VISCOUNT :

Sir Henry Power created : Patent, Westminster, 1 March 1620. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*) 1 March 1621-2. (Cox, ii. 40.)

VALLODOLID. *See SALAMANCHA.*

VAUGHAN, LORD :

Sir John Vaughan created Lord Vaughan of Mullengar : Patent, Westminster, 13 July 1621. Extinct 16 Jan. 1712. (*Liber Hiberniæ.*)

VICAR GENERAL. *See* LALOR.

VILLARS, EDWARD, SIR:

Cox, ii. 39, says he was made President of Munster 10 March 1621-2 or 1622-3. *Liber Hiberniæ*, 185, says he was appointed 6 May 1625 (Car. I.)

WADDING, RICHARD:

Seditious 1612. (Cox, ii. 20.)

WATERFORD:

Riot there April 1603. (Cox, ii. 5.)

Charter renewed 3 March 1688-9. Citizens of, petitioned that they were oppressed in finding quarters for 100 men, about 1608-9. (Cox, ii. 15.)

President of Munster (Earl of Thomond) and Sir William Jones, Chief Justice of King's Bench, seized on liberties, rent rolls, &c. of Waterford, 5 March 1617-8, by virtue of a commission, dated 23 Jan. 1617-8. (Cox, ii. 34.)

WELSH, NICHOLAS, SIR, (Recorder of Waterford):

Citizens of Waterford pulled down their Recorder from the cross where he was reading the Proclamation of the King's succession April 1603. (Cox, ii. 5.)

WESTMEATH, EARL OF:

Richard Baron Delvin created: Patent, Westminster, 4 Sept. 1621. (Lords' Journals.) (*Liber Hiberniæ*.)

WEXFORD:

Riot there April 1603. (Cox, ii. 5.)

Charter renewed 3 March 1608-9.

WILLMOT, CHARLES, SIR, (afterwards Viscount Willmot):

Who was besieging Mac Morris in Ballingary Castle, upon hearing of a commotion in Cork, repaired thither. Sent 600 men over the ford by Gillabby into the South Fort April 1603. (Cox, ii. 4.)

Created Viscount Willmot of Athlone: Patent, Westminster, 4 Jan. 1620. (*Liber Hiberniæ*.)

WINGFIELD, RICHARD, SIR, (afterwards Viscount Powerscourt):

Continued Marshal of the Army: Patent, 20 April 1603.

Sent against O'Doherty May 1608. (Cox, ii. 14.)

Made one of Lords Justices. Sworn 4 March 1613-4. (Cox, ii. 25.)

Created Viscount Powerscourt 19 Feb. 1619-20. (Cox, ii. 40.)

See POWERSCOURT.

YOUGHALL:

Charter renewed 3 March 1608-9.

APPENDIX
TO THE
NOTES RELATING TO IRELAND.

PROVINCES OF IRELAND.

NOTES on the Four Provinces of IRELAND, CONNAUGHT, LEINSTER, MUNSTER, and ULSTER, divided into Counties, Chiefs and Septs, Chief Towns and Places, Baronies, Lakes and Rivers, Mountains. Compiled from *printed* Authorities [Ware, Cox, Beaufort's Memoir of a Map of Ireland, Topographical Dictionary, &c.] Intended to be corrected and amplified from other sources.

Further information than is contained in these Notes may be obtained from the Cotton. MSS., Titus, B. XIII. 399. The following is an example of such information:—

Cottonian Collection, Titus B. XIII. 399.—A Note of the Province of Connaught divided into Counties, the Counties into Baronies, with Notes of the chief Countries they contain, and such special Castles as are worth writing. 1586.

Counties.	Baronies.	Countries.
<p>* <i>Clare</i>, which is the country of Thomond, containing 9 Baronies, lying S.E. from Galway. The Earl of Thomond chief therein.</p>	<p>Corkovaskynyragh Corkovaskynerragh Cortumiro Kynalerik Clare</p>	<p>These 5 Baronies contain the Earl of Thomond's lands, and others the Obrynes.</p>
<p>* <i>Clare</i> is now in Munster. For particulars relative to this county, see <i>Clare</i> under <i>Munster</i>.</p>	<p>Ogshe Omolede ... [name left out] Borren.</p>	<p>These 3 Baronies contain the 2 McNemarys' country. Ologhlyn's country.</p>

Galway, and the remaining Counties, in the same manner as the above.

CONNAUGHT.

Connaught was divided into Six Counties by Sydney 1565. (Ware, 31.) But there appears to have been another Division of the Province of

Present and ancient Names of Counties and Districts.	Names of Chiefs and Septs.
<p style="text-align: center;">GALWAY.</p> <p><i>Hyph-Sen</i>, territory about <i>Lough Curb</i> or <i>Lough Orbsen</i>, comprehending a part of the two baronies of <i>Moy-Cullen</i> and <i>Clare</i>. (Ware, 50.)</p> <p><i>Hy-Brinn-Ratha</i>, territory of Earl of Galway, comprehending fourteen townlands in barony of <i>Athenry</i>. (Ware, 50.)</p> <p><i>Hy-Maine</i> or <i>Mainsch</i>, bordering on Rosecommon, country of the O'Dailys and O'Kellys. (Ware, 50.)</p> <p><i>Clanconour</i>, territory in counties of Galway and Rosecommon, possessed by a sept of the Bourks, who, after the confusion following the murder of the third Earl of Ulster of the name of Bourk, assumed the Irish name of Melbaid. (Ware, 47.)</p> <p><i>Maghalla</i> or <i>Mogalla</i>, ancient territory of O'Flahertys, now barony of Moy-cullen. (Ware, 52.)</p> <p><i>Silannchadria</i>, } comprehending barony of Longford, country of the O'Maddens. (Ware, 53.)</p> <p><i>Silannchia</i>, }</p> <p><i>Clan Richard</i>, } Moenmoya territory, county of Galway, afterwards called territory of <i>Clanrickard</i>, when the Moenmoya. } Bourks possessed it in the English times. The main parts of it comprehended the six baronies of Athenry, Clare, Dunkellin, Kiltartan, Leitrim, and Loughrea. (Ware, 47.)</p> <p><i>Hy-Sachria-Aidhe</i>, part of that which has since been called <i>Clanrickard</i>. (Ware, 50.)</p> <p><i>Clan-Fergal</i> territory, comprehending twenty-four townlands on east side of <i>Lough Curb</i>, in part of which the town of Galway now stands. The ancient seat of the O'Hallorans. (Ware, 47.)</p> <p><i>Commaene de Kesh-dubhain</i>, since called <i>Commaene de Dunsor</i>, now the barony of Downmore. (Ware, 48.)</p> <p><i>Commaene Mhara</i> or <i>Martima</i>, now barony of Ballinelineh. (Ware, 48.) Bounded N.W. and S. by Western Ocean.</p> <p><i>Dealbna-Feadhla</i> (in <i>Tir-da-Loch</i>), or territory of the two lakes, lying west of the town of Galway, between <i>Lough Curb</i> on the north, and <i>Lough Lurgan</i> or <i>Bay of Galway</i> on the south, comprehending modern barony of Moy-Cullen.</p>	<p><i>Bourks</i>, <i>Melbaid</i>, <i>O'Flahertys</i>, <i>O'Hallorans</i>, <i>Joyces</i>.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">LEITRIM.</p> <p><i>Lower</i> or <i>West Breifne</i> (<i>Brenny</i>). See <i>Breifne</i>. (Ware, 46.) Territory of the O'Rourks. For further particulars of the <i>Brenny</i> see county of Cavan. The <i>Brenny</i> extended over Cavan, Leitrim, and part of Longford.</p> <p><i>Munster-Eolais</i>, or } O'Rourks' country so called. (Ware, 48.)</p> <p><i>Commaene-Rela</i>, }</p> <p><i>Leith Druin</i>, i. e. <i>Leitrim</i>. See <i>Commaene</i>. (Ware, 48.)</p> <p><i>Commaene</i>, territory in county of Leitrim. Country of the Magrannells. (Ware, 48.) [This name also in counties of Galway, Longford, and Mayo.]</p>	<p><i>O'Rourks</i>, <i>Magrannells</i>.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">MAYO.</p> <p><i>Patrigia de Kiara</i>, comprehending north parts of the barony of <i>Kilmalin</i>. (Ware, 53.)</p> <p><i>Patrigia de Loca</i>, comprehending south part of the barony of <i>Kilmalin</i>. (Ware, 53.)</p> <p><i>Patrigia de Monte</i> extending, from <i>Crosagh Patrick</i>, county of Mayo, to <i>Lough Corrib</i>, county of Galway. (Ware, 53.)</p> <p><i>Calrigide</i>, (<i>Calrigia</i>, <i>Mulighe</i>, <i>Murik</i>, in barony of <i>Tirawly</i>. There are several <i>Calrigias</i>, but it is not known <i>Calrigia</i>. } where to place them, except <i>this</i> and <i>that</i> in <i>Sligo</i>. (Ware, 47.)</p> <p><i>Tir Amalgaid</i>, now barony of <i>Tirawley</i>, country of O'Haras. (Ware, 53.)</p> <p><i>Clan-Morris</i>, territory; now a barony, which took its name from the M'Morrises of Berries. Richard McMorris surrendered this territory to Queen Elizabeth 1565, and took an estate back to him and his heirs. (Ware, 47.) [There is a <i>Clan-Maurice</i>, county of Kerry, also.]</p> <p><i>Commaene Cui-toia</i>, now barony of <i>Kilmalin</i>. (Ware, 48.)</p> <p><i>Coranna</i>, anciently comprehending <i>Galeaga</i>, now barony of <i>Galen</i>. (Ware, 48.) [See this name also in <i>Sligo</i>.]</p> <p><i>Hy-Fochris-Muaidhe</i>, territory on river <i>Muslus</i> (<i>Moy</i>), about <i>Killalila</i>. (Ware, 50.)</p> <p><i>Hy-Mala-Uaillie</i>, south-west of county of Mayo, comprehending baronies of <i>Morus</i> and <i>Carroagh</i>, or at least a part of the latter country of the O'Maillys. (Ware, 51.)</p> <p><i>Irradomhlon</i>, comprehending barony of <i>Erris</i>, inhabited by the Fir-domhlon sept of the <i>Firbolgs</i>; afterwards divided and distinguished into territories of other names. (Ware, 51.)</p> <p><i>Kierriga de Lough-Nairn</i>, now barony of <i>Costello</i>, country of the <i>McCostelos</i>, called sometimes barony of <i>Blakannes</i>. (Ware, 51.)</p>	<p><i>McMorris</i>, <i>O'Mailles</i>, <i>McCostelos</i>.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">ROSCOMMON.</p> <p><i>Hy-Onach</i>, a territory comprehending a great part of barony of <i>Rosecommon</i>, the country of O'Connor-Roe and O'Connor-Don.</p> <p><i>Clanconour</i>, territory in counties of Galway and <i>Rosecommon</i>. See <i>Galway</i>.</p> <p><i>Clan-Kethern</i>, } Territory in county of <i>Rosecommon</i>. <i>Kierrigia-al</i> was afterwards called <i>Clan-Kethern</i>.</p> <p><i>Kierrigia-al</i>, } (Ware, 47, 51.)</p> <p><i>Corrachlan</i>, territory in most northern part of county of <i>Rosecommon</i>, formerly habitation of two septs of O'Hanlies and O'Broonans. (Ware, 48.)</p> <p><i>Dealbna-Nuadhat</i>, between rivers <i>Suck</i> and <i>Shannon</i>, comprehending baronies of <i>Athlone</i> and <i>Moycarne</i>. (Ware, 48, 49.)</p> <p><i>Hy-Brinn-Sinna</i>, } Both same territory extended along the <i>Shannon</i>. (Ware, 50.)</p> <p><i>Tirberran</i>, }</p> <p><i>Hy-Onach</i>, territory, comprehending a good share of barony of <i>Rosecommon</i>, and wherein <i>Elphs</i> now stands. Country of O'Connor-Roe and O'Connor-Don. (Ware, 61.)</p> <p><i>Moy-lurg</i>, territory along the river <i>Shannon</i>, in north of county of <i>Rosecommon</i>, comprehending a great part, if not all, the barony of <i>Boyle</i>, country of the <i>McDermots</i>. (Ware, 52.)</p>	<p><i>O'Connor-Roe</i>, <i>O'Connor-Don</i>, <i>O'Hanlies</i>, <i>O'Broonans</i>, <i>McDermots</i>.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">SLIGO.</p> <p><i>Crick-Carbury</i>, } <i>Sid-Morey</i> anciently called <i>Crick-Carbury</i>, the country of O'Connor <i>Sligo</i>, comprehending <i>Sid-Morey</i>, } a good share of barony of <i>Carbury</i>. (Ware, 53.)</p> <p><i>Calrigide</i> or <i>Calriga</i>, part of barony of <i>Carbury</i>, bordering on <i>Lough-Gill</i>. See also county of Mayo. (Ware, 47.)</p> <p><i>Coranna</i>, now barony of <i>Corran</i>. (Ware, 48.)</p> <p><i>Laigne</i>, } Now barony of <i>Leney</i>. See <i>Coranna</i>. (Ware, 48, 52.)</p> <p><i>Lugnia</i>, }</p> <p><i>Vartrigia</i>, territory in barony of <i>Carbury</i> near <i>Lough-Gill</i>. (Ware, 48.)</p> <p><i>Gregragia</i>, territory about <i>Lough Techet</i>, now called <i>Lough-Gara</i>, comprehending half barony of <i>Coolavain</i>. (Ware, 49.)</p> <p><i>Kinal-Cairbre</i>, now barony of <i>Carbury</i>. (Ware, 51.)</p>	<p><i>O'Connor Sligo</i>,</p>

CONNAUGHT.

Connaught. In 1603 Clare was annexed to Munster, of which it was anciently a part, on petition of the Earl of Thomond. (Ware, 81.)

Chief Towns and Places.	Baronies.	Lakes and Rivers.	Mountains.
Athbary. Ballinasloe. Eyecourt. Galway. Loughrea. Tuam.	Athbary. See Hy-Briun, county of Galway. See also Moenmoya, county of Galway. There is also the Liberties of Galway, making together seventeen baronies. Ballinmoe (Half). Ballinahinch alias Connamara. See also Conmaene under county of Galway. The northern part of this and barony of Ross are called Joyce's country. (Beaufort's Memoir of a Map, p. 80.) Clare. See Hybh-Sen, Moyennmoya, county of Galway. Clonscow. Downsmore. See Conmaene under county of Galway. Dunkellin. See Moyennmoya, county of Galway. Kilbennel. Kililhan. Kiltartan. } See Moyennmoya, county of Leitrim, } Galway. Longford. Loughrea. See Moyennmoya, county of Galway. Moyeuillinalias Jareonnaught. See Hybh-Sen, Dealbna (county of Galway), Moy-eullen, Ross. This and the northern part of Ballinahinch are called Joyce's country. Tiaquil. For ancient names of Baronies. (See Cott. MSS. Titus B. xiii. 399.)	Hednabrack river. Black river. Clare river. Gurtinakin river. Moyno river. Suck separates Galway from Rosecommon. Lough-Lurgan or Bay of Galway. (See Ware under Dealbna, p. 48, 49.) Lough Corrib. Lough Contra. Lough Rea. Turisachmore, a lake in Winter, sleep-walk in Summer.	Ben-Levargh. Beannaboola, a vast ridge; also called the Twelve Pins. Mount Leam. Maurtraena.
Carriek on Shannon. Dromahaire. Drumshaw. Jamestown. Manor-Hamilton. Mobill.	Carigallen. Dromahaire. Leitrim. Mobill. Rooslogher.	Bonnet. Shannon. Lough Allen. Lough Cuan.	Dartry. Sliabh-Anewr. Sliabh-an-Eria.
Ballagh. Ballinra. Ballina. Ballinrobe. Ballyhaunis. Foxford. Hollymount. Kilbilla. See Hy-Fiachria, county of Mayo. Kilmain. Manilla. Mayo. Newport Pratt.	Burrischoole. Carragh. See Hy-Malla, county of Mayo. Clannorris. Costello. See Kierrigia, county of Mayo. Erris. See Irrodoimhonn, county of Mayo. Gallen. See Covanna under county of Mayo. Kiltmain. See Conmaene under county of Mayo. See Patricia under county of Mayo. Moriak. See Hy-Malla, county of Mayo. Tyrwley. See Calruidhe under county of Mayo.	Maudus Moy River. See Hy-Fiachria, county of Mayo. Lough Carragh. Lough Conn. Lough Cullin. Lough Mask.	Crough-Patrick or Crowpatrick. Mount Nephin.
Athlone; part in this county, but generally placed in Westmeath. Boyle. Castlerough. Elphin. See Hy-Onach, county of Rosecommon. Miltown Pass. Rosecommon. Stokesstown. Tulsk.	Athlone. Ballinmoe (Half); other half in Galway. Ballinrother. Boyle. See Moy-lurg, county of Rosecommon. Moyrarn. Rosecommon, the country of O'Connor-Roe and O'Connor-Don. See Hy-Onach, county of Rosecommon.	Shannon winds along the eastern boundary. Suck river divides this county from Galway. Lough Key.	Curlew Mountains separate this county from Sligo.
Ballymote. Sligo.	Carbury. See Criche, Calruidhe, Dartrigia, Kinel-Cairbre, county of Sligo. Coolavin. See Gregagia under county of Sligo. Corran. See Coranna under county of Sligo. Lenny. See Lugnia under county of Sligo. Tiragrill. Tyreragh.	Arrow river. Moy river. Lough Arrow. Lough Calt. Lough Techet now called Lough Garra. See Gregagia, county of Sligo. Lough Gilly.	Benbull. Curlews. Knocknashee. Samore. Ox Mountain, Sliabh-Dham, southern part bounded by.

LEINSTER.

Present and ancient Names of Counties and Districts.	Names of Chiefs and Septs.
<p style="text-align: center;">CARLOW.</p> <p>Ancient Names:— <i>Catherlow.</i> } <i>Catherlagh.</i> } <i>Idrone</i>, now a barony inhabited by a sept of the <i>McMurroughs</i> alias Cavenaghs. In English times the estate of the Carews. (Ware, 51.)</p>	<p><i>McMurroughs</i> alias <i>Cavenaghs</i>, in barony of <i>Idrone</i>. In English times the estate of the Carews.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">DUBLIN.</p> <p><i>Fingall</i>, territory north of the river <i>Liffey</i>, comprehending a good part of county of Dublin. (Ware, 49.)</p>	
<p style="text-align: center;">KILDARE.</p> <p><i>Carbury.</i> } <i>Hyalgia.</i> } {The country of the Berminghams. See also the other <i>Carbury</i>, county of <i>Cork</i>. (Ware, 47.) <i>Clannalagra.</i> } Both same. Territory extending part in <i>Kildare</i>, part in <i>King and Queen's Counties</i>. Part <i>Offala.</i> } of territory of <i>Clannalagra</i>, <i>Philistown</i>, and <i>Gieshill</i> stood in this territory, anciently possessed by a sept of the <i>O'Connors</i> called <i>O'Connor Fallge</i>, by the <i>O'Dempseys</i> and <i>Duina</i>. The barony called <i>Offaly</i> lies wholly in <i>Kildare</i>. (Ware, 50.)</p>	<p><i>Berminghams.</i> } <i>O'Connors</i> } (O'Connor <i>Fallge</i>). <i>O'Dempseys.</i> <i>O'Duina.</i></p>
<p style="text-align: center;">KILKENNY.</p> <p><i>Idough</i>, a territory comprehending barony of <i>Fassa-Dining</i>. (Ware, 51.)</p>	
<p style="text-align: center;">KING'S COUNTY.</p> <p><i>Hyalgia</i> and <i>Offaly</i>. See county of <i>Kildare</i>. <i>Offaly</i>, &c. erected into <i>King's County</i>, 3 & 4 <i>Philip and Mary</i>. (Ware, 47.)</p> <p>Territory extended on each side river <i>Barrow</i>; part in <i>King's</i> and part in <i>Queen's County</i>. <i>Clan-Malagra.</i> } Country of the <i>O'Dempseys</i>. What of the territory lay on the <i>Maryburg</i> side of the <i>Barrow</i> <i>Glenmaistr.</i> } river was made part of <i>Queen's County</i>, and the other part which lay on <i>Philistown</i> side of the river was made part of <i>King's County</i> by 3 & 4 <i>Philip and Mary</i>, c. 2. <i>Dealbhan-sathra</i>, the <i>McCoghlan's</i> country. (Ware, 48, 49.) <i>Ely-O-Carol</i>, territory on confines of <i>Ormond</i>, and north-east of it, comprehending modern baronies of <i>Clonlisk</i> and <i>Ballybrit</i>, and perhaps <i>Eglis</i>. Made part of <i>King's County</i>, <i>Leinster</i>, when that was made shire ground, 3 & 4 <i>Philip and Mary</i>. Country of <i>O'Carrols</i>, chiefs of <i>Ely</i>. (Ware, 49.) <i>Fearcall</i>, territory in ancient <i>Meath</i>, now part of <i>King's County</i>, comprehending baronies of <i>Ballycowen</i> and <i>Ballyboy</i>. Country of the <i>O'Molloys</i>. (Ware, 49.)</p>	<p><i>O'Dempseys.</i> <i>McCoghlan.</i> <i>O'Carrols.</i> <i>O'Molloys.</i></p>
<p style="text-align: center;">LONGFORD.</p> <p><i>Annaly.</i> } The <i>Annaly</i>, now <i>Longford</i>, anciently a territory of the <i>O'Ferrals</i>, called also <i>Connacne de</i> <i>Connacne</i> } <i>Meirain</i>; but there are several <i>Connacnes</i>. (See <i>Ware</i>, 48.) <i>de Meirain.</i> } Annaly made county of <i>Longford</i> 1565. (Ware, 51.) <i>Brenny</i> or <i>Breifne</i>. The <i>Brenny</i> or <i>Breifne</i> extended over county of <i>Cavan</i>, <i>Leitrim</i>, and part of <i>Longford</i> or <i>Annaly</i>. See county of <i>Cavan</i>. <i>Teffia</i>, North and South. } County of <i>Longford</i> divided into <i>North</i> and <i>South Teffia</i>. <i>North Teffia</i> was called <i>Carbria-gaura</i>. } also <i>Carbria-gaura</i>, in which <i>Granard</i> stands. <i>South Teffia</i> in which episcopal see of <i>Ardagh</i> was planted. (Ware, 53.)</p>	<p><i>O'Ferrals.</i></p>
<p style="text-align: center;">LOUTH.</p> <p><i>Conal-Murthemne.</i> } <i>Hy-Conal.</i> } Louth or the greatest part of it was called by these three names. (Ware, 48.) <i>Ma-haire-Conal.</i> } <i>Cuaigne</i> territory, county of <i>Louth</i>. (Ware, 48.) <i>Hy-Meith-Mhara</i> or <i>Maritima</i>. Country about <i>Carlingford</i>. (Ware, 51.) <i>Orguil, Oricil, Uricil</i>, comprehending the now counties of <i>Armagh</i>, <i>Louth</i>, and <i>Monaghan</i>. (Ware, 52.)</p>	

LEINSTER.

Chief Towns and Places.		Baronies.	Lakes and Rivers.	Mountains.
Burros. Carlow (Catherlogh). Cloggal. Gore's Bridge. Basketstown.	Leighlinbridge. Old Leighlin. Palatinetown. Rutland. Tullow.	Catherlogh. Forth. Idrone. See under county of Carlow. Ravilly. St. Mullins.	Barrow river. Slaney river.	Black Stairs. Mount Leinster.
Balbriffin. Balraddery. Blackbrook. Chapelrod. Comarf. Dunleary. Flugas. Glansavin. Lixlip. Lusca.	Lusk. Miltown. Newcastle. Rathfarham. Ringsend. Rush. Skerries. Swords. Tallagh.	Balraddery. Castleknock. Coolock. Nethercross. Newcastle. Rathdown (Half).	Liffey river.	
Ashy. Ballitore. Harristowne. Kildare. Monasterevan. Naas. Prosperous.		Carbury. See under county of Kildare. Claine. Great Connel. Ikeath and Oughterary. Killeullen. Kilkea, { [[?] one barony. Moone, { Naas. Narragh. Ophaly. See Hyfalgia, county of Kildare. Kebban.	Barrow river, south-west boundary. Boyne river. Liffey river.	
Ballypellen. Callen. Castlecreever. Castle Durrrow. Freshford. Iristown or Saint Canice.	Kilkenny. Knocktopher. Newmarket. Thomastown. Uringford. St. Canice or Iristown.	(Nine baronies exclusive of county of city of Kilkenny, and liberties of town of Callen.) 1. Craragh. divided into three parts. 2. Fassachdining. parts. 3. Gallsmy. parts. 4. Gowran. parts. 5. Ida, Igrin, Ither-corn, seems to be 6. Kells. 7. Kells. 8. Knocktopher. 9. Shelligoher.	Barrow river is its east boundary. Suir river parts it from Waterford on south Callen } Dinin } rivers. Nure }	Brandon Hill.
Ballyboy. Ballycowen. Banagher. Burr, formerly Parsons's Town. Clara. Clughan. Edenderry.	Ferbane. Frankford. Geshil. Killeigh. Philipstown. Rachera. Tullamore.	Ballyboy. } See Fearell, King's County. Ballycowen. } Ballybritt. } See Ely O'Carrols, King's Clonlisk. } County. Coolstown. Eglish or Fivool. See Ely O'Carrol, King's County. Garrycastle. Geshil. Kilhouray. See Tetla under Westmeath. Philipstown. Warrenstown.	Brosna. Brosna (Little) divides the county from Tipperary. Lough Armagh. Lough Pallas. Shannon forms west boundary. Boyne, (water the Leaser, } skirts. Barrow, } Clodagh river. Silver river.	Slebh-bloom mountains barriers between King and Queen's Counties. They are called also Ard-na-Eria.
Ballymahon. Edgworthstown. Granard. See Tetla, county of Longford. Lancetborough. St. Johnstown. Barry, Fermont, } villages. Knogh, }		Ardagh. Granard. Longford. Mordoh. Rathline. Shrowie.	Camlin river. Derig, a lake. Fallen river. Inny river. Lough Gawnagh. Shannon forms west boundary.	
Ardee. Castlingford. See Hy-Merris, county of Louth. Castle-Bellingham. Collon.	Dundalk. Dunkeer. Drogheda. Louth. Lurgan Green.	Ardee. Dundalk. Ferrara. Drogheda. Louth. And county town of Drogheda.	Boyne forms its south boundary.	

LEINSTER—continued.

Present and ancient Names of Counties and Districts.	Names of Chiefs and Septs.
<p>Ancient Names.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">MEATH.</p> <p>(Divided into Meath and West Meath, Stat. 34 Hen. VIII. sess. 1. c. 1.)</p> <p>Meath formerly comprehended <i>Meath, Westmeath, and Fearcail</i>, part of King's County. (Ware, 31.)</p> <p><i>Hy-Nellia</i> (South), another name for county of Meath, after it was possessed by posterity of Neil-Mor. (Ware 51.)</p> <p><i>Bregia</i> and <i>Bregmagia</i>, two territories in county of Meath; Bregia lying about Tarah, the other about Trim. (Ware 47.)</p> <p><i>Galanga-bag</i>, territory in Bregia. (Ware, 46.)</p> <p><i>Clan-Colman</i>, O'Melaghlin's country. A territory, county of Meath. (Ware, 47.)</p> <p><i>Dealbna Teannoy</i>, some time an ancient territory of Meath. (Ware, 47, 48.)</p> <p><i>Desia</i> (North), a territory in Meath, now a barony of Desee. (Ware, 46.) Comprehended all the plains of Cashel, from river Suir by Clonmel north to beyond Cashel. See county of Waterford.</p>	<p><i>O'Melaghlin.</i></p>
<p style="text-align: center;">QUEEN'S COUNTY.</p> <p><i>Clan-Mahgra.</i> } <i>O'Dempsey's</i> country. See King's County.</p> <p><i>Glenmalire.</i> } See county of Kildare.</p> <p><i>Hyfalpin</i> and <i>Offaly.</i> } See county of Kildare.</p> <p><i>Uisneagh, Ossory,</i> now a barony, country of the McGill Patrieks or Fitz Patrieks. (Ware, 53.)</p> <p><i>Hy-Mairche</i>, territory now called barony of <i>Slieve-Margie</i>. (Ware, 50.)</p> <p><i>Hy-Regan</i> or <i>O'Regan</i>, now barony of <i>Tenehinch</i>. Country of the O'Duin's or O'Duns, but more anciently of the O'Regans. (Ware, 51.)</p> <p><i>Leix, Slievegarra, Terry,</i> and that part of <i>Glenmalire</i> as lay on that side where Maryburgh stood, was by Act of Parliament 3 & 4 Philip and Mary erected into <i>Queen's County</i>. (Ware, 51.) See under Baronies, Cullinagh, &c.</p>	<p><i>O'Dempsey.</i> <i>O'Duina</i> or <i>O'Duns.</i></p>
<p style="text-align: center;">WESTMEATH.</p> <p><i>Pertullagh</i> territory now a barony. Country of the <i>O'Dowleys</i> after the <i>Tirreth</i>. (Ware, 46.)</p> <p><i>Hy-Machanis</i> or <i>Hy-Macraia.</i> In barony of Moy-Gosh, lying on the Innry. (Ware, 50.)</p> <p><i>Kinal Fincha.</i> } South part of Westmeath, in barony of Moycashel. Country of M'Geoghans. Called also <i>Kinalagh.</i> } Kinalagh and Kineleagh. (Ware, 51.)</p> <p><i>Kineleagh.</i> } West Meath divided from Meath. See Meath.</p> <p><i>Bregmuts</i>, a small territory on the south-west of county of Westmeath, bounded by Lough-ree. Now the barony of <i>Bravney</i>, the ancient inhabitants were the <i>O'Brooins</i>. (Ware, 47.)</p> <p><i>Cuircne</i> or <i>Macraire-Cuircney</i>, now barony of Kilkenny West. (Ware, 48.)</p> <p><i>Delbna</i> (Delvin), seven territories of this name in Ireland. (See Ware, 48.)</p> <p><i>Dealbna-Mor</i>, the country of the O'Finalans, till dispossessed by Hugh de Lacy, who granted it to Gilbert de Nugent; afterwards the country of the barons of Delvin. (Ware, 48.)</p> <p><i>Dealbna-Eng</i> or <i>Lesser Delvin</i>, out of which present barony of Delvin is formed.</p> <p><i>Kinel-enda</i>, near hill of Unesah or Uny, country of the O'Brooins, in barony of Rathconrath. (Ware, 51.)</p> <p><i>Tegla</i>, comprehending more than half Westmeath, and all or nearly all county of Longford, and other inferior territories. <i>Tegla</i> in Westmeath comprehended the Foxe's country, a tract called <i>Calraigia</i> and also <i>Muister</i>.</p> <p><i>Haqua</i>, now barony of <i>Kilcoursey</i> (this is in King's County), as also baronies of <i>Brawney</i> and <i>Kilkenny West</i>. The estates after the conquest allotted to the <i>Fuits</i>, the <i>Petits</i>, and <i>Daltons</i>. (Ware, 53.)</p>	<p><i>O'Brooins, O'Brooins.</i> <i>Barons of Delvin.</i> <i>O'Dowley.</i> <i>O'Finalans.</i> <i>McGeoghans.</i> <i>Tirreth.</i></p>
<p style="text-align: center;">WEXFORD.</p> <p><i>Hy-Kinsellagh</i>, territory containing a great part of county of Wexford, from the Barrow to the river Slain, and east of it. Anciently possessed by the O'Kimellaghs. (Ware, 50.)</p> <p><i>O'Mooragh</i>, in barony of <i>Ballichecken</i>, on sea coast north of Wexford; usually called the <i>Murroves</i>. (Ware, 53.)</p>	<p><i>O'Kinsellaghs.</i></p>
<p style="text-align: center;">WICKLOW.</p> <p>Was made into a shire 1605. Called before the <i>Birnes</i> and <i>Ranelagh</i>. (Ware, 52.)</p> <p><i>Colonnell</i>, or } Being the western part of county of Wicklow, possessed by a sept of the O'Birnes.</p> <p><i>Kinsellagh</i>, or } Another branch of the O'Birnes inhabited east part of Wicklow, along sea-coast</p> <p><i>Fenagh-Killagh's Country.</i> } from <i>Windegates</i> almost to <i>Arcklow</i>. (Ware, 52.)</p> <p><i>Crick-Cushlan.</i> } (both same.) } Territory east and maritime part of county of Wicklow, comprehending</p> <p><i>Hy-Brian-Cushlan.</i> } (Ware, 50.) } north parts of barony of <i>Arcklow</i> and south of barony of <i>Newcastle</i>.</p> <p><i>Imayic</i>, territory inhabited by the O'Tools. (Ware, 51.) } Sent of a branch of the O'Keliys. (Ware, 48.)</p>	<p><i>Fenagh McHugh.</i> <i>O'Birnes.</i> <i>O'Kelly's.</i> <i>O'Tool.</i></p>

LEINSTER—*continued.*

Chief Towns and Places.	Baronies.	Lakes and Rivers.	Mountains.
<p>Ardaracon. Ashby. Duleek. Dunabaghlin. Kells. Navan. Rathath. Tara. } See under county of Meath. Trim.</p>	<p>Deece. See Deesies, under county of Meath. Duleek. Dunboyne. Fowra (Half). Kells. Lune. Morvallon. Moyfenragh. Navan. Ratoath. Skryne. Slane.</p>	<p>Blackwater } Boyne } rivers. Borora } Nanywater }</p>	
<p>Ballynakill. Maryborough. Mountmellick. Mountstuart. Portarlinton. Stradbally.</p>	<p>Ballyadams. Cullinagh. } Larisla, Lesia, Leix, com- Maryborough. } prehended these modern Portenetrinoh. } baronies, and perhaps some Slewmarry. See Hy-Mairech, Queen's } other parts. (Ware, 52.) County. Stradally. Tinehinch. See Hy-Regan, Queen's County. Upper Ossory. See Ossraigh, Queen's County.</p>	<p>Barrow. Nore.</p>	<p>Sliebh-bloom moun- tains, barriers be- tween King's and Queen's Counties. They are called also Ard-na-Eran.</p>
<p>Athlone. Castlepollard. Fowra. Killeggan. Monte-greogus. Mullingar.</p>	<p>Brawny (territory of). See Bregonuin under county of Westmeath and Tefia. Clonloman. Cockerry. Deluin. See Dealbra under county of West- meath. Farhill. Farrinlagh. See under county of Westmeath. Fowra (Half). Kilkenny West. See Cuirene, county of Westmeath. See also Tefia. Moyasheh and Magheradernon. See Kinel- Fincha, county of Westmeath. Mrycshel. Mrygoish. Rathconrath. See Kinel-enda, county of Westmeath.</p>	<p>Brona river. Dele river. Inny, north-west boundary. Shannon divides this county from Con- naught. Lougha Derreraagh, Ennel, Hoyle, Iron, Lene Rese or Royal Lake.</p>	<p>Ueneach or Usny. Hill of.</p>
<p>Ballyhaek. Banow. Cummene. Lonscourthy. Fern. Fethard.</p> <p>Gorey. New-Ross. Newtown-Barry. Taghmon. Wexford.</p>	<p>Ballagheen. See Forth. O'Moorough, coun- ty of Wexford. Bantry. Bargie.</p>	<p>Barrow river sepa- rates Kilkenny from this county. Slaney. Lough Ta.</p>	
<p>Arklow. Ballinglas. Basington. Bray. Carnew.</p> <p>Carysfort. Clonsall. Cronebane-Mines. Danlavin. Wicklow.</p>	<p>Arklow. See Crioch, under county of Wicklow. Ballinacorr. Newcastle. See Crioch, under county of Wicklow. Rathdown (Half). Shillelagh. Talbotstown.</p>	<p>Fartrey river. Liffey } Ovoca } rivers. Slaney }</p>	<p>Keyden. Kippure mountains. Sugar Loaf Hill.</p>

MUNSTER.

Present and ancient Names of Counties and Districts.	Names of Chiefs and Septs.
<p style="text-align: center;">CLARE.</p> <p><i>Thomond</i>, country of the O'Briens. (Ware, 53.) Clare was anciently a part of Munster under the name of Thomond. Was added to Connaught temp. Eli. It still continues in the Connaught Circuit, but has been long restored to Munster. (Beaufort's Memoir of a Map of Ireland.) <i>Amangmore</i> was a part of the county of Clare, and contained the castles of Donashy, Rieu, Cowieshag, and Nduunrvy. (Ware, 46.) <i>Core-dookin</i>, maritime territory, west part of county of Clare or Thomond, north of the Shannon, now barony of <i>Moyarta</i>. (Ware, 48.) <i>Corcumruaidhe</i>, now barony of Corcumroe, anciently inhabited by two septa of O'Connors and O'Loughlins. (Ware, 48.)</p>	<p><i>The two Mc.Nemary.</i> <i>O'Briens.</i> <i>O'Connors.</i> <i>O'Loughlins.</i></p>
<p style="text-align: center;">CORK.</p> <p><i>Bears</i>. } <i>Bears</i> was a territory in west of the county of Cork; now divided into barony of <i>Bears</i> and <i>Bantry</i>; <i>Bantry</i>. } the country of the <i>O'Sullivan</i>s. (Ware, 46.) <i>Carbury</i>, territory of the <i>Macarty</i>s in south of county of Cork; now divided into two baronies <i>East</i> and <i>West Carbury</i>. Another <i>Carbury</i> in county of Kildare, now a barony; the country of the <i>Bermingham</i>s. (Ware, 47.) See also county of Kildare. <i>Fera-Muigh-Fene</i>, territory now contracted into <i>Farnsey</i>, comprehending the <i>Roche</i>s' and <i>Condon</i>'s country. (Ware, 40.) <i>Imokville</i>, now barony of <i>Imokelly</i>. (Ware, 51.) <i>Muscraige</i>, now barony of <i>Muskerry</i>; country of the <i>McCarthy</i>s. (Ware, 52.) <i>Muskerry-downan</i>, now barony of <i>Harrymore</i>. (Ware, 52.) <i>Poble O'Callaghan</i> or <i>O'Callaghans' Country</i>; bounds not known. (Ware, 53.)</p>	<p><i>O'Sullivan</i>s. <i>Macarty</i>s. <i>Bermingham</i>s. <i>Roche</i>s. <i>Condon</i>s. <i>McCarthy</i>s. <i>O'Callaghans</i>.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">KERRY.</p> <p><i>Clan-Maurice</i>, territory in the north of county of Kerry; now a barony; so called from <i>Maurice</i>, son of <i>Reymund-le Gros</i>, who obtained it on the early invasion of the English, and settled it on his son, from whom the <i>Fitz-Maurice</i>s Earls of Kerry are descended. (Ware, 47.) There is also a <i>Clan-Morris</i>, county of Mayo. <i>Kierrigis-Luachra</i>. } <i>Kierrigis Luachra</i> was also called <i>Ciaruidh</i>, the country of the <i>O'Connors</i> of <i>Kerry</i>, <i>Ciaruidh</i>. } comprehending a great part of what was afterwards called the <i>Territory of Desmond</i>, <i>Desmond</i>, territory of } or <i>West Munster</i>, and now the whole county of <i>Kerry</i>. (Ware, 51.) <i>Hy-Figine</i>. See county of <i>Limerick</i>.</p>	<p><i>Fitz-Maurice</i>s. <i>O'Connors</i>.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">LIMERICK.</p> <p><i>Hy-Conall Gaura</i>, called also <i>Fearmore</i>; territory in south parts of barony of <i>Coniloe</i>. (Ware, 50.) <i>Hy-Figine</i>, territory in north parts of barony of <i>Coniloe</i> and part of barony of <i>Iraghtionner</i> and <i>Clanmorris</i>, county of <i>Kerry</i>. (Ware, 50.) <i>Poble-Bryen</i>, now a barony inhabited by a sept of the <i>O'Briens</i>. (Ware, 53.)</p>	<p><i>O'Briens</i>.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">TIPPERARY.</p> <p><i>Avadh Clach</i>, a territory north-east of <i>Limerick</i>, perhaps the now half barony of <i>Avra</i>, county of <i>Tipperary</i>. It was the country of the <i>O'Briens</i>. (Ware, 46.) <i>Corca-athraich</i>; Territory about <i>Holycross</i> and <i>Cashel</i>, taking in a good part of <i>Goulin-Fale</i>, in which the <i>Goulin-Vale</i>. } city of <i>Cashel</i> now stands. (Ware, 48.) <i>Eogasacht</i>, territory and sept near <i>L'ahel</i>; to the north of it, about <i>Thurles</i>. There were six other septa of the same name, but it is difficult to fix their situations. (Ware, 40.) <i>Hy-Fogorta</i>, territory about <i>Thurles</i>; country of the <i>O'Fogarty</i>s. (Ware, 50.) <i>Hy-Kern</i> or <i>Ikerin</i>, territory now a barony; bounded on west by <i>Upper Ormond</i>, on south by <i>Ellogurty</i>, on east and north by part of <i>King and Queen's County</i>; country of the <i>O'Meagher</i>s. (Ware, 50.) <i>Mueratze-Thur</i> comprehending baronies of <i>Upper and Lower Ormond</i>, anciently the country of the <i>O'Kennedys</i>. (Ware, 52.)</p>	<p><i>O'Briens</i>. <i>Eogasacht</i> (territory and sept). <i>O'Fogarty</i>s. <i>O'Meagher</i>s. <i>O'Kennedys</i>.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">WATERFORD.</p> <p><i>Decies</i>, South, now barony of <i>Decies</i>. The South <i>Decies</i> extended from the river <i>Suir</i> southward to the sea, and from <i>Lismore</i> to <i>Credan Head</i> takes in the whole county of <i>Waterford</i>. The <i>Decies</i> was the country of the <i>O'Faolons</i>. (Ware, 49.) <i>Decies</i>, North. See <i>North</i>. <i>Nan-deey</i>. All the <i>Decies</i> are also called <i>Nan-deey</i>, and was the country of the <i>O'Faolons</i>. (Ware, 49.) <i>Hy-Lathain</i>, territory in south of county of <i>Waterford</i>, in barony of <i>Decies</i>, on sea coast opposite <i>Youghall</i>. (Ware, 50.)</p>	<p><i>O'Faolons</i>.</p>

MUNSTER.

Chief Towns and Places.	Baronies.	Lakes and Rivers.	Mountains.
Clare. Corofin. Ennis. Inistymon. Kililaog.	Bunnraty. Burris. Clanderlagh. Corcomroe. <i>See</i> Coreumruaidhe, county of Clare. Ibriekán. Inchiquin. Islands. Moyfertra (Moyarta). <i>See</i> county of Clare. Tullagh. <i>For the ancient names of the baronies, see Cotton, MSS., Titus, B. xiii. 300.</i>	Fergus. Shannon bounded on east and south by Lough Deirgoart.	
Randon-bridge. Baltimore. Bantry. Bantry. Castlemartyr. Charleville. Cloneilly. Clone. Cork. Crook-haven. Doneraile.	Dromagh. Dromanagh. Dunmanaway. Inishowan. Kinsale. Mallow. Middletown. Mitebel-town. Rathconnack. Ross. Youghall.	Bantry river. Black water river. Brisle river. Fungelon river. Lee river.	Bogra. Galtees. Nacle mountains. Sheehy mountains.
Ardart or Ardferf. Dingle or Dingle-i-couch. Galey. Killarney. Killarney. Killburry. Milltown. Smerwick. Ti-vourney-geraan. Tralee.	Clanmaurice. <i>See</i> county of Kerry. Hy-Figinte, county of Limerick. Corcaguinny. Dunkerron. Glanserought. Irishbegmore. <i>See</i> Hy-Figinte, county of Limerick. Iveragh. Masunihy. Traughansony.	Cashin river. Flesk river. Kenmare river. Lane river. Maing river. Roughy river. Killarney lake. Lough Cloney. Lough Lane.	Cahirconree. Maegilly-eusdy's Reeks. Maugerton. St. Brandon, a very high promontory.
Askeaton. Castle-Connell. Kilmallock. Limerick. Rathkeel.	Clanwilliam. <i>See also</i> in Tipperary. Connello. <i>See</i> Hy-Tonall, Hy-Figinte, under county of Limerick. Coonagh. Coshica. Coshma. Kenry. Owneybeg. Pobblebrien. Small county. <i>Exclusive of the county of city of Limerick and liberties of Kilmallock.</i>	Blackwater, source of. Feale river. Tiale river. Maig river.	Galtees, bounded by, on the south-east.
Cahir. Carrick. Cassel. <i>See</i> Corca, Eoganacht, under county of Tipperary. Clonmell. Fethard. Holyross. <i>See</i> Corca under county of Tipperary. Nenagh. Roscrea. Silvermines. Thurles. <i>See</i> Eoganacht, Hy-Fogarta, county of Tipperary. Tipperary.	Arra. <i>See</i> Owney. Clanwilliam. <i>See also</i> in Limerick. Comsey. <i>See</i> Liewardach. Eliocurty. <i>See</i> Hy-Kerin, county of Tipperary. Iffa and Offa. Ikerin. <i>See</i> Hykerin, county of Tipperary. Irough. Killnalongurty. Kilnermanna. Middlethind. Ora. <i>See</i> Iffa. Ormond, Lower. Ormond, Upper. Owney and Arra. <i>See</i> Aroth-Clack under county of Tipperary. Sewardagh and Comsey.	Suir river.	Bendubb. Galtees. Keiper. Knoekmeledown. Stieub-na-Man.
Cappoquin. Carrick on Suir. Dunannon (<i>fort and village</i>). Dungarvan. Kilmacthomas. Lismore. New Geneva. Pallow. Tramore. Waterford.	Coshbride. <i>See</i> Coshmore. Coshmore and Coshbride. Decies within Drum. } <i>See</i> Decies, Hy Lia- Decies without Drum. } than, under county of Waterford. Glanehiry. Gualtiere. Mid-il-thind. Upperthind. <i>Exclusive of county of city of Waterford.</i>	Barrow river. Black water river. Suir river divides the county from Tipperary and Kilkenny.	Commeragh. Knoekmeledown.

ULSTER.

Cough-Ulagh or *Ulagh's Fia*, a general name for Province of Ulster. The counties of Ulster were laid out by Sir John Perrott 1584. Monaghan, and Tyrone. (Ware, 31.) As to Tyrone, see Cox, i. p. 401. Cox, vol. i. p. 401, says Tyrone was not

Present and ancient Names of Counties and Districts.	Names of Chiefs and Septs.
<p>ANTRIM. <i>Kilultagh</i>, Sub-territory of <i>North Claneboy</i>, extending also into <i>South or Upper Claneboy</i>. (Ware, 52.) <i>Dularadin</i>, comprehended the south and south-east parts of Antrim, and a great part of County of Down. (Ware, 46.) <i>Clanebois North or Lower</i>. A territory in county of Antrim; bounded on east by Bay of Carrickfergus and River Lagan, on west by Kilultagh, on north by territories of Rint and Glimmes. The ancient possessions of some septa of O'Neills. (Ware, 47.) See also county of Down. <i>South or Upper Clanebois</i> formerly comprehended the sub-territory of the <i>Ardes</i>. (Ware, 47.) See county of Down. <i>Ardes</i>, anciently part of <i>Lower Claneboy</i>, now a barony in county of Down. Formerly belonged to the O'Neills, but since the English invasion to the <i>Savages</i>. <i>Dalrinda</i>, called also <i>Rosta</i>, comprehending a good part of Antrim. Called, temp. Eliz. McSurleboys Country. (Ware, 48.) <i>Glyn</i>, stretching from Old Fleet to the Rout. (Ware, 40.)</p>	<p>O'Neills. Savages. McSurleboys.</p>
<p>ARMAGH. <i>Orgiel, Oriet, Uriel</i>. Large territory comprehending present counties of Armagh, Louth, and Monaghan. (Ware, 52.) <i>Clan Bressail</i>. } On south of Lough-Neagh, in barony of O'Neland. The country of the McCanes or McCahans. <i>Le Bruskelough</i>, } (Ware, 47.) <i>Fews</i>. Mountain territory, now a barony. Formerly possessed by a branch of the O'Neills. (Ware, 49.) <i>Hy-Meith tire or Inland Hy-Meith</i>. } Barony of Orlog. Country of the O'Hanlons. (Ware, 51.) <i>Orther</i> or <i>Arthur</i>, so called also.</p>	<p>McCanes or McCahans. O'Neills. O'Hanlons.</p>
<p>CAVAN. <i>Upper or East Breifne</i> or <i>Brenny</i>. This comprehended the county of Cavan, the country of the O'Reilles. The <i>Lower or West Brenny</i> took up the county of Leitrim, and was the territory of the O'Bonks. <i>Breifne</i> or <i>Brenny</i> extended into part of Annull or Longford, the territory of the O'Farrells. (Ware, 46.)</p>	<p>O'Reilly.</p>
<p>DONEGAL. <i>Kinel-Conail, Kinelcunil, or Tirconnel</i>, now Donegal. Territory of O'Donnells. Divided into several septa. (Ware, 51.) <i>Inis-Eoghain</i>, now a barony of <i>Enis-Owen</i> or <i>Owen's Island</i>. Country of the O'Dogharties. (Ware, 51.) <i>Sial-Eoghain</i> same as <i>Inis-Eoghain</i>. (Ware, 53.)</p>	<p>O'Donnells (divided into several septa). McSwinns. O'Dogharty.</p>
<p>DOWN. <i>Dularadin</i>. See county of Antrim. <i>Hy-Veach</i> (Iveach). The two baronies of Upper and Lower Iveach and other tracts in county of Down. Country of the Magenneses or the McEnoes. (Ware, 51.) <i>Ardes</i>. See under county of Antrim, now a barony in county of Down. Anciently part of Lower Claneboy, belonging to the O'Neills, but since the English invasion to the <i>Savages</i>. (Ware, 46.) <i>Maghins</i> or <i>Magins</i>, now barony of Lecale. Supposed to have belonged formerly to the Magenneses, but in later times to the <i>Savages</i>, as well as the <i>Ardes</i>. (Ware, 52.) <i>Claneboy</i> or <i>Clan-Hugh Beg</i>, <i>South or Upper</i>, anciently possessed by some septa of the O'Neills. Driven out by the <i>Savages</i> and other English adventurers, who in temp. Eliz. were driven out of a good part of the O'Neills. It comprehended the sub-territory of the <i>Ardes</i> and the tract extending from the <i>Duffries</i> to Carrickfergus Bay. (Ware, 47.) See also county of Antrim, <i>Kilultagh</i>. <i>Duffries</i>, now a barony; Part of the McArtines country. Inhabited temp. Eliz. by the Whites. (Ware, 49.) <i>Kilcarlin</i>, now a barony of Lower Iveach. (Ware, 52.) <i>Mugdorna</i>, in south of county of Down. Now barony of Mourne. (Ware, 52.)</p>	<p>Magennis or McEnns. O'Neills. Savages. McArtine. Whites.</p>
<p>FERMANAGH. The country of the Maguires. (Ware, 49.)</p>	<p>Maguire.</p>
<p>LONDONDERRY. <i>Coleraine</i>. Londonderry so called till Jac. I. <i>Hy-Cormaic</i>, a district within the larger territory of <i>Hy-Macarthen</i>. (Ware, 50.) <i>Hy-Macarthen</i>, territory on Lough Foyle. (Ware, 50.) <i>Hy-Faichea</i>, territory in counties of Londonderry and Tyrone. See county of Tyrone.</p>	
<p>MONAGHAN. <i>Orgiel, Oriet, Uriel</i>, comprehending the now counties of <i>Louth, Monaghan, and Armagh</i>. Of Monaghan, called in Irish <i>Uriel</i>, McMahon was the chief lord. (Ware, 53.)</p>	<p>McMahon.</p>
<p>TYRONE. <i>Hy-Briens, North</i>. } Both same territory in county of Tyrone. (Ware, 50.) There were other Hy Briens, but <i>Meintr-Briens</i>. } situations not known. See above Ulster, when Tyrone was formed into a county. <i>Hy-Fachria</i>, territory in counties of Tyrone and Londonderry extended on both sides the river Berr. The ancient bishopric of Ardara, formerly united to see of Clogier and afterwards to that of <i>Berry</i>, lay in this territory. (Ware, 50.) <i>Hy-Niellin North</i>, possessed by several septa of the O'Neills. Divided into Tirone, Tirconnel, and other tracts. (Ware, 51.) <i>Kinel-Eoghan</i>, part of North Hy-Niellin comprehending county of Tyrone. Territory of the great O'Neill. (Ware, 5.) <i>Hy-Niellin, South</i>. See <i>Meath</i>.</p>	<p>O'Neill.</p>

ULSTER.

(Ware, 36.) He reduced the unreformed parts of Ulster into seven counties,—Armagh, Cavan, Coleraine, Donegal, Fermanagh, made a county till 1801. It is not known when Antrim and Down were added to Ulster. (Ware, 32.)

Chief Towns and Places.	Baronies.	Lakes and Rivers.	Mountains.
Antrim. Ballintoy. Ballynastle. Ballymena. Ballymoney. Bellast. Carrickfergus. Larne. Lisburn. Portrush.	Antrim. Belfast. Cary. Dunluce. Glenarm. Kilrowney. Massareen. Toome.	Bann river. Lagan Water, Lagor river. Both the same river. Lough of Belfast, i.e. Bay of Carrickfer- gus. Lough Neagh between counties of Antrim, Down, Armagh, Tyrone, and Lon- donderry.	Bengore (Promon- Fairhead) tories. Knock-Lagd. Mts. See Ware, 48, under Dalaradia. Sluish.
Armagh. Blackwater-town. Lurgan. Portadown.	Armagh. Fews. See Fews under county of Armagh. O'Neil-Land. See county of Armagh. Orior. See Hy-Meith, county of Armagh. Tyranny.	Bound on north by Lough Neagh, on north-west by Blackwater, on east by the Bann and Newry Canal. Lough Neagh washes its shore.	Sliebhgalien.
Ballyhays. Ballyborough. Belturbet. Cooteshill. Killeshandra. King's Court. Swanlinbar.	Castleraghan. Clonchee. Clonmochan. Loughitee. Tullacragh. Tullaghbarvey.	Lough Oughter.	Ballynacreevagh mountains. Bruchill. Sliebh Russel, part in Fermanagh.
Ballyshannon. Donegal. Killybegs. Lifford. Raphoe. St. Johnstown.	Bannagh and Boyleagh. Boyleagh. See Bannagh. Inishowen. See Inis-Eoghain, county of Donegal. Kilmasreenan. Raphoe. Tyrbagh.	Dale river. Erne river. Fin river. Gubarra river. Lough Derg.	
Bangor. Downpatrick. Hillsborough. Killybegs. Newry, part of town and lordship in Armagh. Newtown.	Ardes. See under counties of Antrim, and Down. Castlereagh. Dufferin. Ireagh, Upper and Lower. See Hy-Veech, Kilwarlin, county of Down. Kinclearly. Leale. See Maghinis, county of Down. Mourne. See Magdona, county of Down.	Ballyrone Lake (Topographia Hi- bernia.) Lough separates Down from Antrim. Lough Neagh washes its shore.	Sliebh-Croob, moun- tainous tract. Sliebh-Donard.
Belleek. Garrison. Inniskillen or Inniskillen. Kesh. Lisnakea. Maguire's Bridge. Newtown-Butler.	Clonawly. Clonkelly. Coole. Knockniunny. Lurze. Magheraboy. Magherastephana. Tyreskenney.	Lough Erne divides the county into two parts. Lough Macenean. Lough Melvin.	Sliebh-Russel, part in Cavan.
Clady. Clody. Coleraine. Dungiven. Limvaddy. See Newtown-Limvaddy. Maghera. Magherafelt. Newtown-Limvaddy.	Coleraine. Kencought. Loughisholin. Tyrekerin.	Ban. Foyle. Lough Foyle. Lough Neagh washes its shore.	Benevenagh. Cairntogher. Sliebhgalien extends into Tyrone.
Balliboy. Carrickmacross. Castleblayney. Castleshane. Clones. Glaslough. Monaghan.	Cremonroe. Dartree. Donaghmoyno. Monaghan. Trough.	Barrac lake. Kilerow lake.	Sliebh-Baught.
Agneoley. Ardsraw. Ausher. Benbarb. Caledon. Clouber. Coach. Cookstown. Donagh. Dungannon. Flintona. Gortin. Moy. Newtown-Stewart. Omagh. Stralane. Stewartstown. Strabane.	Clogher or Upper Dungannon. Dungannon. Dungannon, Upper. See Clogher. Omagh. Stralane.	Blackwater river. Cameron river. Derg river. Does it divide Tyrone from Londonderry? Moyle river. Po river. Lough Neagh washes its shore.	Bessy-Bell. Cairntogher. Mary Gray. Musterlooy. Slioguan extends from Londonderry into Tyrone.

INDEX

TO THE

APPENDIX TO THE NOTES ON IRELAND.

PROVINCES OF IRELAND.

T. Town or Place.
B. Barony.

R. River or Lake.
M. Mountain.

INDEX

TO THE

APPENDIX TO THE PROVINCES OF IRELAND.

- Agneclay, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Amangmore. See Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Antrim, Co. (Ulster.)
 Not known when Antrim and Down were added to Ulster. (Ware, 32.)
 Antrim, B. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Antrim, T. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Aradh-Cliach. See Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Arcklow, B. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Arcklow, T. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Ardagh, B. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Ardart or Ardfert, T. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Ardbraccan, T. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Ardee, B. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Ardee, T. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Ardes. See Co. Antrim and Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Ardes, B. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Ardfert or Ardart, T. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Ard-na-Erin. See Sliebh-bloom.
 Ardstra, ancient bishopric of, formerly united to see of Clogher, and afterwards to that of Derry. See Hy-Fiachria. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Ardstraw, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Armagh, Co. (Ulster.)
 Armagh, B. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Armagh, T. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Arra. See Owney.
 Arrow, R. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Arthur. See Oirther. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Askeaton, T. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Athboy, T. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Athenry, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Athenry, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Athlone, B. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Athlone, T. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Part in Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Athy, T. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
 Augher, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
- Bailyborough, T. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Balbriggan, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Ballagh, T. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Ballagheen, B. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Ballearra, T. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Ballibay, T. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
 Ballinacree, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Ballinacree, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Ballinacree, B. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Ballina, T. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Ballinacorr, B. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
- Ballinahinch alias Connamara, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Ballinrobe, T. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Ballinasloe, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Ballintobar, B. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Ballintoy, T. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Ballitore, T. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
 Ballyadams, B. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ballyboy. See Fearcall. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ballyboy, B. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ballyboy, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ballybrit. See Ely O'Carrol. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ballybritt, B. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ballycastle, T. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Ballycownen. See Fearcall. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ballycownen, B. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ballycownen, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ballyhack, T. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Ballyhannis, T. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Ballyhays, T. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Ballymahon, T. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Ballymena, T. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Ballymoney, T. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Ballymote, T. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Ballynageeragh, M. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Ballynakill, T. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ballyrone, R. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Ballyshannon, T. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Ballyspellin, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Balruddery, B. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Balruddery, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Baltimore, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Balinglas, T. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Banagher, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Bandon, R. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Bandon-bridge, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Bangor, T. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Bann, R. Co. Antrim, Co. Armagh, Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Bannogh and Boylagh, B. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Bannow, T. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Bantry. See Beare and Bantry. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Bantry, B. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Bantry, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Bargie, B. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Barrac Lake, R. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
 Barrets, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Barrow, R. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Queen's Co., Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 S.W. boundary of Co. Kildare. E. boundary of Co. Kilkenny. Separates Kilkenny from Wexford.

- Barrow, Lesser, R. Water skirts of King's Co. (Leinster.)
- Barry, T. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
- Barrymore, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Barryroe, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Bealnabrack, R. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Beannabeola, M. Co. Galway. (Connaught.) A vast ridge, also called the Twelve Pins.
- Beare and Bantry. See Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Bear and Bantry, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Belfast, B. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
- Belfast, Lough of R. Same as Carrickfergus Bay. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
- Belfast, T. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
- Belleek, T. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
- Belturbet, T. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
- Benbulb, M. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
- Benburb, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
- Bendubb, M. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
- Benevenagh, M. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
- Bengore Promontory, M. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
- Ben Levagh, M. Co. Galway. (Ulster.)
- Berminghams. See Carbury.
- Bessy-Bell, M. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
- Birnes. See Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
- Birr, formerly Parsonstown, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
- Black-river, R. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Blackrock, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
- Blackstairs, M. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
- Blackwater, R. Co. Cork, Co. Limerick, Co. Waterford. (Munster.) Co. Armagh, Co. Tirone. (Ulster.) Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Blackwater, T. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
- Blarney, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Blessington, T. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
- Bogra, M. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Bonnet, R. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
- Borora, R. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Bourks. See Clanckonow. See Clanricard. See Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Boylagh. See Bannogh.
- Boyle, B. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
- Boyne, R. Co. Meath, Co. Kildare. (Leinster.) Waters the skirts of King's Co. Forms S. boundary of Louth.
- Boyle, T. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
- Brandon Hill, M. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
- Braskelough. See Le Braskelough. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
- Brawny, B. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
- Bray, T. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
- Bregia. See Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Bregmagia. See Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Bregmuin. See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
- Brenny (Breifne). Lower or West Country of the O'Rourks. See Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
- Brenny (Breifne). Upper or East Country of the O'Reilias. See Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
- Brenny. Part of the Brenny extended into the Annaly or Co. Longford. Country of the O'Farrels. See Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
- Brenny. See Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
- Bride, R. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Brosna, R. King's Co. (Leinster.)
- Brosna, R. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
- Brosna, Little, R. Divides King's Co. from Tipperary.
- Brucehill, M. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
- Bunratty, B. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
- Burres, T. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
- Burrin, B. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
- Burrischoole, B. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
- Cahir, T. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
- Cahircooree, M. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
- Cairntogher, M. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
- Cairntogher, M. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
- Caledon, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
- Callen, R. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
- Callen, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
- Calrigia. See Co. Mayo. See Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
- Calrigia. See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
- Calrigia-Muighe-Murisk. See Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
- Calruidhe. See Co. Mayo. See Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
- Calruidhie. See Co. Mayo. See Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
- Cameron, R. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
- Camlin, R. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
- Cappoquin, T. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
- Carbery, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Carbury. See Carbury.
- Carbria-ganra. See Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
- Carbury. See Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
- Carbury, } B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Carbury, } Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
- The country of the Berminghams. (Ware, 47). See also Co. Cork.
- Carbury, B. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
- Carigallen, B. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
- Carlingford, T. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
- Carlow or Catherlogh. Co., T., and B. (Leinster.)
- Carnew, T. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
- Carragh, B. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
- Carrick, T. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
- Carrick on Shannon, T. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
- Carrick on Suir, T. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
- Carrickfergus, T. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
- Carrickmacross, T. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
- Carrickfergus Bay, same as Lough of Belfast, R. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
- Cary, B. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
- Carysfort, T. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)

- Cashel, Plains of. *See* Desies. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Cashel, T. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
- Cashin, R. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
- Castle-Bellingham, T. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
- Castle-Blakeney, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Castleblayney, T. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
- Castle-connel, T. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
- Castleconner, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
- Castle Durrrow, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
- Castleknock, B. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
- Castlemartyr, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Castlepollard, T. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
- Castleraghan, B. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
- Castlereagh, B. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
- Castlereagh, T. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
- Castleshane, T. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
- Catherlogh, same as Carlow. (Leinster.)
- Catherlogh, B. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
- Cavan, Co. (Ulster.)
- Cavenaghcs. *See* Idrone.
- Chapelizod, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
- Charleville, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Ciaruidh. *See* Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
- Clady, T. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
- Claine, B. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
- Clan-Bressail. *See* Armagh. (Ulster.)
- Clanckonow. *See* Co. Galway. *See* Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
- Clan-Colman. *See* Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Clandeboy. *See* Clandeboy.
- Clanderlagh, B. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
- Clanebois, } North or Lower. *See* Co. Clandeboy, } Antrim. (Ulster.)
- Clandeboy or Clan-Hugh-Boy, South or Upper. *See* Co. Down. (Ulster.)
- Clan-Fergail. *See* Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Clangibbon. *See* Condons.
- Clan-Hugh-Boy. *See* Clandeboy.
- Clan-Kethern. *See* Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
- Clan-Malugra. *See* King's Co. (Leinster.)
- Clan-Maurice. *See* Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
- Clanmaurice, B. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
- Clan-Morris } Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
or Maurice. }
- Clanmorris, B. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
- Clanriccard, } *See* Co. Galway. (Con-
Clan-Rickard. } naught.)
- Clanwilliam, B. Co. Tipperary. *See* also Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
- Clara, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
- Clare, Co. (Munster.) Anciently a part of Munster; under the name of Thomond, was added to Connaught, temp. Eliz. It still continues in the Connaught circuit, but has been long restored to Munster. (Beaufort's Memoir of a Map of Ireland.) *See* Co. Clare.
- Clare, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Clare, R. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Clare, T. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
- Clodagh, R. King's Co. (Leinster.)
- Clody, T. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
- Cloghan, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
- Clogher or Upper Dunganon, B. Co. Tyrone. (Ulster.)
- Clogher, T. Co. Tyrone. (Ulster.)
- Clonawly, B. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
- Clonchee, B. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
- Clonegal, T. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
- Clonegall, T. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
- Clonkilty, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Clones, T. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
- Clonkelly, B. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
- Clonlish. *See* Ely O'Carol. King's Co. (Leinster.)
- Clonlisk, B. King's Co. (Leinster.)
- Clonmacow, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Clonmell, T. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
- Clonmines, T. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
- Clonmoghlan, B. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
- Clontarf, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
- Cloyne, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Coagh, T. Co. Tyrone. (Ulster.)
- Coleconnel or Raniloughs. *See* Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
- Coleraine. Co. of Londonderry called Coleraine, till it was undertaken to be planted by the twelve Companies of London, temp. Jac. I.
- Coleraine, R. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
- Coleraine, T. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
- Collon, T. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
- Coolavin, B. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
- Commeragh, M. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
- Compsey. *See* Sewardagh.
- Conal-Muirthemne. *See* Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
- Condons and Clangibbon B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Conmacne. *See* Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
- Conmacne. *See* Co. Longford.
- Conmacne Cuil-Tola. *See* Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
- Conmacne de Kinel-dubhain, since called Conmacne de Dumnor, now barony of Downmore. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Conmacne Mhara, or Maritima, now barony of Ballinehinch. Co. Galway. (Connaught.) *See* Co. Galway.
- Conmacne-Rein. *See* Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
- Connamara. *See* Ballinahinch.
- Connaught. Divided into six counties by Sydney 1565. (Ware, 31.) But in 1602, on the petition of Earl of Thomond, Clare was reannexed to Munster, of which it was anciently a part, under the name of Thomond. (Ware, 31.)—It appears there was a division of the province of Connaught into counties, and of counties into baronies, with notes of the castles, &c. therein, 1536. Cott. Coll., Titus, B. XIII. 399.

- Connello, B. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Cookstown, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Coole, B. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Coolestown, B. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Coolock, B. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Coonagh, B. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Cotehill, T. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Coranna. See Co. Mayo. See Co. Sligo.
 (Connaught.)
 Corcachlan. See Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Corca-cathrach. See Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Corcaguinny, B. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Corcobaskin. See Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Corcomroe, B. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Corcumruaidhe. See Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Cork, C. (Munster.)
 Cork, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Corkerry, B. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Corran, B. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Corrofin, T. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Coshbride. See Coshmore, B. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Coshlea, B. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Coshma, B. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Coshmore and Coshbride, B. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Costello, B. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Courceys, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Cowleshag Castle. See Amangmore, Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Cranmogh, B. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Cremourne, B. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
 Crioch-Carbury. See Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Crioch-Cualan. See Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Croagh-Patrick or Crowpatrick, M. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Cronebane Mines, T. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Cronlonan, B. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Crook-haven, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Crowpatrick. See Croagh-Patrick.
 Cualgne Territory. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Cuigh-Ulugh, a general name for Provinces of Ulster or Ulugh's Fifth. (Ware.)
 Cuircne. See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Cullinagh, B. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Curlews, M. Co. Mayo, Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
- Dealbna-Feadha (in Tir-da-Loch.) See Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Dealbna-Mor. See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Dealbna-Nuadhath. See Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Dealbna-Teannuoy. See Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Deece, B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Decies, } North. See Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Decies, } ster.
 Decies, } South. See Co. Waterford.
 Decies, } (Munster.)
 Decies within Drum, B. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Decies without Drum, B. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 All the Decies are called also Nan-Desy, country of the O'Faolons. See Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Dele, R. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Delvin. See Dealbna-Mor. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Delvin, B. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Derg, R. Does it divide Tirone from Londonderry? (Ulster.)
 Derig, R. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Desmond, territory of. See Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Dingle, or } Co. Kerry. (Mun-
 Dingle-i-couch, T. } ster.)
 Dinin, R. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Donaghmoynne, B. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
 Donaghy, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Donashy Castle. See Amangmore. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Donegal, Co. (Ulster.)
 Donegal, T. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Doneraile, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Douglas, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Down, Co. (Ulster.)
 Not known when Down and Antrim were added to Ulster. (Ware, 32.)
 Downamore, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Downpatrick, T. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Drogheda, T. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Dromagh, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Dromahaire, B. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Dromahaire, T. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Dromanagh, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Drumsnaw, T. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Dublin, Co. (Leinster.)
 Dufferin, Co. Down. (Ulster.) Part of M'Artaine's country; inhabited temp. Eliz. by the Whites. (Ware, 49.)
 Dufferin, B. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Duhallow, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Duleek, B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Duleek, T. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Dunamon, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Dunboyne, B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Duncannon, T. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Dundalk, B. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Dundalk, T. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Dungannon, B. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Dungannon, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
- Dalaradia. See Co. Antrim, Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Dale, R. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Dalrieda. See Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Dartree, B. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
 Dartrigia. See Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Dartry, M. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Dealbna (Deluin). See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Dealbhna-eathra. King's Co. (Leinster.) The McCoughlans country. (Ware, 48. 49.)

- Dungannon, Upper. See Clogher.
 Dungarvan, T. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Dungiun, T. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Dunkellin, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Dunkerron, B. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Dunlavin, T. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Dunleary, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Dunleer, T. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Dunluce, B. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Dunmanaway, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Dunmore, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Dunshaghlín, T. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Edenderry, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Edgeworthstown, T. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Eglisli or Fircall, B. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Eliogurty, B. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Elphin, T. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Ely O'Carol. See King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ennis, T. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Enniscorthy, T. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Enniskillin (Inniskillin), T. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Enis-Owen. See Inis-Eoghain.
 Eoganacht. See Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Erne, R. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Erne, Lough, divides Fermanagh into two parts.
 Erris, B. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Eyrecourt, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Fairhead Promontory, M. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Fallen, R. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Farbill, B. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Farmoy. } See Fera-Muigh-Fene. Co. Fermanagh. }
 Fermoy. } Cork. (Munster.)
 Fartrey, R. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Fartullagh, B. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Fassachdning, B. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Feale, R. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Fearecall. See King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Fearmore. See Hy-Conall-Gaura. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Fera-Muigh-Fene. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Ferbane, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Fergus, R. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Fermanagh, Co. (Ulster.) Country of the Maguires. (Ware, 49.)
 Fermoy, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Ferns, T. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Ferrard, B. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Fertullagh. See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Fethard, T. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Fetherd, T. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Fewes. } See Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Fewes. }
 Fewes, B. } Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Fin, R. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
- Fingall, Co. Dublin. (Leinster.) N. of River Liffey, comprehending a good part of Co. Dublin. (Ware, 49.)
 Finglas, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Fintona, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Firbolgs, Sept of. See Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Fircall. See Eglisli. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Fir-domhnon. See Irrisdomhnon. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Firmount, T. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Fitz-Maurices. See Clan-Maurice. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Fitz-Patricks. See McGill Patricks. See Ossraigh. (Ossory.) Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Flesk, R. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Forth, B. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Forth, B. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 Fowre (Half), B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Fowre (Half), B. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Fowre, T. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Foxford, T. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Foyle, R. [?] Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Frankford, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Freshford, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Funcheon, R. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Gale, R. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Galenga. See Coranna. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Galenga-beg. See Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Galey, T. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Gallen, B. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Gallmoy, B. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Galtees, M. Co. Cork, Co. Limerick, Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Galway, Co. (Connaught.)
 Galway, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Garrison, T. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Garrycastle, B. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Glanchiry, B. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Glanerought, B. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Glaslough, T. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
 Glasnevin, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Glenarm, B. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Glenmalire. See King's Co. See Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Glynns. See Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Geshil, B. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Geshil, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Gore's Bridge, T. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 Gorey, B. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Gorey, T. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Gortin, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Goulin-Vale. See Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Gowran, B. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Granard, B. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Granard, T. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Great Connel, B. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)

- Gregragia. *See* Co. Sligo (Connaught.)
 Gualtiere, B. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Guibarra, R. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Gurtnamakin, R. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Hacketstown, T. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 Harristowne, T. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
 Headfort, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Hillsborough, T. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Hollymount, T. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Holycross, T. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Hybh-Sen. *See* Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Hy-Briun-Cualan. *See* Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Hy-Briun, North. *See* Co. Tyrone. (Ulster.)
 Hy-Briun-Ratha. *See* Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Hy-Briun-Sinna. *See* Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Hy-Conal. *See* Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Hy-Conall-Gaura. *See* Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Hy-Cormaic. *See* Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Hy-falgia. Same as Offaly.
 Hy-Fiachria. *See* Co. Londonderry. *See* Co. Tyrone (Ulster.)
 Hy-fiachria-Ardhne. *See* Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Hy-Fiachria-Muaidhe. *See* Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Hy-Figite. *See* Co. Kerry. *See* Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Hy-Fogarta. *See* Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Hy-Kerin or Ikerin. *See* Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Hy-Kinsellagh. *See* Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Hy-Liathain. *See* Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Hy-Macarthen. *See* Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Hy-Machuais or Hy-Macvais. *See* Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Hy-Maine or Mainech. *See* Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Hy-Mairche. *See* Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Hy-Malia (Umaille). *See* Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Hy-Meith-Mhara or Maritima. *See* Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Hy-Meith-tire or Inland Hy-Meith. *See* Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Hy-Niellia. *See* Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Hy-Niellia, North. *See* Co. Tyrone. (Ulster.)
 Hy-Onach. *See* Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Hy-Regan or O'Regan. *See* Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Hy-Veach (Iveach). *See* Co. Down. (Ulster.)
- Iareonnaught. *See* Moycullin.
 Ibane, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Ibcorn. *See* Ida. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Ibrickan, B. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Ida Igrin-Ibcorn, B. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Idrone. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.) Now a barony, inhabited by a sept of the McMurrughes alias Cavenaghcs. In English times the estate of the Carews. (Ware, 51.)
 Iffa and Offa, B. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Igrin. *See* Ida. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Ikeath and Oughtery, B. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
 Ikerin. *See* Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Ikerin, B. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Ileigh, B. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Imayle. *See* Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Imocuille. *See* Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Imokilly, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Inchiquin, B. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Inis-Foghuin now Enis-Owen or Owen's Island. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.) Country of the O'Dogharty's. (Ware, 51.)
 Inishowan, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Inishowen, B. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Inniskillin (Enniskillin), T. Co. Fermagh. (Ulster.)
 Inistymon, T. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Inny, R. Co. Longford. (Leinster.) North-west boundary of Westmeath.
 Iraghticoonor, B. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Irishtown or St. Canice, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Irrosdomhnon. *See* Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Irry. *See* Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Islands, B. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Iveach. *See* Hy-Veach. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Iveagh, Upper and Lower, B. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Iveragh, B. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Iverk. B. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
- Jamestown, T. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Joyce's country. The northern part of barony of Ballinahinch alias Connamara and barony of Ross. Co. Galway. (Connaught.) (Beaufort's Memoir of a Map of Ireland.)
- Keeper, M. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Kells, B. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Kells, B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Kells, T. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Kenagh, T. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Kennare, R. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Kenought, B. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Kenry, B. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)

- Kerry, Co. (Munster.)
 Kerrycurrihy. See Kinallea.
 Kesh, T. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Keyden, M. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Kierrigia-al. See Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Kierrigia de Lough-Nairn. See Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Kierrigia-Luachra. See Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Kilbeggan, T. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Kilconnel, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Kilconway, B. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Kilcoursey, B. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Kilcrow, Lake, R. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
 Kilcullen, B. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
 Kildare Co. Leinster.
 Kildare, T. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
 Kilkea, B. }
 [?One barony.] } Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
 Moone.
 Kilkenny, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Kilkenny, West, B. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Killalla, T. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Killaloe, T. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Killarney Lake, R. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Killarney, T. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Killeigh, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Killeshandra, T. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Killohan, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Killinalongurty, B. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Kilnataloon, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Killurry, T. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Killybegs, T. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Killyleagh, T. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Kilmacrenan, B. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Kilmacthomas, T. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Kilmain, B. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Kilmain, T. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Kilmallock, T. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Kilmore. See Orrery. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Kilnemanna, B. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Kiltartan, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Kilultagh. Sub-territory of North-Claneboy. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.) Extending also into South-Claneboy. Co. Down. (Ulster.) See Co. Antrim. (Ware, 52.)
 Kilwarlin. See Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Kinallea and Kerrycurrihy, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Kinalmeaky, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Kinalyagh. See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Kinel-Cairbre. See Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Kinel-Conail. See Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Kinelcunil. See Kinel-Conail. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Kincleagh. See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Kinelcarty, B. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
- Kinel-enda. See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Kinel-Eoguin. See Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Country of the great O'Neil.
 Kinel-Fiachia. See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 King's Co. Co. (Leinster.)
 King's Court, T. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Kinsale, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Kippure Mountains, M. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Knocklaid, M. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Knockmele-down, M. Co. Tipperary, Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Knocknashee, M. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Knockninny, B. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Knochtopher, B. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Knochtopher, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
- Lacy, Hugh de. See Dealbna Mor. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Lagan water, R. }
 Lagor river. [Both same.] } Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Separates Down from Antrim.
 Lagor. See Lagan.
 Lane, R. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Lanesborough, T. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Larne, T. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Le Braskelough. See Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Lecale, B. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Lee, R. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Leighlin, Old. See Old Leighlin, T. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 Leighlinbridge, T. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 Leitrim, Co. (Connaught.)
 Leitrim, B. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Leix, &c. Formed into Queen's Co. 3 & 4 Philip & Mary. (Ware, 31.) See Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Leixlip, F. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Leney, B. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Leitrim, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Lieth-Druim, i.e. Leitrim. See Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Liffey, R. Co. Wicklow, Co. Dublin, Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
 Lifford, C. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Limerick, Co. (Munster.)
 Limerick, T. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Limvaddy. See Newtown-Limvaddy.
 Lisburn, T. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Lisnora, Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Lisnaskea, T. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Logan. See Lagan.
 Londonderry, Co. (Ulster.)
 Longford, Co. (Leinster.) The Annaly made Co. Longford 1565. (Ware, 31.) Anciently a territory of the O'Ferrals, called also Conmucne d' Moirein, but there are several Conmucne's. (See Ware, 48.) See Co. Longford. (Leinster.)

- Longford, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Longford, B. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Lough Allen, R. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Lough Armagh, R. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Lough Arrow, R. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Lough of Belfast. *See* Belfast.
 Lough Calk, R. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Lough Carragh, R. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Lough Clean, R. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Lough Cloney, R. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Lough Conn, R. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Lough Contra, R. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Lough Corrib, R. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Lough Cullin, R. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Lough Deirigeart, R. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Lough Derg, R. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Lough Derveragh, R. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Lough Ennel, R. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Lough Erne, R. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Lough Foyle. [?] Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Lough Garra. *See* Lough Techet.
 Lough Gawnagh. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Lough Gilly, R. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Lough Hoyle, R. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Loughinsholin, B. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Lough Iron, R. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Lough Key, R. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Lough Lane, R. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Lough Lene, R. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Lough Lurgan or Bay of Galway. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Lough Macnean, R. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Lough Mask, R. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Lough Melvin, R. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Lough Neagh, R. Co. Antrim, Co. Armagh, Co. Down, Co. Londonderry, Co. Tyrone. (Ulster.)
 Lough Outer, R. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Lough Pallis, R. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Loughrea, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Lough Rea, R. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Loughrea, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Lough Ree, R. or Royal Lake. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Lough Ta, R. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Lough Techet, now called Lough Garra. R. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Loughtee, B. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Louth, Co. (Leinster.)
 Louth, B. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Louth, T. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Lucan, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Lugnia. *See* Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Luigne. *See* Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Lune, B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Lurgan, T. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Lurgan Green, T. Co. Louth. (Leinster.)
 Lurge, B. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Lusk, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 McArtaine's country. *See* Dufferin.
 Macartys. *See* Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 McCanes or McCahans. *See* Clan-Bres-sail. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 McCahans. *See* McCanes.
 McCostelos, country of. *See* Kierrigia. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 McCoughlans' country in King's Co. (Leinster.) (Ware, 48, 49.)
 McDavid. *See* Cianckonow. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 McGill-Patricks or Fitz-Patricks. *See* Ossraigh (Ossory). Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Magillycuddy's Reeks, M. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Machaire-Conal. *See* Louth Co. (Leinster.)
 Machaire-Cwirekny. *See* Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 McDermots' country. *See* Moy Lurg. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 McHugh, Pheagh. *See* Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 McMahan, Co. Monaghan, his country. *See* Orgiel. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
 McMorris. *See* Clan-Morris. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.) Richard McMorris surrendered his territory in 1585, and took an estate back to him and his heirs. (Ware, 47.)
 McMurrighs. *See* Idrone.
 McSurleboy, his country. *See* Routs. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 McSwinnies, S. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Magennises. *See* Maghinis.
 Maghera, T. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Magheraboy, B. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Magheradernon. *See* Moyashel.
 Magherafelt, T. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Magherastephana, B. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Maghinis or May-inis, now barony of Lecale. Co. Down. (Ulster.) Supposed to have belonged to the Magennises, but in later times to the Savages, as well as the Ardes. (Ware, 52.)
 Naghullin or Moycullen. *See* Co. Galway. (Connaught.)

- Magrannells' country. See Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
- Maguire's Bridge, T. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
- Magunihy, B. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
- Maig, R. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
- Mainech. See Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Mallow, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Mamtrasna, M. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Mang, R. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
- Mangerton, M. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
- Manilla, T. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
- Manor-Hamilton, T. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
- Maryborough, B. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
- Maryborough, T. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
- Maryburg. See Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
- Mary Gray, M. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
- Massareen, B. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
- May-inis. See Maghinis.
- Mayo, Co. (Connaught.)
- Mayo, T. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
- Meath Co. Leinster. Divided into Meath and Westmeath. Stat. 34. Hen. 8. Sess. 1. c. 1. Meath formerly comprehended Meath, Westmeath, and Fearcall, part of King's Co. (Ware, 31.) See Meath.
- Middle Third, B. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
- Middlethird, B. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
- Middleton, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Milltown, T. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
- Miltown, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
- Miltown Pass, T. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
- Mis, M. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
- Mitchelstown, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Moate-grenogue, T. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
- Moenmoya. See Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Mohill, B. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
- Mohill, T. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
- Monaghan, C. (Ulster.) Country of McMahon. See Orgiel. Co. Monaghan.
- Monaghan, B. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
- Monaghan, T. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
- Monasterevan, T. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
- Monivea, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Moone, B. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
- Morgallion, B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Morisk, B. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
- Mount Leam, M. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Mount-Leinster, M. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
- Mountmellick, T. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
- Mount Nephin, M. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
- Mountrath, T. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
- Mourne, B. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
- Moy, R. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
- Mudus. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
- Moy, T. Co. Tyrone. (Ulster.)
- Novasbel and Magheradernon, B. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
- Moycarne, B. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
- Moycullin alias Iarconnaught, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Moycullen or Maghullen. See Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Moydoh, B. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
- Moyfert, B. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
- Moyfenrath, B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Moyle, R. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
- Moylurg. See Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
- Moyno, R. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
- Mudus. See Moy.
- Mugdorna, now barony of Mourne. Co. Down. (Ulster.) (Ware, 51.)
- Muintir-Birne. See Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
- Muintir-Eolas or Conmacne-Rein. See Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
- Muintir-Hagan. See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
- Muirthemne. See Conal Muirthemne.
- Mullingar, T. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
- Munster, West. See Kierrigia. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
- Munterlony, M. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
- Murrowes. See O'Moerough. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
- Muscraighe. See Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Muscraige-thire. See Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
- Muskerry, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Muskerry-donegan. See Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Naas, B. and T. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
- Nadaunvry Castle. See Amangmore. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
- Nagle Mountains, M. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
- Nanywater, R. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Nan-desy, (Decies.) Co. Waterford. (Munster.) Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- All the Decies are called Nan-Desy. Country of the O'Faolons. See Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
- Narragh, B. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
- Navan, B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Navan, T. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
- Nenagh, T. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
- Nethercross, B. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
- Newcastle, B. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
- Newcastle, B. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
- Newcastle, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
- New-Geneva, T. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
- Newmarket, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
- Newport Pratt. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
- New-Ross, T. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
- Newry, T. Co. Down. (Ulster.) Part of town and lordship in Armagh.
- Newry Canal, R. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
- Newtown, T. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
- Newtown-Barry, T. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
- Newtown Butler, T. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)

- Newtown Limvaddy, T. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Newtown-Stewart, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Nore, R. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Nore, R. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Nugents. See Dealbna-Mor. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
- O'Birnes. See Wicklow Co. (Leinster.)
 O'Braoins. See Bregmaia. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 O'Briens. { See Poble Bryen. Co. Limerick. See Aradh Cliach.
 O'Bryens. { Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 O'Brocnans, country of. See Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 O'Callaghans' country. See Poble O'Callaghan. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 O'Carol. See Ely O'Carol. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 O'Connor-Don. See Hy-Onach. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 O'Connor-Don. { Their country the barony of Roscommon.
 O'Connor-Roe. { Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 O'Conner Failge. See Offaly.
 O'Connor-Roe. See Hy-Onach. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 O'Connors. See Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 O'Connors of Kerry. See Kierrigia. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 O'Connors. See Offaly.
 O'Dailys. See Hy-Maine. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 O'Dempsies. See Offaly. See King's Co. (Leinster.)
 O'Dogharty's, country of. See Inis-Eoghain.
 O'Donnells, territory of. See Kinel-Conail. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 O'Dowleys. See Fertullagh. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 O'Duina. } See Offaly. See Queen's Co.
 O'Duns. } (Leinster.)
 O'Faolons. See Decies. See Nan-Desy.
 O'Ferrals. See Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Offa. See Iffa. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Offaly, same as Hyfalgia. See Co. Kildare (Leinster.) Territory extending part in Kildare, part in King's Co. and Queen's Co. Anciently possessed by a sept of the O'Connors, called O'Connor Failge, and by the O'Dempsies and O'Duins. The Barony called Offaly lies wholly in Kildare. (Ware, 50.)
 Offaly, &c. erected into King's Co. 3 & 4 Philip & Mary (Ware, 47.)
 Offaly, B. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
 O'Finallans. See Dealbna-Mor. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 O'Flahertys. See Maghullin. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 O'Fogarties. See Hy-Fogarta. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 O'Hallorans. See Clan-Fergail. (Connaught.)
 O'Hanlons. See Hy-Meith. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 O'Hanly's, country of. See Corcachlan. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 O'Haras country. See Tir-Amalgaid. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Oirther or Arthur. See Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 O'Kellys. See Hy-Maine. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 O'Kellys, a branch of. See Crioch-Cualan. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 O'Kennedies. See Muscraige-thire. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Old Leighlin, T. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 O'Loghlin. See Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 O'Maddens. See Silamuchadia. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Omagh, B. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Omagh, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 O'Meaghers' country. See Hy-Kerin. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 O'Moerough. See Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 O'Molloy. See Fearcall. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 O'Neil:
 Hy-Niella (North). Possessed by several septs of the O'Niels, divided into Tirone, Tireconnel, and other tracts. (Ware, 51.)
 Kinel-Eoguin. Part of North-Hy-Niella, comprehending Co. Tirone. Territory of the great O'Neil. (Ware, 5.)
 O'Neils, some septs of, in Clanebois. See also Ardes. See Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 See also Fewes. Co. Armagh. See Hy-Niella, North. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 O'Neil-Land, B. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Ophaly, B. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
 O'Melaghlins. See Clan-Colman. Meath Co. (Leinster.)
 O'Regan. See Hy-Regan.
 O'Reily's country. See Brenny Upper or East. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Orgiel, Oriel, Uriel. Large territory, comprehending present counties of Armagh, Louth, and Monaghan. (Ware, 52.)
 Oriel. See Orgiel.
 Orior, B. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Ormond, Lower, B. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Ormond, Upper, B. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 O'Rourks country. See Brenny, Lower or West. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 See Maunter-Eolas.
 Orrery and Kilmore, B. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Orritor, T. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Ossory. } See Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Ossraigh. }
 Ossory, P. See Upper Ossory.
 O'Tools. See Imale. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Oughterany, B. See Ikeath.
 Ovoca, R. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Owen's Island. See Inis-Eoghain.
 Owney and Arra, B. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)

- Owneybeg, B. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Ox Mountain, M. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
- Palatinetown, T. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 Parsonstown. See Birr. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Patridgia de Kiara. } See Co. Mayo.
 Patridgia de Lacu. } (Connaught.)
 Patridgia de Monte. }
 Philipstown, B. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Philipstown, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Po, R. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Pobblebrien, B. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Poble-Bryen. See Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Poble-O'Callaghan or O'Callagan's country. / See Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Portadown, T. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Portarlington, T. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Portenehinch, B. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Portrush, T. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Prosperous, T. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
- Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
- Raghera, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Raniilghs or Colconell. See Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Raphoe, B. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Raphoe, T. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Rathcoormack, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Ratoath, T. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Rathdown (Half), B. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Rathdown (Half), B. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Rathfarnham, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Rathkeal, T. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Rathline, B. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Ratoath, B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Ravilly, B. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 Rehban, B. Co. Kildare. (Leinster.)
 Ricu Castle. See Amangmore. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Ringsend, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Roscommon, C. (Connaught.)
 Roscommon, B. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Roscommon, T. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Roscrea, T. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Ross, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Ross, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Rosslogher, B. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Roughy, R. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Routs. See Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Royal Lake. See Lough Ree.
 Rush, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Rutland, T. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
- St. Brandon, a very high promontory, M. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 St. Canice. See Irishtown, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
- St. Johnstown, T. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 St. Johnstown, T. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 St. Mullins, B. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 Samore, M. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Slaney, R. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Slaney, R. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Savages. See Ardes. Co. Antrim. See Maghinis. Co. Down. See Claneboy. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Scarewalsh, B. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Shannon, R. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Winds along eastern boundary of Co. Roscommon. Co. Clare is bounded by it on the east and south. West boundary of King's Co., as also of Longford. Divides Westmeath from Connaught.
 Sheehy mountain, M. Co. Cork. (Munster.)
 Shelburn, B. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Shellilagher, B. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Shelmaliere, B. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Shillelagh, B. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Shrowle, B. Co. Longford. (Leinster.)
 Silanchia. See Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Silanmchadria. See Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Silver, R. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Silvermines, T. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Siol-Eoghain, same as Inis-Eoghain. (Ware, 53.)
 Siol-Morey. (See Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Skerries, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Skryne, B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Slane, B. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Slaney, R. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 Slenish, M. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
 Slewadagh and Compsey, B. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Slewamarge. See Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Slewamary, B. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Sliebh-Anewr, M. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Sliebh-Baught, M. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
 Sliebh bloom, M. called also Ard-na-Erin. King's Co. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Sliebh-Croob, M. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Sliebh-Dham, M. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Sliebh-Donard, M. Co. Down. (Ulster.)
 Sliebhgallan, M. Co. Londonderry. Co. Tirone. (Ulster.)
 Sliebhgullen, M. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Sliebh-an-Erin, M. Co. Leitrim. (Connaught.)
 Sliev-Margie. See Hy-Mairche, Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Sliebh-na-Man, M. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Sliebh Russel, M. Co. Cavan. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)

- Sligo, Co. (Connaught.)
 Sligo, T. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Small County, B. Co. Limerick. (Munster.)
 Smerwick, T. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Stewartstown, T. Co. Tyrone. (Ulster.)
 Strabane, B. Co. Tyrone. (Ulster.)
 Strabane, T. Co. Tyrone. (Ulster.)
 Stradbally, B. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Stradbally, T. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Stokestown, T. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Suck, R. Separates Galway from Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Sugar loaf Hill, M. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Suir, R. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Divides Tipperary and Kilkenny. Divides Kilkenny from Waterford.
 Surlebois. See Surlebois.
 Swanlinbar, T. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Swords, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
- Taghmon, T. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Talbotstown, B. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Tallagh, T. Co. Dublin. (Leinster.)
 Tallow, T. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Tarah, T. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Teflia. See Co. Longford. See Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Third. See Middle Third. See Upper Third.
 Thomastown, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Thomond, country of the O'Briens. (Ware, 53.) Clare was anciently a part of Munster under the name of Thomond; was added to Connaught temp. Eliz. It still continues in the Connaught circuit, but has been long restored to Munster. (Beaufort's Memoir of a Map of Ireland.)
 Thurles, T. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Tiaquin, B. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Tinehinch, B. Queen's Co. (Leinster.)
 Tipperary, C. (Munster.)
 Tipperary, T. Co. Tipperary. (Munster.)
 Tir-Amalgaid. See Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Tiraghbrill, B. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Tirconnel, now Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
 Tir-da-Loch. See Dealbua-Feadh. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Tirmbruin. See Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Tyrone, { Co. (Ulster.) Country of the
 great O'Neil. See Kinel-
 Eoguin. Co. Tyrone.
 Tirrels. See Fertullagh. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
 Ti-vourney-geraan, T. Co. Kerry, (Munster.)
 Toome, B. Co. Antrim. (Ulster.)
- Tralee, T. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Tramore, T. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Trim, T. Co. Meath. (Leinster.)
 Trough, B. Co. Monaghan. (Ulster.)
 Truaghnaemy, B. Co. Kerry. (Munster.)
 Tuam, T. Co. Galway. (Connaught.)
 Tullagh, B. Co. Clare. (Munster.)
 Tullagagh, B. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Tullagharvey, B. Co. Cavan. (Ulster.)
 Tullamore, T. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Tullow, T. Co. Carlow. (Leinster.)
 Tulsks, T. Co. Roscommon. (Connaught.)
 Turlachmore, R. Co. Galway. (Connaught.) A lake in winter and sheep-walk in summer.)
 Twelve Pins. See Beannabeola.
 Tyranny, B. Co. Armagh. (Ulster.)
 Tyrawley, B. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Tyrekerrin, B. Co. Londonderry. (Ulster.)
 Tyreragh, B. Co. Sligo. (Connaught.)
 Tyreskennedy, B. Co. Fermanagh. (Ulster.)
 Tyrhugh, B. Co. Donegal. (Ulster.)
- Ulugh's Fifth. See Cuigh-Ulugh.
 The counties of Ulster were laid out by Sir John Perrott 1584. (Ware, 36.) Perrott reduced the unreformed parts of Ulster into seven counties,—*Armagh, Cavan, Coleraine, Donegal, Fermanagh, Monaghan, Tyrone.* (Ware, 31.) Cox, vol. 1. p. 401, says Tyrone was not made into a county till 1591.
- Umaille. See Hy-Malia. Co. Mayo. (Connaught.)
 Upper Ossory, B. Queen's, Co. (Leinster.)
 Upper Third, B. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Uriel. See Orgiel.
 Urlingford, T. Co. Kilkenny. (Leinster.)
 Usneach or Usny, M. Co. Westmeath. (Leinster.)
- Warrenstown, B. King's Co. (Leinster.)
 Waterford, Co. (Munster.)
 Waterford, T. Co. Waterford. (Munster.)
 Westmeath, Co. (Leinster.)
 West Munster. See Munster, West.
 Wexford, Co. (Leinster.)
 Wexford, T. Co. Wexford. (Leinster.)
 Whites' country. See Dufferin.
 Wicklow, C. (Leinster.) Made into a shire 1605. Called before the Birnes and Ranelaghs. (Ware, 32.) See Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Wicklow, T. Co. Wicklow. (Leinster.)
 Youghall, T. Co. Cork. (Munster.)

HISTORICAL NOTES.

LISTS

OF

TREATIES, LEAGUES, COVENANTS,
CONGRESSES, &c.

MENTIONED IN HISTORY.

Arranged in Chronological and Alphabetical Order.

	Page
1. CHRONOLOGICAL LIST of TREATIES - - - -	1331
2. ALPHABETICAL LIST of TREATIES - - - -	1335
3. A more full ACCOUNT of the TREATIES under ALPHABETICAL ARRANGEMENT, intended as a groundwork for a more par- ticular Account of the Treaties - - - -	1339

Note.—It is not to be understood that these Lists of Treaties are perfect ; they are merely Notes taken in the course of reading History, &c.

TREATIES (CHRONOLOGICAL).

1153. Winchester.
 1360. Bretigny.
 1420. Troyes ; between England, France and Burgundy.
 1435. Arras.
 1439. Pragmatic Sanction.
 1464. League for the Public Good, between the Dukes of Burgundy, Brittany, and Bourbon, &c., against Louis XI. of France.
 1465. Confians.
 1468. Peronne.
 1482. Arras.
 1501. Naples, partition of.
 1508. Cambray.
 1509. Biagrossa.
 1511. Holy League.
 1511, 1512. Mantua, Congress of, and at Rome 1512.
 1511. League at Rome and London.
 1513. Mechlin.
 1513. Orthez.
 1513. Blois.
 1513. Lisle.
 1515. London.
 1515. Bologna.
 1516. Noyon.
 1516. Brussels.
 1516. Cambray.
 1516. London.
 1516. Fribourg.
 1521. Calais, Congress of.
 1521. Bruges.
 1522. Windsor, *i. e.* Treaty of Bruges, ratified at Windsor June 1522, hence called Treaty of Bruges, or Windsor. (Rapin, i. 762.)
 1525. Moore.
 1526. Cognac, League of.
 1526. Madrid.
 1529. Cambray.
 1529. Barcelona.
 1530. Smalcald.
 1532. Nuremberg.
 1532. Smalcald.
 1532. London.
 1532. Eslinguen.
 1532-3. Bologna, Italian League of.
 1538. Nice.
 1544. Cressy [? Crepy]. (Rapin, i. 840. says the Treaty of Crepy was signed 19 Sept. 1544.)
 1545. Calais and Burborough, Diet.
 1545-6. Utrecht.
 1546. Campe.
 1551. Friedwald.
 1552. Chambord.
 1552. Passau.
 1554. Naumberg.
 1555. Augsburg. Peace of Religion.
 1558. Cambray.
 1559. Cateau Cambresis.
 1559. Upsatlington.
 1561. Wilna.
 1570. St. Germain.
 1570. Stettin.
 1572. Blois.
 1576. Ghent, Pacification of.
 1579. Utrecht, Union of.
 1595. Teusin.
 1598. Vervins.
 1609 or 1610. Dortmund as to succession of Cleves.
 1610. Hall.
 1610. Wourzbourg.
 1613. Siöröd.
 1614. Sand, for partition of Juliers.
 1620. Ulm.
 1629. Lubec.
 1630. Ratisbon.
 1631. Berenwald and Werben.
 1631. Leipzig.
 1631. Chierasco.
 1633. Heilbron.
 1634. Pirna.
 1635. Prague.
 1635. Compiègne.
 1638. Hamburg.
 1639. Colmar.
 1643. Brunswick.
 1644. Broemsbroec.
 1647. Ulm.
 1648. Munster or Westphalia, or the Thirty Years War.
 1648. Osnabrug [? same as above].
 1654. Upsal.
 1656. Liebau.
 1657. Velau, Bromberg or Bydgosz.
 1658. Proeschild, Rhine.
 1658. Copenhagen.

1659. Pyrenees.
 1659. Hague.
 1660. Oliva.
 1660. Copenhagen.
 1664. Temeswar.
 1665. Leipsic.
 1666. Cleves.
 1667. Breda.
 1667-8. Triple Alliance.
 1668. Aix-la-Chapelle.
 1669. Berlin.
 1669. Hague.
 1670. Dover.
 1671. Bielefeld, Hildesheim, Vienna, Brunswick.
 1672. Heeswich, about 1672. Mentioned in Sir Jos. Williamson's papers, No. 148.
 1673. Vosseme.
 1673-4. Cologne.
 1773-4. Westminster, Vienna.
 1674. Berlin.
 1676. Cloppenburg.
 1676. }
 1677. } Negotiations, Nimeguen.
 1678. }
 1679. }
 1678. Hague.
 1679. St. Germaine en Laye.
 1679. Fontainebleau, Lunden.
 1682. Luxembourg.
 1683. Warsaw, Austria.
 1684. Ratisbon, Hague.
 1686. Augsburg.
 1686. Magdeburg.
 1689. Vienna, Grand Alliance.
 1689. Altena.
 1690-1. Hague.
 1696. Loretto.
 1696. Grand Alliance at Hague renewed.
 1697. Rystwick. 6 circles.
 1698. Stockholm.
 1698. }
 1700. } Partitions.
 1699. Carlowitz, 26 Jan. 1698-9.
 1700. Heidenheim, Travendahl.
 1701. Barrier Treaties. See Hague, Grand Alliance.
 1701. {
 { Hague, Grand Alliance.
 { Vienna, Grand Alliance.
 { Heilbron, Nordlingen.
 1703. Methuen.
 1706. Alt-Ranstadt.
 1709. Barrier Treaty.
 1710. Gertrudenberg.
 1711. Falci.
1712. }
 1713. } Utrecht.
 1712. Constantinople.
 1713. See Utrecht.
 1713. Assiento.
 1713-4. Radstadt.
 1714. Baden.
 1715. Barrier.
 1716. Congress of Brunswick.
 1716-7. Triple Alliance. The beginning of the Quadruple Alliance.
 1717. }
 1718. } Quadruple Alliance.
 1718. Passarowitz.
 1718. Abo and Aland.
 1719. }
 1720. } Hanover.
 1719. Stockholm.
 1721. Madrid.
 1721. Triple Alliance.
 1721. Nystett.
 1721 to 1725. Cambray.
 1724. Stockholm.
 1725. Prussia.
 1725. Hanover.
 1725. Vienna.
 1727. Paris.
 1727. Nipchoo.
 1728. Madrid.
 1728. Soissons.
 1729. Seville.
 1729. Triple Alliance.
 1731. Vienna.
 1731. Saxony.
 1735. }
 1736. } Vienna.
 1738. Vienna.
 1739. Belgrade.
 1742. Berlin. London. Breslau.
 1743. Worms.
 1743. Abo.
 1745. Fuessen.
 1745. Dresden.
 1748. Aix-la-Chapelle.
 1750. Madrid.
 1750. Assiento.
 1755. Hanover [?Petersburg].
 1756. Versailles.
 1756. Prussia, Vienna.
 1757. Closterseven.
 1757. }
 1758. } Prussia.
 1760. Turin.
 1761. Family Compact.
 1761. }
 1762. } Paris.

1762. Petersburg.
 1762. Hamburg.
 1762. Fontainebleau.
 1763. Paris.
 1763. Hubertsberg.
 1768. Warsaw.
 1772. Poland, partition.
 1772. Petersburg.
 1774. Kutchuk, Kainarji. Russia
 and Turkey.
 1779. Teschen.
 1780. } Armed neutrality.
 1781. }
 1781. Chunar, India.
 1782. } America.
 1783. }
 1783. Versailles.
 1783. Paris.
 1784. Paris.
 1785. Germanic Confederation.
 1785. Fontainebleau.
 1790. Nootka Sound.
 1791. { Pilnitz,
 { Siston; touching Moldavia,
 Wallachia, Montenegro,
 &c. (Times, 26 Jan.
 1853.)
 1792. Coalition.
 1792. Jassy.
 1795. St. Ildefonso.
 1795. Basle.
 1795. Paris.
 1795. Poland, partition.
 1796. Paris.
 1796. Berlin.
 1796. St. Ildefonso.
 1797. Lisle.
 1797. Tolentino.
 1797. Leoben.
 1797. Campo Formio.
 1797. Radstadt.
 1798. Subsidies.
 1799. Coalition.
 1800. Subsidies.
 1800. Armed neutrality.
 1801. Luneville.
 1801. Madrid.
 1801. Florence.
 1801. Petersburg.
 1801. Concordat between Buona-
 parte and the Pope.
 1801. London.
 1801. Paris.
 1801. } Amiens.
 1802. }
 1805. Petersburg.
 1805. Beekaskog.
1805. Coalition.
 1805. Presburg.
 1806. Confederation of the Rhine.
 1806. Berlin Decrees.
 1806. Paris.
 1806. Coalition.
 1806. Cosen.
 1807. Milan Decrees.
 1807. Tilsit.
 1807. Paris.
 1808. Subsidy.
 1808. Bayonne.
 1808. Oviedo.
 1808. Cintra.
 1808. Berlin.
 1809. Coalition.
 1809. Vienna.
 1810. Paris.
 1812. Paris.
 1812. Petersburg.
 1812. Bucharest.
 1812. Orebo.
 1813. Concordat at Fontaine-
 bleau.
 1813. Coalition.
 1813. Stockholm.
 1813. Peterswalden.
 1813. Copenhagen.
 1813. Toplitz.
 1813. Valençay.
 1814. Kiel.
 1814. Chatillon.
 1814. Chaumont.
 1814. Paris.
 1814. Ghent.
 1814. Vienna.
 1815. Vienna.
 1815. Zurich.
 1815. Capua.
 1815. St. Cloud.
 1815. Paris.
 1815. Holy Alliance.
 1817. Paris.
 1818. Paris.
 1818. Aix-la-Chapelle.
 1819. Carlsbad.
 1820. Troppau.
 1821. Laybach.
 1822. Verona.
 1826. Akermann.
 1828. Turkmauchay.
 1828. Rio Janeiro.
 1829. { London. Greece.
 { Adrianople.
 { Spain, pacification.
 1834. { London, Quadruple
 { Treaty of.

- | | | | | | | | |
|---|--|---------------|-------------------------|--------|-----------------|-------|-------|
| <p>1839. Belgium, Treaty at London.
 1840. Turkey. Convention of London.
 1849. Balta Liman, 1 May 1849.
 1851-2. Danish succession. Treaty between Russia and Denmark. The Protocol of Warsaw signed</p> | <table border="0"> <tr> <td style="text-align: right; padding-right: 5px;"><u>24 May</u></td> <td rowspan="2" style="padding-left: 5px;">1851. The Treaty signed</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right; padding-right: 5px;">5 June</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right; padding-right: 5px;"><u>24 April</u></td> <td rowspan="2" style="padding-left: 5px;">1852.</td> </tr> <tr> <td style="text-align: right; padding-right: 5px;">8 May</td> </tr> </table> <p>1856, 30 March. Treaty of Paris after two years' war ; England, France, and Sardinia against Russia.</p> | <u>24 May</u> | 1851. The Treaty signed | 5 June | <u>24 April</u> | 1852. | 8 May |
| <u>24 May</u> | 1851. The Treaty signed | | | | | | |
| 5 June | | | | | | | |
| <u>24 April</u> | 1852. | | | | | | |
| 8 May | | | | | | | |
-

TREATIES (ALPHABETICAL).

- Abo, Congress of, 1718, afterwards removed to Aland.
 Abo, 1743.
 Adrianople, 1829.
 Aix-la-Chapelle, 1668, 1748, 1818.
 Akermann, 1826.
 Aland, 1718.
 Altena, 1689.
 Alt Ranstadt, 1706.
 America, 1782, 1783.
 Amiens, 1801, 1802.
 Armed Neutrality, 1780, 1781, 1800.
 Arras, 1435, 1482. (Haydn's Dictionary of Dates.)
 Assiento, 1713, 1750.
 Association of Six Circles, 1697.
 Augsburg, 1555, 1686. *See* Paris, 1761.
 Austria, League of, 1683.

 Baden (Switzerland), 1714.
 Balta Liman, 1 May 1849.
 Barcelona, 1529.
 Barrier, 1701, 1709, 1715.
 Basle, 1795.
 Bassein (India), 1802.
 Bayonne, 1808.
 Beekaskog, 1805.
 Belgium, Treaty of, at London, 1839.
 Belgrade Peace of, 1739.
 Berenwald, 1631.
 Berlin, 1669, 1674, 1742, 1796, 1808.
 Berlin Decrees, 1806.
 Biagrossa, 1509.
 Bilefeld, 1671.
 Blois, 1513, 1572.
 Bologna, 1515.
 Breda, 1667.
 Breslau, 1742. *See* Berlin.
 Bretigny, 1360, May 8.
 Broemsbroe, 1644.
 Bromberg or Bydgosz, 1657.
 Bruges, 1521.
 Brunswick Treaty, 1672.
 Brunswick, Congress of, 1643, 1716.
 Brussels, 1516.
 Bucharest, 1812.

 Calais, Congress of, 1521. Diet of, 1545.
 Cambray, 1508, 1516, 1529, 1558, 1721 to 1725.
 Campe, 1546.
 Campo Formio, 1797.
 Capua, 1815.
 Carlowitz, 1698-9.
 Carlsbad, 1819.
 Cateau Cambresis, 1559.
 Cercamp. *See* Cateau Cambresis.
 Chambord, 1551-2.
 Chatillon, 1814.
 Chaumont, 1814.
 Chierasco, 1631.
 Cherrase Italy. (*See* Sir Jos. W.'s Collⁿ, No. 186, New Nos., S. P. O.)
 China. *See* Nipchoo.
 Chunar, India, 1781.
 Cintra, 1808.
 Circles, Six, 1697.
 Cleves, 1666.
 Cloppenburg, 1676.
 Closterseven Coalition, 1757.
 Coalition, 1792, 1799, 1805, 1806, 1809, 1813.
 Cognac, League of, 1526.
 Colmar, 1639.
 Cologne, 1673, 1674.
 Compiègne, 1635.
 Concordat { Paris, 1801.
 Fontainebleau, 1813.
 Confederation of the Rhine, 1806.
 Confians, 1465, between Lewis XI. and the Duchies of Bourbon, Brittany, and Burgundy. *See* Peronne.
 Constantinople, 1712, 1833.
 Convention, 1739.
 Copenhagen, 1658, 1660, 1813.
 Cosen, 1806.
 Crepy } [*? same*], 1544.
 Cressy }
- Danish Succession. Protocol [*? Warsaw*] signed 24 May, 5 June 1551. Treaty signed 26 April, 8 May, 1552.
 Dortmund as to succession of Cleves, 1609 or 1610.
 Dover, 1670, France and England.

- Dresden, 1731, 1745.
 Eslingen, 1532.
 Falci, 1711.
 Family Compact, 1761.
 Florence, 1801.
 Fontainebleau, 1679, 1762, 1785, 1813.
 Fribourg, 1516.
 Friedwald, 1551.
 Fuessen, 1745.
- Germanic Confederation, 1785.
 Gertruydenberg, Conferences at, 1710.
 Ghent, Pacification of, 1576.
 Peace of, 1814.
 Grand Alliance, 1689. *See* Hague, Vienna.
 Greece, at London, 1829.
- Hague, 1659, 1667-8, 1669, 1678, 1684, 1690-1, 1701, 1709, 1717.
 Halle, 1610.
 Hamburg, 1638, 1762.
 Hanover, 1716, 1719, 1720, 1725, 1755.
 Heeswich about 1762, mentioned in one of Sir Jos. W.'s Books, No. 148 (New Nos., S. P. O.)
 Heidenheim, 1700.
 Heilbron, 1633, 1701.
 Hildesheim [? 1671].
 Holland, Peace with, 1784.
 Holy Alliance, 1815.
 Holy League, 1511.
 Hubertsberg in Saxony, 1763.
- Interim, 1532, 1548.
- Jassy, 1792.
- Kalisch, 1813.
 Kainarji (Kutchuk), 1774, Russia and Turkey.
 Kiel, 1814.
 Kutchuk. *See* Kainarji.
- Laybach, 1821.
 League or Holy Union, 1576. *See* Ghent.
 League of Austria, 1683.
 League for the Public Good, between the Dukes of Burgundy, Brittany, &c., against Louis XI. of France, 1464.
 Leipzig, 1631, 1665.
- Leoben, 1797.
 Liebau, 1656.
 Lisbon, 1667-8.
 Lisle, 1513, 1797.
 London, 1511, 1515, 1516, 1532, 1742, 1801, (1829, Greece)
 Quadruple Treaty of, 1834.
 1840, Turkey.
 Loretto, 1696.
 Lubec, 1629.
 Lunden, 1679.
 Luneville, 1801.
 Luxembourg, 1682.
- Madrid, 1526, 1630, 1667, 1670, 1721, 1728, 1739, 1750, 1801.
 Magdeburg, (about) 1686.
 Mantua, Congress of, 1511, 1512.
 Mechlin, 1513.
 Methuen, 1703.
 Milan Decrees of Napoleon, 1807.
 Moore (Hertfordshire), 1525.
 Munster. *See* Westphalia, 1648.
- Naples, 1501.
 Nantes, 1598.
 Naumburg, 1554.
 Neutrality, 1805.
 Nice, 1538.
 Niestadt, 1721. Peace between Russia and Sweden. *See* Nystett.
 Nimeguen, 1676, 1678.
 Nipchoo, 1727.
 Nootka Sound, 1790. Spain and England.
 Nordlingen, 1701.
 Noyon, 1516.
 Nuremberg, 1532.
 Nystett, 1721.
- Oliva, 1660.
 Orebo, 1812.
 Orthez, 1513.
 Osnabrug, 1648.
 Oviedo, 1808.
- Paris, 1572, 1727, 1761, 1762, 1763, 1782-3, 1795, 1796, 1801, 1806, 1807, 1810, 1812, 1814, 1814, 1814, 1815, 1815, 1815, 1815, 1817, 1818, 1856.
 Partition, Naples, 1501. Spain, 1698, 1700. *See* Poland, 1772, 1795.
 Passarowitz, 1718.
 Passau, 1552.

- Peronne, Treaty of, 1468. Confirming those of Arras and Conflans.
- Petersburg, 1755, 1762, 1772, 1801, 1805, 24 March 1812.
- Peterswalden, 1813.
- Pilnitz, 1791.
- Pirna, 1634.
- Poland, 1772, 1795. *See* Warsaw, Partition. *See* Partition.
- Pragmatic Sanction, 1439, 1713, 1719. [? 1512, Mezerau.]
- Prague, 1635.
- Presburg, 1805.
- Prussia, 1725, 1756, 1757, 1758.
- Public Good, 1464. *See* League for the Public Good.
- Pyrenees, 1659.
- Quadruple Alliance, 1717, 1718.
- Quadruple Treaty, 1834.
- Radstadt, 6 March, 1713-4. Concluded 1799.
- Ratisbon, 13 Oct., 1630, 1684. Confederation of the Rhine at Ratisbon. The German Princes placed themselves under the protection of Napoleon, 1 Aug., 1806.
- Religion, Peace of, 1555. *See* Augsburg.
- Roeschild, 1658.
- Rhine, 1658. *See* Confederation, 1806.
- Rio Janeiro, 1828.
- Rome, League at, 1511. Congress at, 1512.
- Russia, 1727, 1755.
- Ryswick, 1697.
- St. Cloud, 1815.
- St. Germain, 1570, 1673. *See* Vossem.
- St. Germain en Laye, 1679.
- St. Ildefonso, 1795.
- Sand, for partition of Juliers, 1614.
- Saxony, 1731.
- Scotland, Book of Treaties between England and Scotland, S. P. O. 1043 to 1586.
- Seville, 1729, Nov. 9.
- Störöd, 1613.
- Six Circles, 1696-7.
- Smalcald, 1530, 1532.
- Soissons, 1728.
- Spain, pacification of, at London, 1834.
- Stettin, 1570.
- Stockholm, 1630, 1698, 1719, 1723-4, 1732, 1798, 1800, 1808, 1813.
- Sweden. *See* Stockholm.
- Temeswar, 1664.
- Teschen, peace of, 1779.
- Teusin, 1595.
- Thirty Years' War, 1648. *See* Westphalia.
- Tilsit, 1807.
- Tolentino, 1797.
- Toplitz, 1813.
- Torstrup, Preliminaries of Rosehill, 1658.
- Travendahl, 1700.
- Triple Alliance League, 1667-8, 1716-7, 1721, 1729.
- Tropau, 1820.
- Troyes, 1420. Between England, France, and Burgundy.
- Turin, 1760.
- Turkmauchay, 1828.
- Turkey, Convention of London, 1840.
- Ulm, 1620, 1647.
- Upsal, 1654.
- Upsatlington, 1559.
- Utrecht, Union of, 1578-9. Treaty, 1545-6, 1711, 1712, 1713.
- Valençay, 1813.
- Velau, 1657.
- Verona Congress, 1822.
- Versailles, 1756, 1783.
- Vervins, 1598.
- Vienna, 1671, 1674, 1689, 1701, 1725, 1730-1, 1731, 1735, 1736, 1738, 1756, 1809, 1814 (1815, 1815, 1815).
- Vossem, 1673.
- Warsaw, 1683, 1768.
- Werben, 1631.
- Westminster, 1673-4, 1716.
- Westphalia, 1648.
- Wilna, 1561.
- Winchester, 1153.
- Windsor. *See* Bruges.
- Worms, 1743.
- Wurzburg, 1610.
- Zurich, 1815.

T R E A T I E S.

A more full account of Treaties under alphabetical arrangement, intended as a groundwork for a more particular account of the Treaties.

ABO :

A congress formed at Abo between Swedish and Russian ministers 1718, afterwards removed to Aland. (Tindal, ii. 540.)

Peace of Abo, between Russia and Sweden 7 Aug. 1743. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

ADRIANOPLE, 1829.

AIX-LA-CHAPELLE :

Treaty of 2 May 1668 between England, Holland, Sweden, France, and Spain. (Rapin, ii. 652.) This treaty was the consequence of the Triple League of England, Holland, and Sweden. Sir William Temple was Minister for England, Van Benninghen for Holland, and d'Hona for Sweden, 1668. (Hume.)

Treaty of 1748. Preliminaries, April; definitive Sept. and Oct. 1748. 30 April, preliminary articles for the Peace of Aix-la-Chapelle, signed by the Ministers of Great Britain, France, and Holland, to which the Queen of Hungary, the King of Sardinia, and the Duke of Modena shortly after acceded, and Spain and Genoa before the end of June. In Sept. and Oct. the definitive Treaty was concluded and signed by the respective powers. By this peace the Treaties of Westphalia 1648, Nimeguen 1678, 1679, Ryswick 1697, Utrecht 1713, Baden 1714, Triple Alliance 1717, Quadruple Alliance 1718, and Vienna 1738 were reviewed and confirmed. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

Plenipotentiaries for Great Britain the Earl of Sandwich and Sir Thomas Robinson. All prisoners to be released; all conquests restored, Duchies of Parma, Placentia, and Guastallo to be ceded as a settlement to the infant Don Philip and his heirs male, but in case he ascended the throne of Spain or of the Two Sicilies, or died without male issue, to revert to the House of Austria. Two persons of distinction to be sent to France as hostages till Cape Breton and all other conquests which His Britannic Majesty should have achieved in the East or West Indies before or after the preliminaries were signed, be given up. That the Assiento Contract, with the article of the Annual Ship, should be confirmed for four years, during which the enjoyment of that privilege was suspended since the commencement of the present war. Dunkirk to remain fortified on the land side, and towards the sea to continue on the footing of former treaties, &c.

9 Oct. 1818. A convention entered into by the great Powers of Europe assembled at Aix-la-Chapelle on the one part, and the

AIX-LA-CHAPELLE—*continued.*

Duke of Richelieu on the other, whereby it was stipulated that the army of occupation should quit the French territory on 30 Nov. ensuing. It was also agreed that the remaining sum due from France to the allies was 265,000,000 francs. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

AKERMANN :

Treaty of Akermann 4 Sept. 1826. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

ALAND :

A congress formed at Abo between the Swedish and Russian Ministers 1718; afterwards removed to Aland. (Tindal, ii. 540.)

ALTENA :

For settling differences between Denmark and Holstein 20 June 1689.

ALT RANSTADT :

Peace of, between Charles XII. of Sweden and Augustus of Poland, 24 Sept. 1706. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

AMERICA :

American disturbances began with the destruction of the tea on board three sloops at Boston 21 Dec. 1773.

Congress opened at Philadelphia 5 Dec. 1774.

Hostilities commenced at Lexington 19 April 1775. American Provinces sign Articles of Union 20 May 1775.

Declaration of Independence 4 July 1776.

Treaty ratified between France and the States acknowledging their independence 6 Feb. 1778.

The preliminary articles between Great Britain and the United States of America acknowledging their independence was signed at Paris 13 Nov. 1782. Richard Oswald British Commissioner. American Commissioners John Adams, B. Franklin, John Jay, and Henry Laurens. This treaty not to be concluded till the terms of a treaty shall be agreed on between Great Britain and France. Caleb Whitefoord, Secretary to British Commission. W. S. Franklin, Secretary to American Commission. (Annual Register, vol. xxv. p. 231.)

Definitive Treaty between Great Britain and the United States of America 3 Sept. 1783. Plenipotentiary for Great Britain David Hartley. Plenipotentiaries for America John Adams, Ben. Franklin, and John Jay. Signed at Paris 3 Sept. 1783.

Treaties between England and France, and England and Spain, connected with the peace of America, of the same date as the above.

Thirteen Provinces of America declared independent 3 Sept. 1783:—1. New Hampshire; 2. Massachusetts Bay; 3. Rhode Island and Providence Plantation; 4. Connecticut; 5. New York; 6. New Jersey; 7. Pennsylvania; 8. Delaware; 9. Maryland; 10. Virginia; 11. North Carolina; 12. South Carolina; 13. Georgia.

See VERSAILLES.

AMERICAN TREATY :

First American Treaty between England and Spain 1667 made more general and complete 1670, renewing all right of trading with each others colonies. (Hume's remarks at end of Jac. II.)
See MADRID.

AMIENS (1801, 1802):

The preliminaries of this peace were negotiated in London by Lord Hawkesbury for England, and Louis William Otto for France, who had been some time resident in England, as a Commissary for exchange of prisoners; signed 1 Oct. 1801. The ratification of these preliminaries was brought from Paris in eleven days by Colonel Lauriston. By this treaty Britain restored to France and her Allies every possession or colony taken during the war, except the Spanish island of Trinidad and the Dutch settlement at Ceylon. The Cape of Good Hope to be a free port, and Malta to be restored to the order. In order to conclude this treaty Lord Cornwallis was sent to France, and Amiens was the scene of negotiation, and Jos. Buonaparte received full power to negotiate with the British Plenipotentiary. On the 25 March 1802 the seal was put to the treaty of Amiens. By the final settlement of the peace part of Portuguese Guiana was given up to the French by a new adjustment of boundaries. As to Malta, one half of the soldiers in garrison to be natives, the rest to be furnished by the King of Naples for a time; the independence of the island to be guaranteed to the Knights by Great Britain, France, Austria, Spain, Russia, and Prussia; its ports to be free to all nations. (Continuation to Smollett.)

ARMED NEUTRALITY :

First Conventions for, between Russia, Denmark, and Sweden, 9 July, 1 Aug., 1780. The States General acceded 24 Dec. 1780. King of Prussia acceded to armed neutrality 8 May 1781, and on 9 Oct. the Emperor of Germany joined it. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

A Treaty of Armed Neutrality ratified between Russia, Denmark, and Sweden at St. Petersburg, in order to cause their flags to be respected by the belligerent powers. The principle that neutral flags protect neutral bottoms being contrary to the maritime system of England, the English Cabinet remonstrated when the Emperor Paul caused an embargo to be laid on all English vessels in his ports, 16 Dec. 1800. Prussia afterwards acceded to this treaty. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

ARRAS, 1435, 1482. (Haydn's Dictionary of Dates.)

ASSIENTO (Contract; commonly called El Pacto del Assiento de Negroes):

Concluded at Madrid 26 March 1713. The King of Spain granted to the South Sea Company the contract for introducing negroes into his American dominions. See articles of Treaty of Utrecht. This treaty was to last from 1 May 1713 to 1 May 1743. The King of France before the above in 1700 formed a new Assiento Treaty. (Tindal, ii. 392.) (Smollett, 97.)

Between England and Spain, by which England renounced the Assiento contract for slaves, 5 Oct. 1750. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) See remuneration to the English merchants as to the Assiento Treaty of 1713 in the treaty of Madrid 1750.

AUGSBURG :

Peace of Religion concluded at Augsburg. A confirmation of treaty of Passau establishing the free exercise of the Protestant religion 1555. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

League of, formed by Prince of Orange against France, by which the whole empire united for its defence against France. Spain and Holland became parties; Sweden and Denmark seemed to favour the same cause. (Smollett, p. 859.) This treaty was concluded at Augsburg 9 July 1686 between the Emperor Leopold, Charles II. King of Spain for the Circle of Burgundy, Charles XI. King of Sweden for the provinces that he had in Germany, and the other three Circles and Princes of the empire. (Recueil des Traitez de Paix, tom. IV, S. P. O.)

England and Spain acceded to this treaty 1689. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 705.)

See PARIS, 1761.

AUSTRIA :

League of Austria 1683; Emperor, Sweden, Holland, Circle of Franconia, &c., against France; formed by Prince of Orange. (Tindal, i. 36.)

BADEN (in Switzerland) :

Peace of Baden between France and the Emperor. Landau ceded to France 17 Sept. 1714. The peace was first signed at Radstadt in Germany 6 March 1713-4. Afterwards at Baden in Switzerland 7 Sept. 1714. (L'Art de Vérifier les Dates.) (Annual Register, v. 234.) (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

BALTA LIMA :

Which regulated the relation of the Porte and Russia with regard to the Danubian principalities 1 May 1849. (Times, 18 June 1853, p. 6.)

BARCELONA :

Treaty between Pope and Emperor signed at Barcelona 29 June 1529. (Rapin, i. 784.)

BARRIER TREATIES :

The Allies engaged to use their endeavours to recover the Spanish Netherlands as a barrier between Holland and France. See Hague Grand Alliance, 1701.

Barrier Treaty signed by Lord Townsend 29 Oct. 1709. The Duke of Marlborough was also there. The States bound themselves to maintain the Queen's title to her dominions and the Protestant succession. England was to maintain the barrier of the States which consisted of some places they were to garrison, the sovereignty of which was still in the Crown of Spain, &c. This is known by the name of the Barrier Treaty. (Tindal, ii. 120, 240, 241, 241.)

The Barrier Treaty negotiating at Antwerp between the Emperor and the States General, drew also the attention of the new King (George I.) And General Cadogan, an intimate friend of the Duke of Marlborough, was sent as Plenipotentiary, 1714. Ratified Nov. 1715. (Tindal, ii. 408, 464.)

BARRIER TREATIES—*continued.*

The Emperor, by his Ministers at Antwerp, concluded the Barrier Treaty with Holland; by one of the articles the Emperor agreed that Holland should put garrisons in certain towns of the Low Countries, 15 Nov. 1715. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates.*)

BASLE :

Peace of, between Prussia and French Republic 5 April 1795. Between France and Spain ratified 22 July 1795. Spanish St. Domingo ceded to France. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

BAYONNE :

Treaty of, whereby Charles IV. ceded all his titles to Spain and its dependencies to Napoleon, expressly resigning to him the right of transmitting the Crown to whomsoever he pleased, 5 May 1808. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

BEEKASKOG :

An Alliance, offensive and defensive, between Great Britain and Sweden, entered into at Beckaskog, 31 Aug. 1805. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

BELGRADE :

Peace of, between the Emperor and the Turks, the Emperor giving up Belgrade and Servia, 18 Sept. 1739. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

BERENWALD :

The Swedish Grand Alliance. A grand alliance negotiated at Paris between France and Sweden for liberty of Protestants and Germans, &c., to include the Catholic league not taking part with Ferdinand. Signed by France and Sweden at Berenwald in Brandenburg 13 Jan. 1631. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.*)

BERLIN :

Berlin, France, and the Elector of Brandenburg, 31 Dec. 1669. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 681.*)

Berlin, Emperor, Spain, Holland, &c. against France 1 July 1674. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 686.*)

The peace between the King of Prussia and the Queen of Hungary. First treaty at Breslau 11 June 1742; the second at Berlin 28 July 1742; England, Poland, Denmark, Prussia, Holland are included. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates.*)

Peace of Berlin between the King of Poland with the Queen of Hungary (the Empress Maria Theresa), Silesia given up to Prussia, 28 June 1742. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

Between Prussia and France. Neutrality of the north of Germany guaranteed 5 Aug. 1796. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

Convention of Berlin, whereby Napoleon remitted to Prussia the sum due on the war debt, and withdrew his troops from many of the fortresses in order to reinforce his armies in Spain 5 Nov. 1808. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

BIAGROSSA :

Treaty between Lewis XII. and the Pope concluded there about July 1509. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates.*)

BILEFELD :

Alliance of Circle of Westphalia at Bilefeld 7 April 1671, for their common defence, and indirectly for Holland. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 682.)

BLOIS :

Between France and Venetians 14 March 1512-3. (Rapin, i. 720.)
League between England and France negotiated at Paris. Signed at Blois 11 April 1572. Walsingham was one of the English Plenipotentiaries. The Earl of Lincoln and a train of nobility were sent to France to see the treaty sworn to. They set out from England 26 May 1572. This treaty on the part of France was to lull the Protestants, as it just preceded the massacre of St. Bartholomew. (Rapin, ii. 49.)

BOLOGNA :

Treaty between France and the Pope 1515. (Rapin, i. 731. 734.)
Italian League of, 24 Feb. 1532-3. (Rapin, i. 796.)

BREDA :

See the Articles of the Treaty. (Rapin, ii. 646.)
Plenipotentiaries Lord Holles and Mr. Henry Coventry for England. From France, Count d'Estrades and Mons. Courtin. From Denmark, Messrs. Klingenberg and Canisius. From States General, Messrs. Beverninck, Ilubert and Tongstal. Mediators from King of Sweden, Messrs. Fleming and Coet, the latter dying, Count de Dhona the Swedish Ambassador to the States took his place. King Charles desired satisfaction for the two ships, the Good Hope and Bon Aventure, taken or sunk before the treaty of 1662, and to have the Isle of Poloron restored to England. Treaty signed 21 July 1667. (Rapin, ii. 644. 645.) Hume says the treaty was signed 10 July.

BRESLAU, 1742. See BERLIN.

BRETIGNY, 1360. (See Rapin, i. 432.)

BROEMSBROE : }

BROEMSBROHE : }

Peace between Denmark and Sweden 1644. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.)

BRUGES or WINDSOR :

Cardinal Wolsey went from Calais 12 Aug. 1521 to Bruges, and concluded a treaty with the Emperor against France, 24 Nov. 1521. Sworn to by Henry and the Emperor at Windsor June 1522. This was called the Treaty of Bruges or Windsor, being sworn to at Windsor by Henry and the Emperor June 1522. (Rapin, i. 748. 751. 762.)

BRUNSWICK :

7 May 1643. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 647.)

Emperor and Elector of Brandenburg induced Denmark, Dukes of Brunswick and Luneburg and Hesse Cassel to join confederation against France 22 Sept. 1672. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 684.)

The Congress at Brunswick for settling the various treaties of King George I. 1716, 1720. (Tindal, ii. 506. 619.)

BRUSSELS :

Treaty between England and Low Countries at Brussels 24 Feb. 1515-6. (Rapin, i. 734.)

BUCHAREST :

Preliminaries of peace ratified at Bucharest between Russia and Turkey, it being stipulated that the Pruth should form the limits of those empires, 28 May 1812. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

**BYDGOSZ : }
BROMBERG : }**

6 Nov. 1657. Treaty of Velau 19 Sept. 1657 between Poland and Brandenburg confirmed by this.

CALAIS :

Congress of Calais (Wolsey mediator) between the Pope, the Emperor, and France, 25 July 1521. (Rapin, i. 746. 747.)

Diet at Calais and Burborough 1545. (Galba, B. x. 210. 212. 214. 225. 243, &c.)

CAMBRAY :

League of, against Venice, 1508. (Hume.) 10 Dec. (Rapin, i. 706.)

This league was between the Pope, the Emperor, and the Kings of France and Spain. Venice ceded her possessions in Naples to Spain. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

Between Maximilian, Emperor, Charles King of Spain, and Francis I. of France, against the Turk, 11 March 1516-7. (Traitez de Paix.)

General Peace 5 Aug. 1529 Margaret of Austria and Louisa of Savoy met at Cambray and settled the terms of pacification between the French King and the Emperor. On this occasion Henry VIII. sent the King of France an acquittal of 600,000 crowns. Francis Sforza obtained the investiture of Milan. (Hume.)

Congress opened for negotiating peace between England, France, and Spain. Queen Mary dying during these negotiations, they were continued at Cateau-Cambresis. The English Plenipotentiaries at Cambray were Earl of Arundel, Bishop of Ely, and Dean Wotton, 1558. (Rapin, ii. 49.)

Congress opened at Cambray 1721. The Ambassadors of England and France had the title of Mediators to terminate the differences between the Courts of Vienna and Madrid. Broken off without agreeing. (Tindal, ii. 650.)

Lord Polwarth and Charles Lord Whitworth were appointed Plenipotentiaries at Congress of Cambray. Their instructions dated 9 Feb. 1721-2. (MSS., S. P. O.)

King George's answer declining the sole mediation came to Spain 24 April 1724.

Their differences were at length settled by treaty of Vienna signed 30 April 1725.

This Congress, which opened 1721 and lasted till 1725, was to adjust the differences between Spain and the Emperor, which were at last adjusted by treaty of Vienna between those Powers.

Opening of Congress of Cambray to settle differences between Emperor and Spain 26 Jan. 1724. (L'Art de Vérifier les Dates.)

CAMPE (a small place between Ardres and Guisnes) :

Peace of Campe between Henry VIII. and Francis I. and Scotland was included. The peace was signed by the Commissioners 7 June 1546. Henry VIII. to retain Boulogne during eight years, or till the former debt due by Francis should be paid. This debt was settled at 2,000,000 livres, besides a claim of 500,000 livres to be afterwards adjusted. (Hume.) The English Commissioners were Viscount Lisle, Sir W. Paget, and Dr. Wotton Dean of Canterbury. (Rapin, I. 844, note 1.)

CAMPO FORMIO :

Treaty between the Emperor and the French. Preliminaries were signed at the castle of Eckenwald in Styria, which has since been known by the name of the Treaty of Leoben, and which served as the foundation of the definitive Treaty of Campo Formio, 18 April 1797. (Hume.)

Treaty between France and Austria, the latter yielding the Low Countries and the Ionian Islands to France, and Milan, Mantua, and Modena to the Cisalpine Republic, 17 Oct. 1797. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

CAPUA :

Convention entered into near Capua between the Austrian Commander and the English Envoy and Joachim Murat, by which the latter surrendered his kingdom to King Ferdinand, 20 May 1815. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

CARLOWITZ :

Peace of, between Turkey and Germany, Poland, Russia, and Venice, 26 Jan. 1698-9. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

CARLSBAD :

Congress of 1 Aug. 1819. (Companion to Almanac 1831.)

CATEAU-CAMBRESIS :

20 Sept. 1559. (Hume.) [? 2 April. (See Rapin, II. 54.)] Between England, France, and Spain. The negotiations were first at Cercamp, then at Cateau-Cambresis. Ambassadors for England, Lord Effingham, Bishop of Ely, and Dr. Wotton. It appears by Rapin, II. 51, that these negotiations were in continuation of those of Cambray, Oct. 1558 ; Queen Mary having died while these negotiations were pending.

CERCAMP. See CATEAU-CAMBRESIS.

CHAMBORD :

Treaty of, confirming the league between France and Protestants of Germany 15 Jan. 1551-2. (See Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

CHATILLON :

Negotiations there between the Plenipotentiaries of the Allies and France beginning of 1814. (Continuation to Smollett, p. 364.) Congress of, between the four great Powers allied against France, at which Caulaincourt attended on the part of France, 5 Feb. 1814. Broke up 19 March 1814. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

CHAUMONT :

Treaty of, 1 March 1814, by which Austria, Russia, England, and Prussia undertook each to bring 150,000 men into the field, and engaged, should Buonaparte reject the propositions offered to him, to employ all their means in a vigorous prosecution of the war. (Continuation to Smollett, p. 364.) (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

CHERRASE (Italy) See Sir Josh. Williamson's Collection, No. 186, new numbers, S. P. O.

CHIERASCO :

Treaty of, by which the Duke of Nevers finally took possession of his Mantuan territories, 6 April 1631. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 627.)

CHINA. See NIPCHOO.

CHUNAR (India), 1781.

CINTRA :

Convention of, 30 Aug. 1808, the French agreeing to evacuate Portugal. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

CIRCLES :

Association of Six Circles, Upper and Lower Rhine, Franconia, Bavaria, Suabia, and Westphalia, for defence of empire, &c., 13, 23 Jan. 1697. (Extract of Treaty.) (MSS., S. P. O.)

CLEVES :

Peace between Dutch and Bishop of Munster 18 April 1666. (Rapin, II. 642.)

Definitive Treaty between Elector of Brandenburg and Palatine of Neuburg for division of Juliers 16 Sept. 1666. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 679.)

CLOPPENBURG :

To divide the spoil taken by the Allies from Sweden 1676. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 690.)

CLOSTERSEVEN :

Made between Duke of Cumberland and Marshal Richelieu under mediation of Denmark, by which Cumberland was obliged to withdraw his troops. Convention of, 10 Sept. 1757. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

COALITION (against France):

First Coalition 26 June 1792, and Prussia issued a Manifesto. Second Coalition 22 June 1799; Great Britain, Emperors of Russia and Austria, Naples, Portugal, Turkey, Barbary States. Third Coalition: The Treaty of Petersburg entered into a third coalition against France, England and Russia being the contracting parties, 8 April 1805. On 9 Aug. Austria agreed to Treaty of Petersburg, and the third coalition was signed 8 Sept. 1805; Great Britain, Russia, Austria, Sweden, and Naples being the contracting parties. Fourth Coalition 6 Oct. 1806; Great Britain, Russia, Prussia, and Saxony. Fifth Coalition 9 April 1809; Great Britain and Austria. Sixth Coalition 1 March 1813, between Russia and Prussia; ratified at Kalisch. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

COGNAC, 17 May 1526. (Rapin, I. 767.)

COLMAR :

France and the Generals of Saxe-Weimar, the latter being dead,
9 Oct. 1639. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 642.)

COLOGNE :

A Congress was opened at Cologne under the mediation of Sweden. The demands of England and France were such as must have reduced the Hollanders to perpetual servitude. Broke up without making peace 1673.

The first of the correspondence relative to the Cologne Treaty will be found in vol. II. of the Cologne Treaty (State Paper Office), on the top of the press, middle room library; and the first letter is dated 17 May 1673, from Quenborough, the Plenipotentiaries being then on their voyage to Cologne.

Letter of Revocation of the English Plenipotentiaries at Cologne, dated 27 March 1674. See a volume marked "vol. 1." of the Cologne Treaty, top of the presses, middle room library, S. P. O.

The English made a separate peace with the Hollanders at Westminster 19 Feb. 1674 (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 686), which was proclaimed in London 28 Feb. 1674. All possessions restored to the same condition as before the war. The English planters in Surinam were allowed to remove at pleasure. The States agreed to pay King Charles 800,000 patacoons near 300,000*l.* (Hume.)

Count Kœnigseg, Ambassador for the Emperor; Duke of Chaulnes for France; the Count of Lyra for Spain; Jenkins for England; the Pensionary Fagel for Holland; the Count of Sparre for Sweden. The Emperor caused the Count of Furstenburg to be seized at Cologne, which broke up the Congress, 1674. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 685.)

The instructions of the Earl of Sunderland, Sir Leoline Jenkins, and Sir Jos. Williamson to treat of a peace with the States General, is dated 9 June 1673, to be found in vol. I. of the Cologne Treaty correspondence, middle room library, top of the presses, right-hand side, S. P. O. The Earl was at this time very ill at Paris. See Lord Arlington's letter; the first in this book.

COMPIEGNE :

Renewal of alliance between Sweden and France 28 April 1635. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.)

CONCORDAT (at Fontainebleau) :

Concordat between the Pope and Buonaparte, signed at Paris 15 July 1801. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

Between Napoleon and Pius VII., 25 Jan. 1813. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

CONFEDERATION OF THE RHINE :

Formed under the auspices of Napoleon 12 July 1806. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

CONSTANTINOPLE :

Peace between Russia and Turkey 16 April 1712. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

CONVENTION TREATY :

Concluded at the Pardo 13 Jan. 1739, [? 1738-9]. The history of this treaty will be found in a printed vol. 8vo. among the books of the State Paper Office.

COPENHAGEN :

Denmark and Holstein 22 May 1658. (Abrégé de l'Hist d'Allemagne, 668.)

Peace between Sweden and Denmark 27 May 1660. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

France and Denmark 10 July 1813. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

See DANISH SUCCESSION.

COSEN :

Treaty of peace and alliance signed at Cosen, between Napoleon and Elector of Saxony, who then assumed the title of King, 11 Dec. 1806. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

CRESSY } (in Valois):
 CREPY }

Peace with France, England, and the Emperor, signed at Cressy, 1544. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

Separate peace between the Emperor and France, 19 Sept. 1544. (Rapin, i. 840.)

DANISH SUCCESSION :

The Protocol of Warsaw relative thereto, dated 24 May, 5 June, 1851. The treaty signed 26 April, 8 May, 1852. (Printed Papers, House of Commons 1856, No. 58.)

DENMARK AND HOLSTEIN, 22 May 1658. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.)

DORTMUND :

As to the succession of Cleves 1609 or 1610. The King of France acceded to it in 1610. The Duke of Cleves and Juliers died in 1609.

DOVER :

A secret treaty between the King (Car. II.) and the King of France 1670. The Duchess of Orleans came to manage the treaty at Dover. The Duke of Buckingham, under another pretence, was sent to France to sign it. Its object was to humble the Dutch, to give Car. II. absolute authority over his Parliament, and to establish the Catholic religion in his dominions. (Rapin, ii. 657.)

DRESDEN :

Saxony and Hanover Aug. 1731.

Peace of, between Saxony, Prussia, and Queen of Hungary, confirming treaties of Berlin and Breslau, 25 Dec. 1745. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

See SAXONY.

ESLINGUEN :

Treaty between Francis I. and Protestants of the Empire 1532. (L'Art de Vérifier les Dates.)

FALCZI :

Peace of, between Russia and Turkey, 2 July, 1711. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

FAMILY COMPACT OF THE BOURBONS:

Signed at Paris 15 Aug. 1761. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

By this treaty the several branches of the House of Bourbon were entwined in the closest union. Spain engaged to assist France with as much vigour as if the two kingdoms had been one. The Two Sicilies and the Duchy of Parma were united in the same bonds and community of interests. This compact was the result of Pitt's aversion to peace, in consequence of which the negotiations of Paris failed. (Continuation to Smollett, p. 11.)

FLORENCE:

Between France and Naples. France acquired isles of Elba, &c., 28 March 1801. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

FONTAINEBLEAU:

Peace between France and Denmark 2 Sept. 1679. Between Emperor and Holland 8 Nov. 1785. Concordat at Fontainebleau between Napoleon and the Pope 25 Jan. 1813. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

See PARIS, 1762.

FRIBOURG:

Francis I. and the Switzers 29 Nov. 1516. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates.*)

FRIEDWALD:

Treaty of, between France and the Protestant Princes of Germany, 5 Oct. 1551. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

FUESSEN:

Peace of, between Queen of Hungary and Elector of Bavaria, 23 April 1745. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

GERMANIC CONFEDERATION:

Between Saxony, Brandenburg, and Hanover, 23 July 1785. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

GERTRUYDENBURG:

Treaty with Holland and England 1678.

Conferences at, between France and Holland, 1709-10. (Tindal, II. 164.)

See COLOGNE.

GHENT:

Pacification of, by which foreign troops were expelled from the Netherlands, and the Inquisition abolished, 8 Nov. 1576.

Peace of, between Great Britain and the United States of America, 24 Dec. 1814.

GRAND ALLIANCE:

The commencement of the Grand Alliance was in 1689.

See BERENWALD, 1631. HAGUE, 1701. VIENNA, 1689.

GREECE. See LONDON, 1829.**HAGUE (Grand Alliance):**

1659. See Triple League of the Hague 1667-8.

Treaty of the Hague, between England, France, and Holland, to maintain the equilibrium of the North, 21 May 1659. (See Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

HAGUE—*continued.*

1669. Treaty between Holland and Portugal 7 May 1669. (*See* Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1672. Holland, Emperor, Brandenburg, against France, 25 July 1672. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne*, 683.)
1678. Lawrence Hyde sent from England, and concluded a treaty with Holland, to oblige France and Spain to accept terms proposed, 6 Jan. 1678. (*Hume*, 803.) *See* NIMEGUEN.
1684. Truce signed at Hague for twenty years 29 June 1684. (*Tindal*, i. 36.)
- 1690-1. Hague Congress. The most glorious congress that ever yet appeared of Christian Princes and Ministers was assembled at the Hague to concert measures with King William for the defence of the liberties of Europe against the encroachments of France 1690-1. King William's own subjects who attended him on this occasion were the Dukes of Norfolk and Ormond, Earls of Devonshire, Dorset, Essex, Nottingham, Scarborough, Selkirk, Bishop of London, Lord Dramlendrits, Lord Dursley, Earls of Portland and Monmouth, Duke of Schomberg, Count Meinhard, &c. For Foreign Princes and Ambassadors, *see* *Tindal*, i. 164, note. Earl of Nottingham, Viscount Dursley, Lord Berkley (son of Earl of Berkley), Plenipotentiaries. Original documents appointing them 29 Dec. 1690. (*State Paper Office.*)
1696. Grand Alliance between Emperor, Spain, England, Holland, &c., renewed at the Hague, 1696. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.*)
1701. A Treaty concluded at the Hague 7 Sept. 1701. The objects proposed were to procure satisfaction to the Emperor in the Spanish succession, and sufficient security for the dominions and commerce of the Allies. They engaged to use their endeavours for recovering the Spanish Netherlands as a barrier between Holland and France, and for putting the Emperor in possession of Milan, Naples, and Sicily, with certain lands and islands upon the coast of Tuscany belonging to the Spanish dominions. Agreed that England and the States General should keep whatever lands and cities they should conquer from the Spaniards in the Indies; that they should concur in preventing the union of France and Spain under the same government, and hinder the French from possessing the Spanish Indies, &c. (*Smollett*, 97.) *See* the several Treaties of the Grand Alliance pertaining to this country. *See also* VIENNA.
- Portugal did not enter into the Grand Alliance till May 1703. Ratified July. (*See* *Tindal*, i. 624.)
1709. Negotiations for peace there. Marlborough and Lord Townsend Ambassadors from England; Prince Eugene and Count Zinzendorf for Emperor; Monsieur Rouillé and afterwards Marquis de Torcy for France, March, April, May, 1709. (*Tindal*, ii. 120, &c.)
- The preliminary articles were ratified and published by the Allies June 1709. Rejected by France. (*Tindal*, ii. 131.)
1717. Triple Alliance of the Hague 1717. *See* TRIPLE ALLIANCE.

HALLE :

Treaty of, between Protestant Princes of the Empire, 1610.
(Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

HAMBURG, TREATY OF :

France and Sweden renewed their alliance 4 March 1638. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne*, 640.)

HANOVER :

There was a Congress at Brunswick for settling the various treaties of George I. with other Princes 1716. (*Tindal*, ii. 506.) King George concluded a treaty of peace at Hanover with Ulrica Queen of Sweden. By this treaty the Queen yielded for ever to the Royal and Electoral House of Brunswick the Duchies of Bremen and Verden. (He had taken possession of them in Oct. 1715, by virtue of a Treaty with the King of Denmark who had conquered them from Sweden.) The King obliged himself to pay a million rix dollars, and to renew the alliances formerly subsisting between his predecessors and that kingdom, 1719. (*Smollett*, 205.)

There was also a Treaty between King George and the Queen of Sweden concluded at Stockholm 1720, by which the King engaged to send a fleet into the Mediterranean to act against the Czar of Muscovy if he should reject reasonable terms of peace with Sweden, &c. Sir J. Norris was sent with a fleet. (*Smollett*, 208.)

King George and the Regent of France (Duke of Orleans) joined their endeavours to establish two Congresses, one at Brunswick for the affairs of the north, and the other at Cambray for the rest of Europe. The Congress at Cambray opened in 1721. This Congress was appointed to adjust the differences between Spain and the Emperor, and continued till 1725, when the Treaty of Vienna between Spain and the Emperor was made. (*Tindal*, ii. 619, 650, 689.)

Treaty concluded between England, France, and Prussia, in the usual forms of a defensive alliance, Sept. 1725. (*Tindal*.)

The Hanover Treaty concluded between England, France, and Prussia, as an act of self-defence against the Vienna Treaty, 3 Sept. 1725. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) The United States acceded to this treaty August 1726. (*Tindal*, ii. 699.)

King of Sweden's accession 14 March 1726-7. (*Tindal*, ii. 705.)

Hesse-Cassel Treaty concluded during the King's stay at Hanover with the Landgrave of Hesse-Cassel [? 1755]. (*Smollett*, 358.)

See PRUSSIA. RUSSIA. STOCKHOLM.

HEIDENHEIM :

Circles of Suabia and Franconia renew their association, protesting against any interference on the subject of the succession in Spain, 23 Nov. 1700.

See HEILBRON.

HEILBRON :

Treaty of, between Sweden and the northern Protestant States of Germany, after the death of Gustavus Adolphus, March 1633. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

The Circles of Bavaria, Suabia, Franconia, High and Low Palatinate, conclude an association of neutrality respecting the Spanish

HEILBRON—*continued.*

succession, similar to that of the year preceding at Heidenheim.
The association broken by intrigues of the Emperor, &c. same year
1701. (*Abrégé d' l'Hist. d'Allemagne.*)

HILDESHEIM :

Treaties of Neutrality : France, and Hanover [? 1671]. (*Abrégé
de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 682.*)

HOLY ALLIANCE, 1815 :

26 Sept. 1815. (*Continuation to Smollett, 378.*)

HOLY LEAGUE, 1511 :

Against Louis XII. of France, 1511. (*Rapin, l. 712. 713. 714. 715,
note.*)

HUBERTSBERG :

Peace of, between Prussia, Austria, and Saxony, end of seven
years' war, 15 Feb. 1762-3, 1756 to 1763. (*Companion to Al-
manac, 1831.*)

KAINARJI (KUTCHUK) :

Between Russia and Turkey 1774.

KALISCH. *See* Coalition (the sixth) 1813.**KIEL :**

Treaty of, between Great Britain, Sweden, and Denmark ; Norway
ceded to Sweden, 14 Jan. 1814. (*Companion to Almanac,
1831.*)

KUTCHUK. *See* KAINARJI.**LAYBACH :**

The Congress of Laybach, which had been for some time attended
by the Sovereigns of Austria, Russia, and Prussia, finally broke
up, having issued two circulars stating it to be their resolution
to occupy Naples with Austrian troops, and proscribe popular
insurrection. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

LEIPZIG :

Alliance of, between Elector of Saxony and Protestant Princes,
April 1631. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)
Saxony renounced protection of Erfort 20 Dec. 1665. (*Abrégé de
l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 677.*)

LEOBEN :

Between France, and Austria 18 April 1797.
See CAMPO FORMIO.

LIEBAU :

Treaty, which annulled the feudal subjection of the Duchy of
Prussia, to the Crown of Sweden 10 Nov. 1656.

LISBON :

Peace of, between Spain and Portugal, through the mediation of
England. Independence of Portugal acknowledged by Spain
13 Feb. 1667-8. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

LISLE :

- Treaty between Henry VIII. and Governess of Low Countries
15 Oct. 1513. (Rapin, i. 723.)
Negotiations at Lisle for a peace broken off 1797. (Chronology.)

LONDON :

1511. League between Henry VIII. and Ferdinand of Arragon
for conquest of Guienne 17 Nov. 1511. (Rapin, i. 711.)
(Act. Pub. xiii. 311.)
1515. Treaty concluded at London between England and Ferdi-
nand of Arragon 19 Oct. 1515. (Rapin, i. 732.) (Act.
Pub. xiii. 520. 528.)
1516. Treaty between England, Emperor, and Spain. The Pope
to be the head of the League. Swiss Cantons, &c. to be
admitted if they chose. Concluded at London 29 Oct. 1516.
King of Castile did not ratify it till 1517. (Rapin, i.
735. 736.)
1532. League between France and England 23 June 1532. (Ra-
pin, i. 793.)
1742. Between Great Britain and Prussia 18 Nov. 1742. (Com-
panion to Almanac, 1831.)
1801. Preliminary articles of peace between France and England
signed at London by Lord Hawkesbury and M. Otto 1 Oct.
1801. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) This was the
preliminary treaty to peace of Amiens. See AMIENS.
1829. Between Great Britain, Russia, and France, for settle-
ment of affairs of Greece, 6 July 1829. (Companion to Al-
manac, 1831.)
1834. Quadruple Treaty, between King of Great Britain, Queen
Regent of Spain, King of the French, and Duke of Bra-
ganza, Regent of Portugal; signed at London, 22 April
1834.

LORETTO :

- Secret Treaty between France and Savoy about beginning of 1696.
The treaty was again openly concluded 23 Aug. 1696. (Tin-
dal, i. 328. 330.)

LUBEC :

- Peace of, between the Emperor and King of Denmark, 22 May
1629. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

LUNDEN :

- Denmark and France at Fontainebleau 11 Sept. 1679, and Denmark
and Sweden at Lunden 26 Sept. 1679.

LUNEVILLE :

- Treaty of, between France and Austria, signed at Luneville 9 Feb.
1801, by which France obtained a cession of all the German
territories on the left bank of the Rhine, making that river, from
the place where it leaves Switzerland to that where it enters
Holland, the boundary of the new republic. Istria, Dalmatia, and
the Venetian Isles of the Adriatic were secured to Austria,
together with Venice, the Bocca di Cattaro, the canals, and coun-
try included between the hereditary States of Austria, the
Adriatic Sea, and the Adige, from the Tyrol to the mouth of the
sea; the towing path of the Adige to form the line of limitation.
France took for the Italian Republic Tuscany and the Modenese,
whose Sovereigns were to be indemnified by other territories
from the Princes of Germany. (Continuation to Smollett.)

LUXEMBOURG :

Treaty of, between Emperor, Circles of Upper Rhine, Suabia, and Franconia, for defence of the Empire and abolition of the Chambers of Reunion, 1682. Sweden acceded 12 Oct. 1682 ; also others. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne*, 697.) For Chambers of Reunion, *see* FRANCE, 1680.

MADRID :

1526. Treaty of, between Charles V. and his prisoner Francis I., 14 Jan. 1526. (*Hume.*) 1525-6. (*Rapin*, i. 766.)

1630. Treaty of Madrid between Philip IV. King of Spain and Charles I. King of England. (*See Recueil des Traitez de Paix*, iii. 306.)

Treaty of Madrid between Charles II. King of England and

1667. Charles II. King of Spain 23 May 1667. Also 8, 18 July

1670. 1670, to settle differences in America. (*See Recueil des Traitez de Paix*, iv., 193. 228. 284.)

1721. Treaty of peace between Great Britain and Spain, signed at Madrid 13 June 1721, N.S. The same day another treaty was signed at Madrid ; a defensive alliance between Great Britain, France, and Spain, called "The Triple Alliance."

1727-8. Preliminary articles of peace signed at Madrid by the Ministers of the Emperor, England, France, and the States, which opened the way to the Congress, 24 Feb. 1727-8. (*Tindal*, ii. 711.)

1739. There was a Convention between Great Britain and Spain concluded at the Pardo 14 Jan. 1739. Violent debates in Parliament on this. War made against Spain by Great Britain same year 23 Oct. 1739. In order to discuss those points between Great Britain and Spain, which had not been settled by the Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle, conferences were also begun at Madrid and carried on by Mr. Keene, Plenipotentiary of His Britannic Majesty and Don Joseph de Carvajal and Lancaster the Spanish King's Minister. At length a treaty was concluded. The King of Spain engaged to pay in three months to the South Sea Company of England 100,000*l.* as an indemnification for all claims upon his Crown by virtue of the Assiento, &c. 1750. (*Annual Register*, v. 234.) (*Smollett*, 255. 258. 319.)

The Assiento contract was renounced by England by treaty between England and Spain 5 Oct. 1750. (*Companion to Almanac*, 1831.)

1801. Between France and Spain 21 March 1801, whereby the estates of Parma were yielded to France, who in return ceded Tuscany to Infanta Prince of Parma, with title of King of Etruria. (*Companion to Almanac*, 1831.)

Between France and Portugal, signed at Madrid 29 Sept. 1801. (*Companion to Almanac*, 1831.)

See CONVENTION TREATY.

MAGDEBURG :

A league of Protestant German Princes formed there [? about 1686]. About time of Treaty of Augsburg. (*Smollett*, p. 859.)

MANTUA :

Congress of Mantua 1511. Another Congress at Mantua 1512. (*Rapin*, i. 711. 716.)

MECHLIN :

League between Henry VIII., Governess of Low Countries, &c., against France, 5 April 1513. (Rapin, i. 720.)

METHUEN :

The Methuen Treaty between England and Portugal, principally for regulation of commerce, 1703. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

MOORE (a House belonging to Henry VIII. in Hertfordshire) :

Divers Treaties between England and France signed at Moore 30 Aug., and ratified by the Regent of France, Oct. 1525. (Rapin, i. 765.)

MUNSTER. See WESTPHALIA.**NAPLES :**

Treaty between Louis XII. of France and Ferdinand of Spain for division of Naples 1501. This partition gave rise to a war, and eventually Naples remained in possession of Spain. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

NAUMBURG :

Treaty of, between Augustus Elector of Saxony and deposed Elector John Frederick, the Electorate to descend to John Frederick and his heirs, in default of heirs male of Augustus, 1554.

NEUTRALITY :

Treaty of Neutrality between France and Naples 21 Sept. 1805. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
See ARMED NEUTRALITY.

NICE :

Treaty between Francis I. and Charles V. June 1838. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

NIMEGUEN :

1676 to 1678-9. Emperor acceded to it 5 Feb. 1678-9 ; Sweden 29 March 1679.

Sir Leoline Jenkins and Sir William Temple arrived at Rotterdam from England on their way to Nimeguen 23 Dec. 1 Jan. 1675-6. (See Nimeguen Treaty Papers, vol. i., on the top of the press, middle room library, S. P. O.) The negociations were under the mediation of King Charles. Lord Berkley, Sir W. Temple, and Sir Lionel Jenkins were the English Ambassadors. A Treaty was concluded between England and Holland 6 Jan. 1678 (Laurence Hyde, son of Chancellor Clarendon, being the English Ambassador) to force France and Spain to accept the terms proposed. The peace signed by the Ministers of France and Holland 1 Aug. 1678. By this treaty France secured the possession of Franche Compte, together with Cambray, Aire, St. Omers, Valenciennes, Tournay, Ypres, Bouchaine, Cassel, &c., and restored to Spain Charleroi, Courtrai, Oudenarde, Aeth, Ghent, and Limbourg. (Hume, 803. 805.) Spain joined it 17 Sept. 1678, Emperor acceded to it 5 Feb. 1678-9, and Sweden 29 March 1679. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

NIMEGUEN—*continued.*

Ambassadors for France, Marshal d'Estrades and Colbert de Croissy; for Emperor, Bishop Gurck and Count Kinski; for Sweden, Benoit, Oxenstiern, and Olivenerantz. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne*, 694.)

NIPCHOO:

Treaty of, between Russia and China, 21 Oct. 1727, by which the boundaries of the two empires were settled, a Russian Resident at Peking allowed, and 200 merchants allowed to trade to China once in three years. Not ratified till 14 June 1728, in consequence of the death of Catherine.

NORDLINGEN:

Circles of Franconia and Suabia concluded a new association with Austria 1701. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.*)

NOYON:

Treaty of Noyon 16, 26 Aug. 1516 between France and Charles. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) (Rapin, I. 735.)

NUREMBERG:

Treaty of, ratified 2 Aug. 1532. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

NYSTETT (in Finland):

Peace of, between Sweden and Russia, whereby Livonia and Ingria were ceded to Russia, 30 Aug. 1721. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

OLIVA:

Peace of, concluded 3 May 1660. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates*, p. 502. Dukes of Courland.) Between Sweden, Poland, Prussia, and Emperor. Esthonia and Livonia given up to Sweden. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

OREBO:

Treaty of peace between Great Britain and Sweden ratified at Orebo 6 July 1812. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

ORTHEZ:

Truce between France and King of Arragon 1 April 1513. (Rapin, I. 719.) (Rymer, XIII. 315.)

OSNABRUG [same as Munster or Westphalia]:

By virtue of the treaty of Osnabrug 23 Oct. 1648 Sweden enjoyed the Duchies of Bremen and Verden. (Tindal, II. 588.)

OVIEDO:

Spanish Proclamation of peace with England, and Sweden, her ally. published at Oviedo, 1808. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

PARIS:

1572. Negotiation at Paris between England and France. The treaty was signed at Blois 11 April 1572. (Rapin, II. 49.) See BLOIS.

PARIS—*continued.*

1727. Preliminary articles for a general pacification signed at Paris by Minister of Great Britain, Emperor, France, and States General, 31 May 1727. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1761. The family compact (signed at Paris 1761) of the Bourbons was formed in consequence of the failure of these negotiations 1761. (See Family Compact.)
- 1761 to 1763. The five parties to the war on that side made as many pacific declarations, which were signed at Paris 26 March 1761. The counter declaration of England and Russia expressing their cheerful acceptance of the offer appeared 3 April, and Augsburg was fixed upon as the most convenient place for the proposed Congress. Lord Egremont, Lord Stormont, at that time Ambassador in Poland, and General Yorke, who acted in the same capacity at the Hague, were nominated the English Plenipotentiaries; the Count de Choiseul was Plenipotentiary on the part of France. The Court of France proposed that the American dispute should be settled by a distinct negotiation at London and Paris. Mr. Stanley, on the part of England, embarked for Calais 24 May 1761, and Mons. Bussy, on the part of France, arrived in London 31 May 1761. This negotiation, after some months, being broken off, that at Augsburg did not take place. (Smollett, 6, &c.)
1762. Negotiations were resumed between France and England. The Duke of Bedford set off for Paris 5 Sept. 1762 as Plenipotentiary to negotiate a peace, and on the 12th of the same month the Duke of Nivernois arrived in London with the like commission. The preliminaries were signed at Fontainebleau 3 Nov. 1762. (Smollett.) The treaty was concluded at Paris 10 Feb. 1762-3, between England, His Christian Majesty, and Spain. (Annual Register.)
1782. Preliminary Treaty of Paris between Great Britain and United States of America Nov. 1782. Treaties between Great Britain and France and Great Britain and Spain 20 Jan. 1782-3. (Annual Register, xxv. 315.) See AMERICA. VERSAILLES.
1795. Between France and the United Provinces against England 16 May 1795. Dutch Flanders ceded to France. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1796. Between France and King of Sardinia 15 May 1796. Lord Malmesbury negotiated for peace at Paris, Oct. Failed. Quitted Paris 20 Dec. 1796.
1801. Concordat at Paris, between Buonaparte and the Pope, signed at Paris 15 July 1801. Peace ratified at Paris between Emperor of Russia and France 8 Oct. 1801. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1806. Between France and Russia, which Russia refused to ratify, 20 July 1806. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1807. Between France and Holland; Flushing ceded to French, 10 Nov. 1807. France by this treaty recovered all the Colonies she possessed in 1792, except Tobago, St. Lucia, and the Isle of France. Plenipotentiaries were to assemble at the Congress of Vienna to complete the dispositions of the treaty 10 Nov. 1807. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

PARIS—*continued.*

1810. Peace of, between France and Sweden, whereby Swedish Pomerania and the Isle of Rugen were given up to the Swedes, who agreed to adopt the French prohibitory system against Great Britain, 6 Jan. 1810. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1812. Treaty of Alliance signed at Paris between France and Austria 14 March 1812. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1814. Treaty of Paris, by which Napoleon renounced his sovereignty over France, stipulating that the Isle of Elba should be his domain and residence for life, with a suitable provision for himself and Maria Louisa, who was to have vested in her the Duchies of Parma and Placentia; the same to descend to her son, 11 April 1814. Convention signed at Paris between Count d'Artois and the Allies 23 April 1814. Peace signed at Paris 30 May 1814. Treaty between France and Spain 20 July 1814. Congress of Vienna; formal opening 1 Nov. 1814. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) (Annual Register.)
1815. A new Treaty at Vienna, in consequence of Buonaparte's return to France, by which the Allies determined to maintain the Treaty of Paris entire. The Treaty was signed 25 March 1815. (Continuation to Smollett, 373.) See VIENNA. 3 July 1815. See ST. CLOUD. Convention signed at Paris between Great Britain, Austria, Russia, and Prussia, styling Napoleon the prisoner of those powers, and confiding the safe-guard particularly to the British Government, 2 Aug. 1815. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) Treaty of Paris, between Russia, Austria, and Prussia, called the "Holy Alliance," 26 Sept. 1815. (Continuation to Smollett, 378.) Between Russia and England, putting the Ionian Isles under the protection of the latter, 5 Nov. 1815. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) Treaty or Convention between the Allies and France received the final signatures of the contracting parties. By this treaty the Ionian Isles were declared independent under protection of Great Britain 20 Nov. 1815. (Continuation to Smollett, 377.) Peace of Paris, between France on one part and Great Britain, Austria, Russia, and Prussia on the other, establishing the boundaries of France, and stipulating for the garrisoning of several of the fortresses in France by foreign troops for three years, 20 Nov. 1815. Confirming the treaties of Chaumont as well as those of Vienna. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1817. Treaty in order to fulfil the articles of Congress of Vienna 10 June 1817. Between France and Portugal relative to surrendering up French Guiana 28 Aug. 1817. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1818. Between France and the Allied Powers, releasing France from all debts referred to in treaties of 30 May 1814 to 20 Nov. 1815. Between England and France, the latter undertaking to liquidate all further demands on the part of British subjects, 25 April 1818. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
- 1856, 30 March. After two years' war (England, France, and Sardinia against Russia) Treaty signed by England, France, Sardinia, Austria, Prussia, and Russia.

PARTITION :

First Treaty for partition of Spain 11 Oct. 1698. The King of Spain being ill, and expected to die without issue, France and the Emperor claimed. A Treaty of Partition was therefore entered into. The kingdoms of Naples and Sicily, &c. to be given to the Dauphin in consideration of his right. The Crown of Spain and the other kingdoms within and without Europe to descend to the Electoral Prince of Bavaria, of whom his father would be guardian till he came of age. The Duchy of Milan to be restored and allotted to Archduke Charles, the Emperor's second son. The Earl of Portland and Sir Jos. Williamson were commissioned to negotiate this affair with Count Tallard. This plan was first communicated to the Earl of Portland by the King of France. This treaty was defeated by the death of the Electoral Prince of Bavaria. (Tindal, i. 383.) It was concluded at the Hague on 11 Oct. 1698, and signed by the Plenipotentiaries of France and England and eight Deputies of the States General. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates.*)

Second Treaty for Partition of Spain 1700. Measures taken in the Quadruple Alliance for settling the Partition Treaty. King of Spain died 1 Nov. 1700, and by his will declared second son of Duke of Anjou King of Spain, who was acknowledged by King William, 17 April 1701. *See QUADRUPLE ALLIANCE, 1718.*

Between England, France, and Holland. The Treaty was signed at London 21 Feb. and at the Hague 25 March 1700, N.S. English Plenipotentiaries, the Earls of Portland and Jersey. By this treaty that of Ryswick was confirmed, and, in case his Catholic Majesty died without issue, the Dauphin was to have Naples and Sicily, &c. The Duke of Lorraine was to have Milan in lieu of Lorraine and Bar. The Archduke Charles, the Emperor's second son, was to be King of Spain. The Emperor was to have three months to come into this treaty. In case of the death of the Archduke, to some other child of the Emperor, except who should be Emperor or King of the Romans; and this part of the monarchy of Spain was never to go to the Prince who should be either King of France or Dauphin. (Tindal, i. 408.)

Partition of Naples. Treaty between Louis XII. of France and Ferdinand of Spain 1501. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

See NAPLES. POLAND.

PASSAROWITZ :

Peace of, between the Emperor, Venice, and Turkey, 21 July 1718. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

PASSAU :

Treaty of, between Charles V. and Protestants of Germany; freedom of religion established, 12 Aug. 1552. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

PETERSBURG :

Treaty of, between Russia and England; Russia was to hold in readiness 55,000 men to serve wherever the British service required. (Annual Register, i. 5.)

PETERSBURG—continued.

1762. Between Russia and Prussia 5 May 1762. Russia restored all her conquests to Prussia. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1772. Between Austria, Russia and Prussia, for partition of Poland, 5 Aug. 1772. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1801. Between England and Russia 17 June 1801. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1805. Treaty between Great Britain and Russia for a third coalition against France 8 April 1805. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1812. Treaty of Alliance signed at Petersburg, between Bernadotte Prince Royal of Sweden and the Emperor Alexander, the former agreeing to join in the campaign against France, in return for which Sweden was to receive Norway, 24 March 1812. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
- 1812 Treaty of Peace and Union ratified at St. Petersburg between Great Britain and Russia—renewing their ancient relations of friendship and commerce, 1 Aug. 1812. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

PETERSWALDEN :

Convention of, between Great Britain and Russia, 8 July 1813. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

PILLNITZ : }

PILNITZ : }

Convention of, between Emperor and King of Prussia, 20 July 1791. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

PIRNA :

Preliminaries between Emperor and Saxony 13 Nov. 1634. The peace concluded at Prague 30 May 1635. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.)

POLAND :

Convention for partition of Poland between Russia and Prussia 17 Feb. 1772. Treaty of Petersburg between Russia, Prussia, and Austria, 5 Aug. 1772. The partition of Poland took place between Russia, Austria, and Prussia, 25 Nov. 1795. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

PRAGMATIC SANCTION :

Settled in France, regulating the election of Bishops and moderating the power of the Pope, 1439. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

Francis I. and the Pope met at Bologna, and signed the famous Concordat, 14 Dec. 1515, abolishing the Pragmatic Sanction. The King granted to the Pope the Annates, and obtained from him the right to name to the bishoprics and abbeys of his kingdom. The Clergy, Universities, and Parliament were opposed to this agreement. The King sent his letters patent for that purpose of the 13 May 1517 to the Parliament of Paris, who at length consented to register it, 16 March 1518, with a protest. (L'Art de Vérifier les Dates, 572.)

The Emperor Charles V. decreed that females as well as males should succeed in the Low Countries Nov. 1549. (See Flan. MSS.)

PRAGMATIC SANCTION—*continued.*

The Emperor Charles VI. published the Pragmatic Sanction, whereby, in default of male issue, his daughters should succeed in preference to the sons of his brother Joseph I., 17 April 1713. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) This law was made in the year 1719, by which the Emperor called to his succession, in default of male heirs, his eldest daughter, and the other daughters in succession, then his nieces, &c. The States of Silesia received the Pragmatic Sanction 25 Oct. 1720. Adopted by the Estates of the Austrian Low Countries 7 April 1723. England and Holland promised to guarantee it 16 March 1731 (Second Treaty of Vienna), and Spain 22 July same year. The Elector of Saxony in 1733. France 3 Oct. 1735. The Houses of Bavaria and Palatine alone protested against it. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates*, 456.) Rapin, v. 689, note 3, states that the Pragmatic Sanction (by which was settled the succession to the House of Austria) was published at Vienna 5 Dec. 1724. (*See also* Rapin, v. 711, note.)

PRAGUE :

Peace between the Emperor and Elector of Saxony 30 May 1635. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) It was arranged between Emperor and Saxony respecting the ecclesiastical benefices held by the Protestants. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.*)

PRUSSIA :

Treaty between England, France, and Prussia Sept. 1725. (Tindal.) Treaty concluded between Prussia and His Britannic Majesty in defence of their common country 16 Jan. 1756; signed at Westminster. (Smollett, 362. 471.) New Treaty signed at Westminster 11 April 1757. New Treaty confirming former treaties 11 April 1758. Another 7 Dec. 1758. (Smollett, 471.)

PYRENEES :

Treaty by which the wars between France and Spain were concluded 7 Nov. 1659. The two splendid Courts of France and Spain appeared in a congress amidst those savage mountains. The Ministers of the two Crowns were Mazarine and Don Louis de Haro. (Hume, 747.)

QUADRUPLE ALLIANCE :

This was first called the Triple Alliance, and after the accession of the Emperor the Quadruple Alliance (Tindal, ii. 562), which was under the arbitration of England and the States General. The conferences began under the Ministers of the Emperor, France, England, and Holland, 1717; and in the following year, 1718, produced the Quadruple Alliance. (Smollett, 200.) Concluded at London 2 Aug. 1718. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates*, 456.) The Treaty of Alliance between Great Britain, France, and Emperor, signed at London. This alliance, on accession of States General, obtained the name of the Quadruple Alliance, and was for the purpose of guaranteeing the succession of the reigning families in Great Britain and France, and settling the partition of the Spanish monarchy, 2 Aug. 1718. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) Concluded at London 2 Aug. 1718. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates*, 456.)

QUADRUPLE ALLIANCE—*continued.*

The Duke of Savoy joined the Quadruple Alliance, signing the treaty by his Envoys, at Whitehall, 18 Nov. 1718. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) It was stipulated in this treaty that the Emperor should renounce all pretensions to the Crown of Spain, and exchange Sardinia for Sicily with the Duke of Savoy; that the succession to the Duchies of Tuscany, Parma, and Placentia, which the Queen of Spain claimed by inheritance as Princess of the House of Farnese, should be settled on her eldest son in case the present possessor should die without issue male. Philip of Spain was dissatisfied with this partition, and made formidable preparations, and invaded Sicily. England declared war against Spain Dec. 1718. In the year 1719 Philip of Spain was obliged to accede to the Quadruple Alliance. (Smollett, 204. 207.) 26 Jan. 1719–20 King of Spain accepted and signed the Quadruple Alliance. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

Treaty between King of Great Britain, Queen Regent of Spain, King of the French, and Duke of Braganza Regent of Portugal, signed at London 22 April 1834.

RANSTADT. *See* ALT-RANSTADT.

RASTADT (in Germany):

Conference and treaty between France and the Emperor 1713. (Tindal, 337.) 6 March 1713–4. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) The peace was first signed at Rastadt 6 March 1713–4; afterwards at Baden in Switzerland 7 Sept. 1714. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates.*)

Congress of Rastadt commenced, to treat concerning a general peace with the Germanic Powers, 9 Dec. 1797. The conference broke up upon second coalition 22 June 1799. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

RATISBON:

Peace of, between France and the Emperor, terminating the war for the Mantuan succession, 13 Oct. 1630. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

Peace between France and the Empire 16 Aug. 1684. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne*, 699.) This was a truce for twenty years. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates*, 603.)

RELIGION, PEACE OF. *See* AUGSBURG.

RENDSBOURG:

Treaty between Denmark and Holstein annulled 1679. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne*, 695.)

RHINE, ALLIANCE OF THE:

The three ecclesiastical Electors, the Bishop of Munster, the Palatine of Neuburg, the Dukes of Brunswick-Lunenburg and the Landgrave of Hesse Cassel, concluded an alliance in 1658 with Sweden for their common defence, and to maintain the Munster or Westphalia of 1648. France acceded 15 Aug. 1658. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne*, 666.)

See CONFEDERATION OF THE RHINE, 1806.

RIO JANEIRO :

Treaty of Peace between Brazil and Buenos Ayres at Rio Janeiro 29 Aug. 1828. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

ROESCHILD :

Peace of: Denmark, and Sweden 1658. (Cantwell's Gazeteer, under the head Rugen.)

ROME :

League at, between the Pope, King of Arragon, and Venetians, room being left for King of England and Maximilian, 4 Oct. 1511. (Rapin, i. 712.)

Congress at Rome 1512. (Rapin, i. 717.)

RUSSIA :

Treaty of Nipchoo between Russia and China. See NIPCHOO, 1727.
Treaty between Russia and His Britannic Majesty in case his German dominions should be invaded 30 Sept. [? 1755]. (Smollett, 358.) [? Is this the treaty of Petersburg.]

RYSWICK :

The Treaties of Westphalia and Nimeguen were the basis of that of Ryswick 1697. (Tindal, i. 351.)

Treaty of Newbourg House, a palace belonging to King William, close by the village of Ryswick. The King of Sweden was mediator; Lillienroot his Plenipotentiary. Plenipotentiaries of England, the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Villiers, and Sir Joseph Williamson. For France, Harlay and Creey were sent to the assistance of Callieres. Caunitz was the Emperor's Plenipotentiary. It appears the Earl of Portland was concerned, for he held conferences with Mareschal Boufflers near Halle, and on 2 Aug. mutually signed a paper, in which the principal articles of the peace between France and England were adjusted. The articles of the treaty were signed by the English, Dutch, Spanish, and French Ambassadors, 20 Sept. 1697. The term for adjusting the differences between France and the Emperor was prolonged till 1 Nov. 1697. (Smollett, 73. 75.)

SAINT CLOUD :

Convention of, entered into between Marshal Davoust on one part and Wellington and Blucher on the other, 3 July 1815, by which Paris was surrendered to the Allies, who entered it on 6 July 1815. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

SAINT GERMAIN :

Peace of, 1570. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

SAINT GERMAIN EN LAYE :

Peace between France, Sweden, and Brandenburg, 29 June 1679. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

SAXONY :

A Treaty of Union and Defensive Alliance between the Electorates of Saxony and Hanover was executed at Dresden Aug. 1731. (Smollett, 232.)

SAINT ILDEFONSO :

An Alliance, offensive and defensive, concluded between France and Spain, 19 Aug. 1796. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

SAINT PETERSBURG. *See* PETERSBURG.

SAND :

Treaty of, between the Elector of Brandenburg and the Palatine of Neuburg, for the division of Juliers, 1614. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.)

SCOTLAND :

Treaties between England and Scotland from 1043 to 1586 in Latin, in a book with parchment cover, in the correspondence of that period (S. P. O.)

SEVILLE :

Treaty of: England, France, and Spain. The Congress at Soissons having proved abortive, conferences were begun at Seville, and a Treaty concluded between England, France, and Spain, 9 Nov. 1729. (Smollett, 229.) (Tindal, ii. 711.) The States of Holland acceded to it 21 Nov. 1729. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

SIÖRÖD :

Peace of, between Sweden and Denmark, 1613. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

SISTOW :

Touching Moldavia, Wallachia, Servia, Montenegro, &c. (Times, 26 Jan. 1853.)

SIX CIRCLES. *See* CIRCLES.

SMALCALD :

The Protestants concluded a League at Smalcald against all who should attack them on account of religion 22 Dec. 1530. (Rapin, i. 791.) 1529-30. (Haydn's Dictionary of Dates.)

League of Smalcald, in Franconia, entered into between the Elector of Brandenburg and other Princes of Germany in defence of Protestantism, 23 June 1532. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

SOISSONS :

The Congress opened there latter end of 1728 for determining all disputes among the Powers of Europe proved ineffectual. (Smollett, 227.) This Congress commenced its sittings 14 June 1728. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

Though the Congress at Soissons proved abortive, conferences were begun at Seville between the Plenipotentiaries of England, France, and Spain, and a Treaty was concluded, 9 Nov. 1729. (Smollett, 229.)

William Stanhope, Horatio Walpole, and Stephen Pointz, British Plenipotentiaries at Soissons. (Orig. MSS.)

See SEVILLE.

STETTIN :

Peace of, between Sweden and Denmark, 13 Dec. 1570. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

STOCKHOLM :

Alliance of France and Sweden 9 July 1693. (Tindal, i. 385.)

Peace of, between Great Britain and Queen of Sweden, by which the former acquired the Duchies of Bremen and Verden as Elector and Duke of Brunswick, 20 Nov. 1719.

STOCKHOLM—*continued.*

Treaty of Stockholm between Russia and Sweden in favour of Duke of Holstein Gottorp 24 March 1723-4. Peace between Sweden and Poland 7 Oct. 1732. [? Where signed.] Treaty of Stockholm between England and Sweden 3 March 1813. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

SUBSIDIES:

A Treaty of Alliance and Subsidies agreed upon between Great Britain and Russia against France 29 Dec. 1798. A Treaty of Subsidies ratified at Vienna between Austria and England 20 June 1800. A Treaty of Alliance and Subsidy between England and Sicily, whereby the latter was to be garrisoned by 10,000 British troops, and to receive an annual subsidy of 300,000*l.*, 30 March 1808. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

TEMESWAR:

Truce of, for twenty years, between Emperor and the Turks, 7 Sept. 1664. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

TEUSIN:

Peace of, between Russia and Sweden, 18 May 1595. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

THIRTY YEARS' WAR:

Peace of, 1648. *See* WESTPHALIA.

TILSIT:

Peace signed at, between France, Russia, and Prussia, June 1807. (Chronology.)

TOLENTINO:

Treaty of, between France and the Pope, 19 Feb. 1797. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

TOPLITZ:

Triple Treaty of Alliance ratified at Toplitz between Russia, Austria, and Prussia, 9 Sept. 1813. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

Preliminary Treaty between Austria and Great Britain 3 Oct. 1813.

TORSTRUP:

Preliminaries between Sweden and Denmark 18 Feb. 1658. The peace signed at Rothschild (Roethschild) 26 Feb. 1658.

See ROESCHILD.

TRAVENDAHL:

Treaty of. King William III. became guarantee for this Treaty. (Smollet, 8vo. p. 200.) This is the Treaty between Denmark, Sweden, and Holstein, middle of Aug. 1700. (*See* Tindal, i. 411, 412, second column.) (*See* Lacombé's *Abrégé Chronologique de l'Hist. du Nord*, i. 354.)

TRIPLE LEAGUE:

Called Triple Alliance. (Rapin, ii. 651.) Also Triple League by Hume. 23 Jan. 1667-8, O.S. (Kennet.) 13 Jan. 1667-8. (Hume.)

A Treaty called Triple Alliance or League concluded between England and Holland, room being left for accession of Sweden, which was soon after obtained. Sir W. Temple the Resident at Brussels, received orders to go secretly to the Hague, and

TRIPLE LEAGUE—*continued.*

concert with the States the means of saving the Netherlands. Louis XIV. had offered to relinquish all the Queen's rights to the Netherlands on condition of either keeping the conquests which he had made last campaign, or receiving in lieu of them Franche Compté, together with Cambray, Aire, and St. Omers. De Wit and Sir W. Temple founded their treaty on this proposal, agreed to offer their mediation to the contending parties, and oblige France to adhere to this alternative, and Spain to accept of it. If Spain refused, France was not to prosecute her claim by arms, but to leave it entirely to England and Holland; and the remainder of the Low Countries they guaranteed to Spain. A defensive Alliance was also concluded between England and Holland 13 Jan. 1667-8. This was followed by the Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle, 1668. (Hume.) (Kennet, 271.)

Triple Alliance of Westminster, 1669, guaranteed the peace of Aix-la-Chapelle. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 681.)

Triple Alliance. This was the beginning of the Quadruple Alliance 4 Jan. 1716-7. [In *L'Art de Vérifier les Dates* it states the Treaty was signed 4 Jan. 1717-8. This seems to be a mistake, or Tindal is wrong.]

Between England, France, and States General. The negotiation was carried on by General Cadogan for England, the Abbé Du Bois for France, and the Pensionary Hensius for the States General. Agreed that the Pretender should depart from France; that the Treaty of Utrecht, with respect to the demolition of Dunkirk, should be fully executed. Guarantee of all the places possessed by the contracting parties. Guarantee of the Protestant succession on the Throne of England, as well as the Duke of Orleans (Regent) to the Crown of France; and a defensive Alliance. (Smollett, 8vo. p. 196.) Signed at the Hague 4 Jan. 1716-7. (Tindal, ii. 504, note.) This Treaty was to oppose the designs of Cardinal Alberoni, the Spanish Minister. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

Triple Alliance. A Treaty was signed at Madrid 13 June 1721; a defensive Alliance between Great Britain, France, and Spain. (Tindal, i. 650.)

Triple Alliance between England, France, and Spain, concluded at Seville, 9 Nov. 1729. This is called the Treaty of Seville.

TROPAU:

Congress of, 20 Oct. 1820. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

TURIN:

Treaty between France and Sardinia for fixing the limits of France from the entrance of the Rhone into the Republic of Geneva to the mouth of the Var signed at Turin March 1760. Ratified by France 10 Aug. 1760. (Annual Register, iii. 123.)

TURKMAUCHAY:

Peace of, between Russia and Persia; Erivan and Nakhitchwan ceded to Russia, 22 Feb. 1828. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

ULM:

Peace of, by which Frederick V. lost Bohemia, 3 July 1620. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) Made between the united Catholic Princes, and the united Protestant Princes. Maximilian Duke of Bavaria on the part of the Catholics, and Marquis

ULM—continued.

of Anspach on the part of the Protestants, under mediation of the Ambassador of King of France. (*Traitez de Paix*, III. 164.)
Treaty of Neutrality concluded at Ulm between France, Sweden, and the Electors of Bavaria and Cologne, 14 March 1647. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.*)

UPSAL:

Treaty between Oliver Cromwell and the Swedes 9 May 1654.

UPSATINGTON:

Between England and Scotland, in consequence of Treaty of Cateau-Cambresis; confirmed at Norham 31 May 1559. (*Rymer*, xv. 520.) (*Calig. B. ix. 56.*)

UTRECHT:

1545-6. Treaty at, between England and Emperor, Jan. 1545-6. (*Harl. 1064, 68. 75.*) (*Lands., No. 174, fo. 234. 241.*)

1578-9. Treaty formed by Holland (Utrecht, Zealand, Friesland, and Guelderland), by which the Republic of Holland was constituted, Jan. 1578-9. Obcrüssel joined in 1580, and Groningen in 1594. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

1713. The Treaty of Utrecht opened 1 Jan. 1711-2, O.S. Dr. Robinson (Lord Privy Seal) and the Earl of Stafford were the two British Plenipotentiaries, who went there on 15 and 17 Jan. 1711-2. For the States, Mons. Ranawick, Buys, Vanderdussen, De Moermont, De Renswoude, De Goslinger, De Rechtern, De Toul, and Kniphuysen. For France, Marshal d'Uxelles, the Abbot de Polignac, and Mons. Mesnager. The General Conferences began 29 Jan. 1711-2. The Treaty was signed 31 March 1713, and on 3 April Mr. St. John arrived at Whitehall with the Treaties of Peace and Commerce. (*Tindal, i. 247.*) For the preliminary articles and conferences, see *Tindal, ii. p. 223. 224. 392.*

The Treaty of Utrecht was signed by Spain 13 July 1713. The most important stipulations of the Treaty of Utrecht were, the security of the Protestant succession in England, the disuniting the French and Spanish Crowns, the destruction of Dunkirk, the enlargement of the British colonies and plantations in America, and a full satisfaction for the claims of the Allies. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

VALENCAY:

Between Napoleon and Ferdinand VIII. of Spain, whereby the latter was put in full possession of his kingdom of Spain, 8 Dec. 1813. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

VELAU:

Treaty between Brandenburg and Poland 19 Sept. 1657. This treaty was to be confirmed by that of Bydgosz or Bromberg 6 Nov. 1657. (*Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.*)

VERONA:

Congress of, 25 Aug. 1822. (*Companion to Almanac, 1831.*)

VERSAILLES :

Alliance between Austria and France concluded at Versailles 1 May 1756. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

Preliminary articles between Great Britain and France. America not to conclude a treaty with Great Britain till terms of a treaty shall be agreed on between France and Great Britain. These preliminary articles were signed at Versailles 20 Jan. 1783. Plenipotentiary for Great Britain, Alleyn Fitz-Herbert; for France, Charles Gravier Comte de Vergennes, Minister and Secretary of State. Same day and place, preliminary articles with Spain. Alleyn Fitz-Herbert was also Plenipotentiary for this Treaty. (Annual Register, xxv. 315. 319.)

Definitive Treaty between Great Britain and France and Great Britain and Spain signed at Versailles 3 Sept. 1783. Plenipotentiary for Great Britain, Duke of Manchester; for France, Charles Gravier Comte de Vergennes; for Spain, Le Comte d'Arander. (Annual Register, vol. xxvi. 331.)

See AMERICA.

VERVINS :

Peace ratified at Vervins between France and Spain. Spain restored her conquests of Calais, Amiens, &c. 2 May 1598. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

VIENNA :

1671. Emperor joined France. Treaty at Vienna 1 Nov. 1671.

Emperor and Elector Palatine against France 14 Jan. 1673-4. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 683. 685.)

1689. Beginning of the Grand Alliance 1689. (Tindal, i. 102, in which see the articles.) An Alliance, offensive and defensive, against France, was concluded at Vienna, 12 May 1689, between the Emperor and States General; this was the beginning of the Grand Alliance. By article x. Spain and England were to be invited to accede to it. King William acceded to it 9 Dec. 1689. Spain and Savoy acceded to it. See 3, 4 June 1690. (Tindal, i. 102. 152. 153, and note.) See HAGUE.

The following are the several Treaties of the Grand Alliance pertaining to this country :—1. Treaty between the King, Denmark, and the States General, 15 June 1701. 2. Secret articles of that Treaty. 3. The Treaty between the Emperor, England, and the States General, 7 Sept. 1701. 4. A Convention between England, Sweden, and the States General, 26 Sept. 1701. 5. Treaty between England and the States General 11 Nov. 1701. (Tindal, i. 501.)

1725. Treaty of Vienna, by which the differences between the Courts of Madrid and Vienna were settled, 30 April 1725. (Tindal, ii. 689.) Spain guaranteed the Pragmatic Sanction. The Emperor engaged to employ a force for restoration of Gibraltar to Spain, and to use means for placing the Pretender on the Throne of Great Britain. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

1730-1. Treaty of, between the Emperor and Great Britain in which the States were included. By it the order of succession (Pragmatic Sanction) settled by the Emperor

VIENNA—*continued*

1731. was guaranteed by Great Britain 16 March 1731. (Tindal, ii. 711, note.) Spain acceded to it 22 July 1731. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
A new Treaty was signed at Vienna between the Emperor and the Kings of Great Britain and Spain, tending to confirm the former, 22 July 1731. (Smollett, 232.)
1735. Preliminaries were signed between the Emperor and France
1736. 1735, unknown to the Maritime Powers. In 1736 the belligerent powers of Italy had agreed to the preliminaries signed between France and the Emperor. (Smollett, 246. 247.) Spain acceded 15 April 1736. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1738. Treaty of Peace of Vienna between France and the Emperor 18 Nov. 1738; France agreeing to guarantee the Pragmatic Sanction. Lorraine ceded to France. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1756. Treaty of Vienna between France and Austria 1756. (Annual Register, v. 3.)
1809. Peace of Vienna between France and Austria, the latter ceding to France the Tyrol, Dalmatia, &c., which were shortly after declared united to France, under the title of the Illyrian Provinces, 14 Oct. 1809. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
1814. Convention ratified at Vienna, placing Saxony under control of Prussia, 28 Sept. 1814. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
Formal opening of the Congress of Vienna 1 Nov. 1814.
1815. New Treaty at Vienna in consequence of Buonaparte's return to France. The Allies determined to maintain the Treaty of Paris entire. Signed 25 March 1815. (Continuation to Smollett, 373.)
Treaty of Vienna between the King of the Low Countries on the one part, and Great Britain, Russia, Austria, and Prussia on the other, agreeing to the enlargement of the Dutch territories, and vesting the sovereignty in the House of Orange, 31 May 1815. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
Treaty of Vienna. Denmark ceded Swedish Pomerania and Rugen to Prussia in exchange for Lauenberg 4 June 1815. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)
Act of Confederation was signed at Vienna 8 June 1815, by which the management of the general affairs of the German States was confided to a Diet. (Continuation to Smollett, 377.)
A Convention entered into at Vienna, whereby the Duchies of Parma, &c. were secured to the Empress Maria Louisa, 14 Sept. 1815. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

VOSSEM :

Peace of, between the Elector of Brandenburg and France, at St. Germain, 10 April 1673. Ratified at Camp of Vossem 16 June 1673. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

WARSAW :

Alliance between Austria and Poland against Turkey, in pursuance of which John Sobieski assisted in raising the siege of Vienna 31 March 1683. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

WARSAW—*continued.*

Peace between Poland and Sweden 7 Oct. 1732. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.) [? Where signed.]

WERBEN :

Part of the Swedish Grand Alliance at Berenwald with France, and at Werben with Hesse Cassel and Elector of Saxony, 1631. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne.)

WESTMINSTER :

Between England and the States, signed 9 Feb. 1673-4, at Westminster. The Spanish Ambassador at London, the Marquis del Fresno, received full powers from the States, and negotiated the Treaty with the English Commissioners. The sole difference between this Treaty and that of Breda was, that the ships and vessels belonging to the States, whether single or in fleets, should strike the flag and lower the topsail to those of England. The States were to pay the King 800,000 patacoons at four payments. (Rapin, ii. 674.)

WESTPHALIA or MUNSTER :

Count d'Avaux, &c. signed preliminary articles of peace at Ham-
burgh, by which Munster was chosen to negotiate a treaty of
peace between France and the Empire, and Osnabruck for the
conferences with the Swedes. The Allies of the two Crowns to
send Deputies. This preliminary Treaty signed at Hamburg
25 Dec. 1641. The Congress was at length opened. The first
propositions were exchanged 4 Dec. 1644; at Munster on 1 Dec.,
and Osnabruck 7 Dec., 1644. The first proposition exchanged
at Munster under mediation of Venice 4 Dec. 1644. (Abrégé
de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 648.) Peace of Munster between Dutch
and Spain 30 Jan. 1647-8. Signed at Munster and Osnabruck
24 Oct. 1648. Called the Thirty Years' War. (Companion to
Almanac, 1831.) For a particular account of this treaty, see
Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 652. The Count Trautmandorff,
the Count de Lamberg, and the Councillor Crane treated
with Sweden on the part of the Emperor, and the same Count
Trautmandorff, the Count Nassau Hadamar, and the Councillor
Volmar with France on part of Emperor. The Ambassadors
of France were the Duke de Longueville, the Count d'Avaux,
and M. de Servien. On part of Sweden the Chancellor Jean
Oxensterna and the Chancellor of the Court, Adler Salvius.
The Princes (Catholics) of the Empire had at their head the
Bishop of Wurtzbourg, Jean Philip de Sœnborn. The Director
of the Protestants was the Duke of Saxe Altenbourg, and in
his name by M. de Thumshiern. The Ambassador of Venice
(Contarini) was the Mediator between Emperor and France,
and the Legate Fabio Chigi was in the same quality, but
France refused the latter. By treaty of Munster, between Spain
and Holland, 30 Jan. 1647-8, the latter obtained their indepen-
dence. (Abrégé de l'Hist. d'Allemagne, 651.) By this treaty
a war of thirty years, the most signal and destructive that had
appeared in modern annals, was finished in Germany; and by
Treaty of Westphalia were composed those fatal quarrels which
had been excited by the Palatine's precipitate acceptance of the
Crown of Bohemia. The young Palatine was restored to a part
of his dignities and dominions 1648. (Hume, 732.)

WESTPHALIA—*continued.*

This was sometimes called the Treaty of Munster and sometimes Westphalia because the Plenipotentiaries were divided, and laboured in two places at the same time; the Swedes at Osnabruck, and the French at Munster: thus from the two Treaties of Osnabruck and Munster they gave it the general name of Westphalia.

At the Diet of Ratisbon 1654 it was finally settled, and the last seal was put to the pacification of Westphalia in 1648. (*L'Art de Vérifier les Dates*, under Emperor Ferdinand III., 454.)

WILNA :

Treaty between the Northern Powers 1561. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

WINCHESTER

Treaty to put an end to the civil wars on account of Stephen usurping the English Crown, whereby it was agreed that Stephen was to enjoy the Throne for his life, then the Duke of Normandy, son of the Empress Maud by her second husband, the Earl of Anjou (Plantagenet) was to succeed, about Nov. or Dec. 1153. (*Rapin*, l. 210, note.)

WINDSOR or BURGES, 1521-2. See BRUGES.**WORMS :**

Treaty of Worms in Sept. 1743 between His Britannic Majesty, the King of Sardinia, and the Queen of Hungary. The Queen of Hungary engaged to maintain 30,000 men in Italy. The King of Sardinia obliged himself to employ 40,000 infantry, and 5,000 horse in consideration of his commanding the combined army, and receiving an annual subsidy of 200,000*l.* from Great Britain. The Queen gave up her right to Final (possessed by the Republic of Genoa) to the King of Sardinia, on condition of the purchase money being paid, amounting to 300,000*l.* This sum the King of England promised to disburse. (*Smollett*, 275.)

WURZBOURG :

League of, between the Catholic Princes of the Empire, 1610. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

ZURICH :

Convention between the Swiss Diet and Great Britain, Austria, Russia, and Prussia, signed at Zurich, 20 May 1815. (Companion to Almanac, 1831.)

GENERAL INDEX.

INDEX.

- Abaffi, Michal, 663.
 Abbadie, 737.
 Abbatis, Michael, 1.
 Abbeville, 1.
 Abbot, George, 479.
 Abbot, Morris, 479.
 Abbot, Robert, 479.
 Abbots, 1.
 Abercromby, James, Sir, 883.
 Abercromby, (Abercrombie,) Robert, [1075](#).
 Aberdeen, 883.
 Aberdeen, Bishop of, 1, [1029](#).
 Aberdeen, Earl of, 883.
 Abergavenny, Lord, (George Nevil), 1.
 Aberlady, [1075](#).
 Abhorers, 663.
 Abingdon, Earl of, 759.
 Abington, Earl of, 737.
 Abington, John, 381.
 Abraham, 883.
 Absentees, [1113](#).
 Accounts, Public, 883.
 Acheson, Archibald, 551.
 Acheson, John, [1073](#).
 Achinross, 381.
 Achinross, John, [1075](#).
 Acrigge, William, 381.
 Adam, 1.
 Adderly, Charles, 759.
 Addison, 883.
 Addorno, Jeronimo, 1.
 Aderscasz, Colonel, 883.
 Adler, Salvius, 551.
 Admiral, 1, 347, 381, [1029](#).
 Admiral, Lord High, 479, 351.
 Admiral of Flanders, 2.
 Admiral of France, 2, 381.
 Admiral of Spain, (Great,) 2.
 Admiralty, 2.
 Adorno, 2.
 Adorno, (Adurnus,) Hieronymus, 2.
 Adrian, afterwards Pope Adrian VI., 2, 3.
 Adrian, Cardinal, 3.
 Adurnus, (Adorno,) Hieronymus, 2, 3.
 Adventurers, Merchant, 3, 347, 381.
 Aeth, 759, 883.
 Africa, 3.
 African Company, 759.
 Agar, John, 759.
 Agard, (Agarde,) Francis, [1155](#).
 Agarde, Francis, [1113](#).
 Agard, Thomas, [1113](#).
 Agello, Francisco, 3.
 Aghrim, 759.
 Aglionby, 759.
 Agnadel, Battle of, 3.
 Aguila, (Aquila,) 381, [1155](#).
 Aguilar, Count d', 883.
 Aicha, 883.
 Ajremont, Gabriel D', (or De Grammont),
 Bishop of Tarbe, 3.
- Ailesbury, (Aylesbury, Alesbury,) Earl
 of, 663, 737.
 Ailsbury, (Aylesbury,) Election at, 883.
 Aire, 883.
 Aix-la-Chapelle, 663.
 Aix, Marquis D', 759.
 Aix, (Provence), 3.
 Akyrston, Richard, Sir, 3.
 Alan, (Alen,) John, [1113](#).
 Alarçon, Don Ferdinand, (Spanish Gene-
 ral,) 4.
 Alasco, Albert, 381.
 Alba, Duke of, 4, 883.
 Alban, Francis, 737.
 Albano, 883.
 Albans, Viscount St., 479.
 Albany, Duke of, 4, [1029](#), [1075](#).
 Albe, Bishop of, 5.
 Albemarle, Duke [? Earl] of, 663, 737,
 795, 884.
 Alberge, John, 5.
 Albergotti, Monsieur, 884.
 Albert Archduke, 479.
 Albert, Archduke, Cardinal, 382, 479.
 D'Albert, (Albret,) John, King of Na
 varre, 5.
 ————Henry.
 Albon D', 884.
 Albret, Chevalier D', 759.
 Albright, Captain, 5.
 Albuquerque, Duke of, 5.
 Albuquerque, Don Bertram de la Cueva, 5.
 Albuquerque, Duke of, 884.
 Albyville, Marquis of, 737.
 Alconzel, Marquis of, 884.
 Alcorcana, Don Mendoza de, 479.
 Aldegonde, 382.
 Aldrich, Dr., 884.
 Alebeke, Viscount, 5.
 Alegre, Marquis d', 884.
 Alemande, L', (L'Allemande,) John, 5.
 Alen. See Allen.
 Alen, John, [1155](#).
 Alen, Thomas, [1113](#), [1114](#), [1155](#).
 Alençon, Chancellor of France, 5.
 Alençon, Duchess of, sister of Francis
 I., 5.
 Alençon, Duke of, 5, 382.
 Alesbury, Earl of. See Ailesbury, 663.
 Alesse, Alexander, [1029](#).
 Alexander, William, Sir, 551.
 Alexandria, Italy, 5.
 Aleyn, Thomas, [1114](#).
 Algerines, 663.
 Algiers, 663.
 Algiers, Barbarossa, King of, 5
 Alicant, 884.
 Aliens, 884.
 Alington, Lord, 663.
 Allain, Monsieur de, 6.
 Allemonde, 884.
 Allemonde, Admiral, 759.

- Allen. *See* Alen, [1155](#).
 Allen, Edward, 479.
 Allen, (Alen,) John, [1113](#).
 Allen, John, Doctor of Law, 6.
 Allen, Samuel, 759.
 Allen, Thomas, Sir, 663.
 Allerker, (Ellercar,) Ralph, Sir, [1029](#).
 Allersheim, 551.
 Almaigne, John. *See also* Alemande, 6.
 Almanara, 885.
 Almanza, 885.
 Almoner, 6.
 Alphonso, Bishop of Saragossa, 6.
 Alsace, 551.
 Altissen, Monsieur de, 6.
 Alum, 6.
 Alured, 479.
 Alva, 760.
 Alva, Duke of, 6, 367.
 Alviano, Bartholomew d', 6.
 Amazon, (Amazon Company), 480.
 Ambassadors, 7, 31, 347, 348, 367, 382, 388, 480, 484, 551, 623, 664, 737, 760, 762, 885, 890, [1029](#), [1033](#), [1075](#), [1078](#).
 Ambassadors, College for, 31.
 Amberg, 890.
 D'Amboise, Bussi, 31.
 Amboise, Cardinal George d', 31.
 Amboise, Emery d', 31.
 Amboyna, (East Indies), 484.
 Ambrun, Archbishop of, 484.
 Amelo, Monsieur d', 890.
 America, 31, 890.
 Amersfort, 31.
 Amesagar, General, 890.
 Amfreville, Marquis D', 762.
 Amigny, Monsieur d', 890.
 Amity and Intercourse, 31.
 Ammon, Andrew, 31.
 Ampios, Martin d', 32.
 Anabaptists, 31, 664.
 Ancel, Monsieur d', 388.
 Anchises, 32.
 Ancona, Cardinal, 32.
 Andclot, 348, 367, 388.
 Andover, Thomas Howard Viscount, 484, 551.
 Andrews, Mathew, Sir, 762.
 Andronicus Tranquillus, 32.
 Andros, Edmond, Sir, 762.
 Anglesey, Earl of, 664.
 Anglicus, John, 32.
 Angoulême, Duchess of, 32.
 Angoulême, Francis Duke of, 32.
 Anguisciola, John, 388.
 Angus, [1033](#), [1034](#).
 Angus, Earl of, 32, 33, 762, [1078](#).
 Anguyen, Count, (French General), 33.
 Anhalt, D'Armstadt, Prince of, 890.
 Anhalt, Prince of, 484, 664.
 Anislow, John, [1034](#).
 Anjou, 762, 890.
 Anjou, Duke of, 388, 389.
 Ann, Queen of Scotland, [1078](#).
 Annan, [1078](#).
 Annandale, Earl of, 762.
 Annandale, Marquis of, 890, 891.
 Annapolis, 891.
 Anne, 891.
 Anne of Austria, 762.
 Anne of Bretagne, 33.
 Anne of Cleve, 33.
 Anne, Princess, 664.
 Anne, Princess of Denmark, 737, 762.
 Anne, Queen, Vol. II. 811—1025.
 Annebaut, Admiral, 33.
 Annesley, Arthur, 664.
 Annesley, Francis, 762, 892.
 Anspach, Prince of, 484, 891.
 Anstruther, Robert, Sir, 552.
 Antenor, Amerigo, 33.
 Antonio, Don, 389.
 Antony, 33.
 Antrim, Earl of, [1283](#).
 Antrin, Randolph M'Surley Viscount Donluse, 484.
 Antwerp, 33, 34, 389, 891.
 Aosta, Duke of, 891.
 Ap Howel, 34.
 Appendix to Irish Notes containing the Provinces of Ireland; Connaught, Leinster, Munster, Ulster, divided into Counties, Chiefs, Septs, Chief Towns, &c., Baronies, Lakes and Rivers, Mountains. Vol. III. 1303—1328.
 Apperith, Griffith, 34.
 Appin, Laird of, 891.
 Appleton, Henry, Sir, 552.
 Appleyard, Nicholas, Sir, 34.
 Apprentices, London, 34.
 Apsley, Allen, Sir, 484.
 Ap Thomas, 34.
 Aquila, Don Juan d', 389, [1155](#).
 Aquileia, Patriarch of, 34.
 Ara, Mac Brian, [1155](#).
 Aragon, 34.
 Arbach, Count d', 891.
 Arbroath, Abbot of, [1034](#).
 Arbrothe, Abbot of, [1078](#).
 Arbrothe, Lord of, [1078](#).
 Arbuthnot, 891.
 Archald to the Emperor, 348.
 Archbishop of Canterbury, 763.
 Archbishop of York, 763.
 Archdeacon Novariensem, 34.
 Archers, 34.
 Archinross, 389, [1078](#).
 Archinross, John, 281.
 Archy, 484.
 Arco, Count d', 763, 891.
 Arcos, Duke of, 763, 891.
 Arcy, [1034](#).
 Arcy, Lord d', 34.
 Arderne, Robert, 389.
 Ardres, 34, 35.
 Aremberg, Count, 484.
 Aremberg, Prince of, 763.
 Arenburg, 35.
 Aretine, P., 35.
 Aretino, Pietro, 35.
 Argentine, Strasburg, 389.
 Argilensis, 35.
 Arglass, Lady, 763.
 Argyle, Countess of, [1155](#).
 Argyle, Duke of, 891, 892.
 Argyle, Earl of, 35, 552, 665, 738, 763, [1034](#), [1078](#), [1079](#), [1155](#).
 Argyle, Marquis of, 552, 623, 664.
 Arianism, 892.
 Arlebeke, Viscount d', 35.

- Arlinton, Earl of, 664-5.
 Arlington, Lord, 664, 738.
 Armagh, 1155, 1283.
 Armagh, Archbishop of, 35, 1114.
 Armagh, Cathedral, 1156.
 Armagh, Dean of, 1156.
 Armagh, Primate of, 623.
 Armies, Auxiliary, 892.
 Armis, Ludovico de l', 35.
 Armorer, Cuthbert, 389.
 Armour, 35, 1034.
 Armour, Clothing, &c., 1156, 1157.
 Armstrong, 1034.
 Armstrong, Thomas, Sir, 665, 763.
 Armstrong, William, 389, 1079.
 Army in the Netherlands, 892.
 Army in Portugal, 892.
 Armyne, William, Sir, 552.
 Arnan, Lieutenant-General, 892.
 Arnault, Nicholas, 348.
 Arnheim, 552, 892.
 Arnold, Nicholas, Sir, 1157.
 Aron, King of Spain's Treasurer, 35.
 Arragon, 35.
 Arragon, Cardinal of, 35, 36.
 Arragon, Don John of, 36.
 Arran, Comtesse Dowager of, 1035.
 Arran, Earl of, 36, 738, 763, 1034, 1035, 1079.
 Arras, Bishop, 36, 367.
 Arrington, Nicholas, 389.
 Arsenius, 484.
 Arskot, Duke of, 36.
 Artagnan, Count d', 892.
 Articles, 36.
 Articles, Lords of, 1079.
 Artois, Regent of Flanders, 36.
 Arundel, Charles, 390.
 Arundel, Earl of, 36, 348, 367, 368, 390, 485, 552.
 Arundel, Lieutenant-Colonel, 892.
 Arundel, Lord, 665.
 Arundel, Lord of Wardour, 738.
 Arundel, Thomas, Sir, 348.
 Arundel, Thomas, 390.
 Arundell, Humphrey, 348.
 Asaph, Henry, Bishop of, 36.
 Ascham, Roger, Sir, 390.
 Aschhausen, 485.
 Ascough, George, Sir, 623, 665.
 Ascue, (Askew.) Ann, 37.
 Asculo, Bishop of, 37.
 Asculum, Bishop of, 390.
 Asfeld, Baron d', 763.
 Asfeldt, (Asfeld.) Chevalier D', 892.
 Asgill, John, 892.
 Ashburnham, John, Colonel, 552.
 Ashburnham, Lord, 893.
 Ashby, John, Sir, 763.
 Ashby, William, 390.
 Ashfield, Edmond, 390.
 Ashley, Anthony, Sir, 390.
 Ashley, Baron, 665.
 Ashly, Jacob, Sir, 552.
 Ashton, 390, 623, 1157.
 Ashton, John, 763.
 Ashton, Ralph, 391.
 Ashurst, Henry, Sir, 763.
 Aske, Robert, 37.
 Askew, John, Sir, 37.
 Assassination Plot, 763.
 Association, 738, 763.
 Association of Scotland, 764.
 Assonville, Christopher, 391.
 Assurance, 764.
 Asteley, Jacob, Sir, 553.
 Aster, John, 348.
 Astley, 553.
 Astley, Jacob, Lord, 623.
 Aston, Arthur, Sir, 553, 623.
 Aston, (Ashton), Roger, 391.
 Aston, Roger, 1079.
 Aston, Walter, Sir, 485.
 Aston, [? Walter, Sir,] 553.
 Astottes, Duke of, 37.
 Atey, Arthur, 391.
 Athlone, 764, 1157, 1283.
 Athlone, Earl of, 764, 893.
 Athol, Duke of, 893.
 Athol, Earl of, 1079.
 Athol, Marquis of, 764.
 Atkins, H. E., Dr., 485.
 Atkins, Robert, Sir, 764.
 Atkinson, Edmond, 348.
 Attalaia, (Attalaya.) Count, 893.
 Atterbury, Dr., 893.
 Athur, Patrick, 1157.
 Attorney General, 391, 738, 764.
 Aubach, Lieutenant-General, 893.
 Aubanton in Champagne, 37.
 L'Aubespine, (French Secretary.) L', 37.
 Aubespine, L', 391.
 Aubigne, Lord D', 1079.
 Aubigny, Lady, 553.
 Aubigny, Lord, 553.
 Aubigny, (Aubeney, Aubini.) Lord, 665.
 Aubigny, Lord, 1035.
 Aucher, Anthony, 37.
 Audeley, Captain, 1157.
 Auditor, Camera, 37.
 Audley, 1283.
 Audley, Lord, 37, 391, 553, 1283.
 Audley, Thomas, Sir, 37, 1035.
 Auger, Sieur, 893.
 Augmentations, 348.
 Augmentations, Court of, 37, 38.
 Augsburg, 553.
 Augsburg, 38, 185, 738, 893.
 Augsburg, Confession, 38.
 Augustine, Augustinus, 38.
 Augustus, 893.
 Aumale, Duke d', afterwards Duke of Guise, 38.
 Aumale, Duke of, 391.
 Aumont, Duke of, 391.
 Aumont, Duke d', 893, 894.
 Aungier, Francis, Sir, 1283.
 Auriol, Isaac, 764.
 Auriol, John, 764.
 Aurival, Monsieur D', 894.
 Austen, Robert, Colonel, 764.
 Austin, Lieutenant, 894.
 Austria, 623.
 Austria, Archduke of, 391, 764.
 Austria, Don John of, 391, 623.
 Auvergne, Count d', 764.
 Auvergne, Prince d', 894.

Auverquerque, Monsieur D', 764.
 Auverquerque, (Averquerque,) Monsieur, 894.
 Auxiliary, (Forces, Armies,) 894.
 Anxiliary Forces, 894.
 Avalos, Ferdinand D', 37.
 Avaux, Count d', 553, 738, 765.
 Averquerque, 894.
 Aversberg, Count d', 894.
 Aversperg, Count, 553.
 Avery, 38.
 Avery, Henry, 765.
 Awdley, Thomas, 38.
 Ayamont, Marquis of, 391.
 Ayerst, 894.
 Ayles, Humphrey, 765.
 Aylesbury, Earl of, 663, 737, 765. *See* Ailesbury.
 Aylmer, Captain, 765.
 Aylmer, George, 765.
 Aylmer, Gerald, Sir, 1114.
 Aylmer, Mathew, Colonel, 765.
 Aylmer, Matthew, 894.
 Aylmer, Vice-Admiral, 765.
 Aynsworth, Rowland, 765.
 Ayrelles, D', 894.
 Ayres, John, 485.
 Ayolle, Monsieur D', 895.
 Ayx, François de Kenty, Seigneur de, 38.

B

Babington, Anthony, 392.
 Bacon, Anthony, 392.
 Bacon, Francis, 392.
 Bacon, Francis, Sir, 485, 1283.
 Bacon, Nicholas, Sir, 392.
 Bacqueville, 392.
 Badajos, 895.
 Badajos, Bishop of, 39.
 Badajos, Bishopric of, (Badajos, i.e. Pace.) 39.
 Baden, Durlach, Prince of, 485.
 Baden, Lewis, Prince of, 765, 895.
 Baden, Margrave of, 665.
 Baeshe, (Bash,) Edward, 1157.
 Bagg, James, Sir, 553.
 Baggs, John, 765.
 Baglione, Jean Paul, 39.
 Bagnall, Captain, 1114.
 Bagnall, Dudley, Sir, 1157.
 Bagnall, Henry, 1158.
 Bagnall, Henry, Sir, 1157.
 Bagnall, Nicholas, Sir, 1114, 1158.
 Bagnall, Samuel, Sir, 1158.
 Bagnell, Samuel, Sir, 392.
 Bagot, Lewis, Sir, 39.
 Baile, 895.
 Baily, 392.
 Baily, Daniel, 895.
 Bajazet, IL, 39.
 Baker, Captain, 766.
 Baker, John, 39, 348, 895.
 Baker, Major, 766.
 Baker, Rear-Admiral, 895.
 Balaam's Ass, 485.
 Balagny, Seigneur de, 392.
 Balbazes, De Los, 766.
 Balbo, Nicholas, 39.
 Balcanqual, Walter, 485, 486, 553, 1079.

Balcanquel, Walter, 1079.
 Balcanquel, (Belcanquel,) Walter, Dr., 485-6.
 Baldemont, (Barlemont,) 348.
 Baldwin, Brigadier, 895.
 Balfour, James, 486.
 Balfour, James, Sir, 1080, 1283.
 Balfour, Lieutenant-Colonel, 766, 895.
 Balfour, William, Sir, 5534.
 Balian, (Ballyane,) Lord of, 1114.
 Balineourt, Monsieur, 895.
 Ballard, 392.
 Ballard, Colonel, 554.
 Ballingary Castle, 766, 1283.
 Ballishanon, 1158.
 Ballymore, 766.
 Balmarino, 486, 1080.
 Balmerino, Lord, 895.
 Balnaves, 39.
 Balnaves of Hallbill, 1080.
 Balnavis, 39.
 Balnavis, Henry, 1080.
 Baltazar, 1035.
 Baltimore, Lord, 1283.
 Baltinglas, Viscount, 1114.
 Baltinglass, Viscount, 1158.
 Baltinglass, Viscount, Rowland, 1158.
 Balwery, Scott, Laird of, 1035.
 Balye, J.a, 1035.
 Bambach, Lewis, 39.
 Bambridge, Archbishop of York, 1035.
 Bambridge, Cardinal, 39.
 Bambridge, Christopher, Archbishop of York, 39.
 Bamfield, Colonel, 554.
 Banbury, Lord, 766.
 Bancroft, Richard, 486.
 Bandy, John, 39.
 Bangor, Bishop of, 368.
 Bank Land, 766.
 Bank of England, 766.
 Bankert, 665.
 Bannams, Edmund, 1158.
 Bannatyne, Mr., 1080.
 Bannier, 554.
 Banner, Lieutenant-General, 766.
 Banqueting House, Whitehall, 486.
 Bantry Bay, 766.
 Bapaume, Low Countries, 40.
 Baptista, John and Guido, (Brothers,) 40.
 Baptists, 40.
 Bar, 40.
 Bar, Marquis de, 895.
 Bar, Robert, 41.
 Bara, Jno. and Alexander Valiere, 895.
 Baraillau, Peter, 766.
 Barbaena, Viscount, 895.
 Barbadoic, George, 486.
 Barbadoes, Isle of, 623.
 Barbanson, Prince, 766.
 Barbarossa, Haradin, King of Argier (i.e. Algiers), 40.
 Barbarossa, Horuc, 40.
 Barbary States, 896.
 Barber, Christopher, 40.
 Barbesieux, 40.
 Barbesieux, Marquis de, 766.
 Barbon, J. de, 41, 1035.
 Barcelona, 41, 766, 896.
 Barclay, George, Sir, 767.

- Barclay, John, Sir, 486.
 Bardis, John Francisco, (Florentine Merchant,) 41.
 Barebone, Praise God, 624.
 Bareith, Margrave of, 767.
 Bareith, Marquis of, 896.
 Bari, Duke of, 41.
 Barillon, 663, 738.
 Barker, 392, 896.
 Barker, Christopher, (Garter King.) 41.
 Barkley, Maurice, Sir, 41.
 Barkley, Thomas, Sir, 41.
 Barkly, Captain, 1158.
 Barkly, Francis, Sir, 1158.
 Barkly, (Berkly,) John, Sir, 1159.
 Barlow, William, 41, 1035.
 Barlow, William, Dr., 392.
 Barnaby, Thomas, 41.
 Barnadiston, Samuel, Sir, 767.
 Barnardine, John, 41.
 Barners, Lord, 41.
 Barnes, 41, 624.
 Barnes, William, Sir, 486, 1115.
 Barnevelt, 392.
 Barnevelt, John Olden, Monsieur de, 486.
 Barnewall, Christopher, 1159.
 Barnewall, James, 1159.
 Barnewall, Patrick, 1115.
 Barnewall, Patrick, Sir, 1159.
 Barnwell, 393.
 Barney, Francis, 1159.
 Baron. See Barron.
 Baronets, 1283.
 Baronets, Institution of, 486.
 Barradoty, 42.
 Barre, Sieur de, 767, 896.
 Barre, Viscount, 1159.
 Barrea, David, 767.
 Barres, (Barris,) William De, 42.
 Barrett, Edward, Sir, 486.
 Barris, De la, 42.
 Barron, (Baron,) Robert, 42.
 Barrow, (Flanders,) 42.
 Barry, David, 1159.
 Barry, Duke, 42.
 Barry, James Fitz-Richard, 1159.
 Barry, John, 1159.
 Barry, Lord, 1159.
 Barrymore, 1160.
 Barrymore, Earl of, 896.
 Barrymore, Lord, 1115.
 Barsello, 896.
 Bart, Du, 767.
 Barthe, Monsieur De la, 767.
 Bartholemew, 665.
 Bartholomew De Cayers, (Italian Captain,) 42.
 Bartholotto, Bernino, 42.
 Barton, Andrew, Captain, 1036.
 Barton, Edward, 393.
 Barton, Elizabeth, (Nun of Kent,) 42.
 Barton, John and Robert, 1036.
 Barton, Robert, 42.
 Barton, Thomas, 393.
 Bartoun, Robert, 1036.
 Barwell, 665.
 Basadonna, Signior Jacomo, 393.
 Basing, 39.
 Baskervill, Thomas, Sir, 393.
 Basnet, Edward, 1115.
 Bassefontaine, L'Abbe de, 42.
 Basset, Arthur, Sir, 393.
 Bastide, Battle of, 42.
 Bastide, Monsieur De la, 896.
 Bastie, 42.
 Bastwick, John, Dr., 554.
 Basty, Olivier De la Vernarde, Seigneur de, 42.
 Basvile, (Bosvile,) Monsieur De, 896.
 Basyng, John, 393.
 Basyng, Roger, 42.
 Batecock, 43.
 Bateman, Charles, 738.
 Bates, Thomas, 486.
 Bath, Earl of, 665, 738, 767, 896.
 Bath, James, 1115.
 Bath, John, 1115.
 Bath, Thomas, 1115, 1160.
 Bath, William, 1115.
 Bath and Wells, Bishop of, 43.
 Bath and Wells, Bishopric of, 43.
 Bathurst, Benjamin, Sir, 896.
 Battely, 624.
 Battle, 43.
 Batye, 43.
 Paud, Clande, 896.
 Bauday, 393.
 Baudoin René, 767.
 Baume, Marquis de la, 896.
 Bavae, 348.
 Bavaria, 554.
 Bavaria, Duke of, 767.
 Bavaria, Duke Philip of, 44.
 Bavaria, Elector of, 767, 897.
 Bavaria, Electoral Prince of, 767.
 Bave, Joisse, 44.
 Baxter, Richard, 738.
 Bay, Marquis de, 898.
 Bayard, 44.
 Bayard, Chevalier, (French Officer,) 44.
 Bayard, Monsieur, 44.
 Bayonne, 393.
 Bayonne, Bishop of, 44.
 Beal, (Beale,) Robert, 393.
 Beard, 1160.
 Beare, (O'Swylevan, O'Swilmolan, O'Sullivan,) 1160.
 Beaton, 1080.
 Beaton, David, 44, 1036.
 Beaton, Cardinal, Archbishop of St. Andrew's, 44.
 Beaton, James, 1036, 1037.
 Beatoun, Cardinal, 1080.
 Beauchamp, Lord, 44.
 Beaufort, 554.
 Beaufort, Duke of, 666, 738.
 Beaugrace, 44.
 Beaumont, Count, 486.
 Beaumont, 898.
 Beaumont, Viscount, 1283.
 Beaumont, Lieutenant-Colonel, 738.
 Beaurain, Count of, 45.
 Beauraine, Monsieur De, 44.
 Beauray, Monsieur, 45.
 Beauté, Chevalier de la, 1037.
 Beauvoir, 898.
 Beauvois, 1037.
 Beauvois, Monsieur De; 393.

- Beccaria, 45.
 Becher, William, 486-7.
 Becket, Thomas, [1037](#).
 Bedford, Duke of, 898.
 Bedford, Earl of, 348, 368, 393, 394, 554, 767.
 Bedingfield, 666.
 Bedlew, (Bedlowe,) John, Sir, [1160](#).
 Bedloe Castle, 768.
 Bedloe, William, 666.
 Bedmar, Marquis de, 898.
 Beccher, William, Sir, 394, 554.
 Beckwith, Leonard, Sir, 349.
 Bees, Oudart du, 45.
 Begart, Corneille, 45.
 Beggars, [1037](#).
 Beinhelm, 898.
 Bejd, D. de, 45.
 Bekinson, John, 45.
 Belaysse, (Bellasis,) John, Colonel, 555.
 Belaysse, (Bellasis,) Thomas, Sir, 554.
 Belay, Cardinal, 45.
 Belcarras, Earl of, 768.
 Belcastle, General, 898.
 Belgrade, 45.
 Belhaven, Lord, 898.
 Belknap, Edward, 45.
 Bellamont, Earl of, 768.
 Bellasis, Brigadier, 768.
 Bellasis, Henry, 555.
 Bellasis, Henry, Sir, 898.
 Bellasis, Henry, Lord, 768.
 Bellasis, Lord, 666, 738.
 Bellaysse, Henry, Sir, 768.
 Bellay, Cardinal, 45.
 Bellay, (Bellaye,) J. du de Bayonne, (Bishop Bayonne,) 46.
 Bellay, John de, Bishop of Paris, 45.
 Bellay, Martin du, 46.
 Bellay, William de, 46.
 Bellenden, Hugh, Sir, 394.
 Bellenden, John, Sir, 394, [1080](#).
 Bellenden, Lewis, Sir, [1080](#).
 Bellefonds, Marquis of, 666, 768.
 Belles, The, 394.
 Bellevey, (Bellievre,) President de, 394.
 Bellhaven, Lord, 768.
 Bellievre, 555.
 Bellingham, Alan, 368.
 Bellingham, Edward, [1115](#).
 Bellingham, Edward, Sir, 349.
 Belluno, Bishop of, (Elect,) 46.
 Bembo, Peter, 46.
 Bembo, Secretary to Leo. X., 46, 1521.
 Bembow, Captain, 768.
 Ben, Anthony, 487.
 Benbow, Vic.-Admiral, 898.
 Benevolence, 46.
 Bennet, Henry, Sir, 666.
 Bennet, John, Sir, 487.
 Bennet, Dr. William, 46.
 Bennett, John, 394.
 Beason, Robert, 899.
 Bentinck, William, 768.
 Bentivogli, Corneglio, 349.
 Bentivoglio, 46.
 Bentivoglio, Alexander, 47.
 Bentivoglio, Guy, Cardinal, 487.
 Berde, Richard, 47.
 Berensdorf, General, 899.
 Berenwald, 555.
 Berg, Count Henry de, 487.
 Bergen-op-Zoom, 394.
 Berges, 47.
 Berges, (Berghes,) Anthony de (son of De Berges), 47.
 Bergeyck, (Bergheyck,) Count de, 899.
 Berghem, Prince, 768.
 Berkeley, Charles, 666.
 Berkeley, Charles, Sir, 666.
 Berkeley, William, Sir, 666.
 Berkley, Colonel, 739.
 Berkley, John, Sir, 555.
 Berkley, Justice, 555.
 Berkley, Lord, 47, 768.
 Berkley, Maurice, Sir, 394.
 Berkley, Richard, Sir, 394.
 Berkley, Robert, 555.
 Berkshire, Earl of, 555, 666.
 Berkstead, 624, 666.
 Berlin Treaty, 666.
 Berlo, Count, 769, 899.
 Bermingham, (Birmingham,) John, [1160](#).
 Bermingham, Patrick, [1116](#).
 Bermingham, William, [1160](#).
 Bernard, Duke, 555.
 Bernarde, Francis, Sir, 47.
 Bernardiston, Nathaniel, Sir, 555.
 Bernardo, Don, 769.
 Berner, Major-General, 899.
 Berner, Lord John, 47.
 Berners, William, Sir, 47.
 Bernes, (Berners,) Lord, 47.
 Berrington, Monsieur De, 899.
 Berry, 624, 667.
 Berry, Captain, [1161](#).
 Berry, Duke de, 899.
 Bertholdsgaden, 555.
 Bertie, James, 667.
 Bertie, Peregrine, 395, 769, 899.
 Berty, Francis, 394.
 Berusaw, Baron, 769.
 Berusaw, General, 769.
 Berwick, 47, 395, [1037](#), [1161](#).
 Berwick Bridge, 487.
 Berwick, Duke of, 739, 769, 899.
 Besançon, 624.
 Bethel, Lieutenant-Colonel, 899.
 Bethel, Richard, [1116](#).
 Bethel, Slinessby, 667.
 Bethune, 899.
 Betoa, Robert, [1116](#).
 Betoun, Andro, [1080](#).
 Benninghen, Van Joshua, 667.
 Beure, 47.
 Beures, Sieur de, 48.
 Beverly, George, 395.
 Beverminch, 667.
 Bevers, Lord of, 48.
 Bezons, Marshal de, 899.
 Biagrossa, 48.
 Bible, 48.
 Bicocca, 48.
 Bieberstein, Marshal De, 900.
 Bierly, 769.
 Bierley, Colonel, 900.
 Biez, Marshal De, 48.

- Bigod, Francis, Sir, 48.
 Bilefeld, 667.
 Billière, La, 900.
 Billingsby, Captain, 555.
 Binche, 48.
 Bindon, Earl of, 900.
 Bindon, Viscount, 395.
 Bing, 900.
 Bingham, George, Sir, 1161.
 Bingham, Richard, 1161.
 Bingley, John, Sir, 487.
 Bingley, Lord, 900.
 Birch, Colonel, 555.
 Birchinsha, Mauritius, Cardinal of Lo-
 vaine, 48.
 Bird, 667.
 Bird, Henry, 1161.
 Birkenfield, Prince of, 769.
 Birley, Earl of, 769.
 Birmingham's Tower, 1116.
 Birmingham, (Bermingham,) William,
 1116.
 Birne, Thady, 1116.
 Biron, Marshal de, 395.
 Bishops, 487, 667, 739.
 Bishoprics, 48, 49.
 Bissy, Marquis de, 769.
 Bizarri, P., 395.
 Black, David, 395.
 Blackbourn, 624.
 Blackfriars, 49.
 Blackhead, Stephen, 769.
 Blackheath, 900.
 Blackwater, 1161.
 Blackwell, Lambert, Sir, 769.
 Blackwell, Thomas, 769.
 Bladen, Major, 900.
 Blair, Adam, Sir, 770.
 Blaire, 770.
 Blaithwait, William, 770.
 Blaithwaite, William, 739, 900.
 Blakbrey, 1080.
 Blake, Admiral, 6245.
 Blancard, Monsieur, St., 555.
 Blanche, Rose, 49.
 Blandford, Marquis of, 900.
 Blany, Captain, 1162.
 Blany, (Blayney,) Edward, Sir, 1283.
 Blanzac, Count de, 900.
 Blare, Patrick, 395.
 Blaregmes or Malplaquet, 900.
 Blathwayte, (Blaithwaite,) William, 900.
 Blekerie, Gillas de la, 49.
 Blenheim or Hochstet, 900.
 Blimont, Nicholas, St., 49.
 Blinkard, 555.
 Blitus, John, 49.
 Blois, 49.
 Blood, 667.
 Bloody Statute, 49.
 Blount, Charles, 770.
 Blount, Mountjoy, 555.
 Blount, Thomas, Sir, 49.
 Blunt, Christopher, Sir, 395, 1162.
 Blunt, Lady Elizabeth, 49.
 Bodenham, Roger, 395.
 Bodley, Thomas, Sir, 396.
 Bodley, Captain, 1162.
 Bodrye, Monsieur, 487.
 Boheir, Thomas, Chevalier General of
 France, 50.
 Bohemia, 50, 487-8.
 Bohemia, King of, 349.
 Bohemia, Queen of, 667, 625.
 Bohun, Edmund, 770.
 Boinenburg, Monsieur De, 900.
 Bois, Abbe du, 900.
 Boisshot, 488.
 Boisi, (Boissy,) Arthur de Gouffier, Sei-
 gneur de, 50.
 Boisi, Gouffier de, brother of Admiral
 Bonnavet, 50.
 Boisot, Pierre, 50.
 Boisseleau, Monsieur, 770.
 Boleyn, 50.
 Bolingbroke, Earl of, 488, 555.
 Bolingbroke, St. John Viscount, 901.
 Bollen, Ann, 1037.
 Bologna, 50, 1037.
 Bolton, Duke of, 770.
 Bolzen, Colonel, 901.
 Bomfy, Castle of, 50.
 Bonacorsie, Anthony, 51.
 Bonacorsy, 51.
 Bonadventure, 667.
 Bonaughs, (Bonnaughts, Downaughts.)
 1116.
 Bond, Lord, 1037.
 Bonel, Monsieur De, 901.
 Bonet, Monsieur, 51.
 Bonifacio, 51.
 Bonisius, Jerom, 51.
 Bonn, 667.
 Bonne, 770, 901.
 Bonner, Edmond, Dr., 51.
 Bonner, 349, 368.
 Bonner, Edmond, 396.
 Bonneval, Marquis de, 901.
 Bonneval, Monsieur De, 901.
 Bonnavet, 52.
 Bonnavet, Marquis, 488.
 Bononia, 52.
 Bonot, 1080.
 Bonropos, Monsieur De, 739.
 Bonviso, Antony, 52.
 Bonvisy, Anthony, 52.
 Bonvix, Jerom, 52.
 Bonvyce, 52.
 Bonyfacio, 52.
 Boomgarden, Baron, 770.
 Boone, Joseph, 901.
 Booth, George, Sir, 625, 667.
 Borders, 52, 53, 488, 1037, 1080.
 Bordillon, Imbertus Platerius, 396.
 Boreguard, Colonel, 901.
 Borgh, Count de, 901.
 Borgo, Marquis del, 901.
 Borlace, John, Sir, 555.
 Borneo and Moluccas, 53.
 Borobright, (Borrobbidge,) 53.
 Borough, (Burgh,) Thomas, Lord, 396.
 Boroughs, William, Lord, 396.
 Borowater, (Borowatter,) William, 53.
 Borreel, 668.
 Borthwick, James, 1037.
 Borthwick, John, Sir, 1037.
 Borthwick, Lord, 1037.
 Borwices, Bankers, 56.
 Boscawen, Hugh, 770, 901.
 Boselaw, 770.
 Bosium, Ant., 53.

- Boske, Octavian, 53.
 Bossu, Count de, 396.
 Bosville, 901.
 Boteler, William, Sir, 536.
 Botham, Captain, 770.
 Bothmar, Baron de, 901.
 Bothmar, Major-General, 901.
 Bothwell, Adam, 1080, 1081.
 Bothwell Bridge, 668.
 Bothwell, Francis, 1038.
 Bothwell, Patrick, Earl of, 349, 1038.
 Bothwell, Richard, 1038.
 Botton, Claud De, 53.
 Bouchain, 902.
 Bouchain, Low Countries, 53.
 Boucher, 902.
 Boufflers, Marquis De, 771.
 Boufflers, Marshal De, 902.
 Bouillon, Duke of, 488.
 Bouillon, Marshal De, 396.
 Bouillon, Sovereign of, 53.
 Bouleau, Lieutenant-General, 902.
 Boulogne, 53, 54, 349.
 Boulogne, Heiress of, 54.
 Bourbon, Anthony, 396.
 Bourbon, Duke of, (Constable of France.)
 54, 56.
 Bourbon, Francis, 396.
 Bourbon, Henry de, 396.
 Bourbon, Lord Cardinal de, 54.
 Bourcher, (Bourchier), George, Sir, 1162.
 Bourchier, George, Sir, 396.
 Bourdeaux, Monsieur De, 625.
 Bourdieu, 902.
 Bourdot, John, 56.
 Bourgay, Colonel du, 902.
 Bourgenois Imperial Ambassador, 56.
 Bourgeois (Sebastian) and Quintin Brug-
 yminck, 56.
 Bourghes, Bishop of, 56.
 Bourgoigne, 56.
 Bourgoyne, Maximilian, 56.
 Bourk, Oliver, 902.
 Bourlie, Abbot de la, 902.
 Bourn, (Bourne,) John, Sir, 368.
 Bournonville, Duke of, 668.
 Bousole, Marquis de, 771.
 Bousu, Monsieur De, 56.
 Boutiers, 56.
 Bovile, Colonel, 556.
 Bowder, Peter, 396.
 Bowes, George, 368, 396, 488.
 Bowes, Henry, 396.
 Bowes, Jerom, Sir, 397.
 Bowes, Marten, Sir, 1116.
 Bowes, Ralph, 397.
 Bowes, Robert, Sir, 56, 57, 349, 397, 398,
 1038.
 Bowes, William, 488.
 Bowes, William, Sir, 398.
 Bowles, Captain, 1162.
 Bowton, (Bolton,) 57.
 Bowyer, William, Captain Sir, 488.
 Box, Ralph, 771.
 Boxoll, (Boxall,) John, 368.
 Boyce, Arthur, 1038.
 Boyd, Lord, 1081.
 Boyer, William, 398.
 Boyle, 668.
 Boyle, Charles, 771.
 Boyle, Henry, 902.
 Boyle, Lord, 902.
 Boyle, Mr., 1162.
 Boyle, Richard, 488.
 Boyle, Richard, Sir, 1284.
 Boyle, Robert, The Hon., 771.
 Boyne, 771.
 Boynton, Matthew, Sir, 556.
 Boy, Hugh, 1162.
 Boys, Theobald de, (French Ambassador.)
 57.
 Boysye, Monsieur De, 396.
 Brabant, 57.
 Brabazon, Lord, 1284.
 Brabazon, William, 57, 1116.
 Bracegirdle, Mrs., 771.
 Brackel, 771.
 Brackley, Viscount, (John Egerton,) 488.
 Brackley, Viscount, (Sir T. Egerton.)
 488.
 Braday, 771.
 Bradbridge, Dr., 57.
 Bradford, Earl of, 771, 902.
 Bradie, Hughe, (Bredy, Hugh,) 1162.
 Bradley's Cause, 57.
 Bradshaw, John, 668, 556, 625.
 Braidalbin, Earl of, 771.
 Bramston, John, Sir, 556.
 Brancetour, Robert, 57.
 Brandenburg, 625, 668.
 Brandenburg, Anspach, 903.
 Brandenburg, Elector of, 771.
 Brandenburg, Prince Charles of, 772.
 Brandon, Charles, Sir, 57.
 Branthwaite, Michael, 488.
 Brasier, Richard, 1117.
 Brasil, 903.
 Brasilogh, Turlogh, 1162.
 Bray, 57.
 Bray, Edward, 57.
 Breda, 556, 625, 668.
 Bredeman, William, 398.
 Brederode, Monsieur De, 57.
 Bregilles, Philip de, 57.
 Brehny, 1284.
 Brehon Law, 1117.
 Brekewast, 58.
 Bremen, 625.
 Brend John, 58, 398.
 Brende, John, 349, 368.
 Brenkbury, Prior of, 1038.
 Brenne, John, 349.
 Brent, Robert, 772.
 Brentchurch, 1117.
 Brentford, Earl of, 556.
 Brereton, Andrew, 1117, 1162.
 Brereton, John, 1117.
 Brereton, Lord, 1284.
 Brereton, William, 58.
 Brereton, William, Sir, 556, 1117.
 Brescia, 58.
 Brest, 772.
 Breton, 903.
 Breton, (Barton,) Andrew, 58.
 Bretoniere, Monsieur La, 903.
 Brewer, Colonel, 772.
 Brewster, Francis, Sir, 772.
 Brian, Francis, Sir, 58, 59.
 Briançon, Count, 903.
 Bribrack, General, 903.

- Brickentyne, 398.
 Bricks, Anthony, 59.
 Brickwell, Thomas, 398.
 Bridges, 903.
 Bridges, John, 59.
 Bridges, Simon, 903.
 Bridges, Tobias, Sir, 668.
 Bridges, William, 903.
 Bridgewater, 556.
 Bridgman, David, 59.
 Bridgman, Orlando, Sir, 668.
 Bridgwater, 489.
 Bridgwater, Earl of, 772.
 Briel, Governor of, 398.
 Briel, Sieur, 903.
 Brien, Honora ni, [1162](#).
 Brienfield, Colonel, 903.
 Brienne, (Briane,) Count of, 59, 60.
 Brigantyn, (Brigendyn,) John, 60.
 Brightelmstone, (Brighton,) 60.
 Brihuega, 903.
 Brinon, Jean, President of Roan, 60.
 Brion, Admiral, 60.
 Briord, Count of, 772.
 Brisac, 556, 669, 903.
 Brisbane, George, 556.
 Brissac, Mareschal, 368.
 Brissac, Marshal of France, 60.
 Bristol, Bishop of, 903.
 Bristol, Bishopric of, 60.
 Bristol, Earl of, 489, 556-7, 625-6, 669.
 Britany, 60.
 Brixia, 60.
 Brixia, (Brisse,) 60.
 Brixia, Stephen de, 60.
 Broadalbin, Earl of, 772.
 Broady, 626.
 Brodrick, Allen, 903.
 Broghill, Lord Charles Boyle, 626.
 Broglio, Count, 904.
 Broke, 61.
 Bromley, 904.
 Bromley, Henry, Sir, 398.
 Bromley, Judge, 349.
 Bromley, Thomas, Sir, 398.
 Bromley, William, 904.
 Bromo, Andrea, 61.
 Brook, Fulk Grevil, 489.
 Brook, George, 489.
 Brook, Henry, Lord, 489.
 Brooke, John, 61.
 Brooke, Lord, 61, 557.
 Brooke, Fulk Greville, Lord, 557.
 Brooke, Thomas, 399.
 Brookesby, Bartholomew, 489.
 Broom, Sowing, [1038](#).
 Brosse, 61.
 Brosse, De la, 61.
 Brosse, La, 399, [1081](#).
 Broughton, 557.
 Broughton, Hugh, 772.
 Broughty Castle, (Brochty Crag, Borty Crag, Porton Crag.) [1081](#).
 Brouncker, Henry, Sir, 399.
 Brounkard, 669.
 Brown, 61.
 Brown, Anthony, Sir, 349, 368, [1038](#).
 Brown, Captain, 904, [1162](#).
 Brown, Colonel, 772.
 Brown, George, 61, 399.
 Brown, James, [1117](#).
 Brown, John, 399, [1163](#).
 Brown, (Browne,) John, [1162](#).
 Brown, Joseph, 557.
 Brown, Major-General, 557, 626.
 Brown, Robert, [1163](#).
 Brown, Thomas, [1117](#).
 Brown, Valentine, 368, [1117](#), [1163](#).
 Brown, Valentine, Sir, [1163](#).
 Browne, Joseph, Dr., 904.
 Browne, Wolstan, Sir, 62.
 Browne, Valentine, 399.
 Browning, Captain, 772.
 Bruan, Monsieur De, 904.
 Bruce, Alexander, Sir, 904.
 Bruce, Edward, [1081](#).
 Bruce, George, [1081](#).
 Bruce, Walter, Sir, 904.
 Bruciado, Signior, 904.
 Brudenell, Lord, 772.
 Brudenell, Thomas, Lord, 669.
 Bruges, 62, 904.
 Bruges, John, Sir, 368.
 Bruges or Windsor, 62.
 Bron, Antoine, 557.
 Brune, Thomas, 399.
 Brunkard, 399.
 Bruno, 62.
 Brunswick, 489, 557, 669.
 Brunswick, Augustus, Duke of, 557.
 Brunswick, Congress of, 62.
 Brunswick, Duke of, 62, 63.
 Brunswick, Christian, Duke of, 557.
 Brunswick, Electoral Prince of, 904.
 Bruntchurch, (Burnchurch,) Baron de, [1118](#).
 Brussels, 63, 772, 904, 905.
 Bruxellius, Philibert, 369.
 Bruyninx, J. J. Hamel, Sieur, 905.
 Bryan, Francis, Sir, 349, [1118](#).
 Bryan, Philip Chabot, Seigneur de, 63.
 Bryxse, Bishop of, 63.
 Buat, 669.
 Buccleugh, Scot, Laird of, [1038](#).
 Buccleugh, Lord of, [1082](#).
 Buccleugh, Walter Scott of, [1035](#).
 Bucer, 63.
 Buchan, Colonel, 772.
 Buchan, Major-General, 772, 905.
 Buchanan, George, [1081](#).
 Buchanan, George, [1038](#).
 Buckholt's Horsemen, 63.
 Buckhurst, Lord, 399, 489.
 Buckingham, Duke of, 63, 489, 557, 558, 626, 669, 739, 905.
 Buckingham, Earl of, 489.
 Buckinghamshire, Duke of, 905.
 Buckler, (Bucler,) 63.
 Buckler, Walter, 63, 64.
 Buckner, 558.
 Bucoy, Count de, (Bucquoy, Count,) 490.
 Buda, 64, 669, 739.
 Budoweick, 905.
 Buisicot, Signior, Ferdinando de, 490.
 Bulaw, Lieutenant-General, 905.
 Bulkly, Henry, 739.
 Bull, Dr., 905.
 Bull, Stephen, Sir, 64.
 Bullen, (Bollyn,) Anne, 64, 65.
 Bullen, (Boleyn,) George, 65.

- Bullen, (Bulleyn, Boleyn,) Thomas, Sir, 65.
 Bulls from the Pope, 64.
 Bulmer, Bevis, 490.
 Bulmer, John, Sir, 66.
 Bulmer, Lady, 66.
 Bulmer, Ralph, Sir, 369.
 Bulmore, William, Sir, 1038.
 Bulonde, Monsieur De, 773.
 Bulstrode, R., 669.
 Buonaviso, 66.
 Burbank, William, 66.
 Burbantius, 66.
 Burborough, 66.
 Burchet, Josiah, 905.
 Bure, Count de Florentuis, d'Egmont, 66.
 Bure, (Buren,) Count de Maximilian, d'Egmont, 66, 67.
 Buren, Lord of, 67.
 Burford, Baron, 67.
 Burford, Earl of, 670.
 Burg, (Burgh, Burk,) Theobald, 1284.
 Burg, 399.
 Burgarthus, Franciscus, 349.
 Burgate, 67.
 Burgate, Thomas, 399.
 Burgess, Cornelius, 558.
 Burgo, Andrea de, 67.
 Burgo, Andrew, 67.
 Burgo, (Burgio,) Antonio, Baron, 67.
 Burgo, Theobald de, 490.
 Burgundy, 67, 558.
 Burgundy, Duke of, 773, 905.
 Burk, Edmund M'Richard, 1163.
 Burk, Hugh, 1118.
 Burk, John, 1163.
 Burk, MacWilliam, 1118.
 Burk, Redmond, 1163.
 Burk, Richard, 1118, 1163.
 Burk, (Bourk,) Teig, (Thadeus,) 1163.
 Burk, Theobald, 1163.
 Burk, Theodore, 1163.
 Burk, Thomas, 1164.
 Burk, Thomas, Sir, 1284.
 Burk, Tybot, MacWilliam, 1118.
 Burk, Ulick, 1164.
 Burk, Ulick, (William), 1118.
 Burk, Ulick, 1118.
 Burk, Walter, 1164.
 Burk, William, 1164.
 Burk, William, Sir, 1164.
 Burke, Colonel, 773.
 Burks, 1164.
 Burleigh, Lord, 399, 400.
 Burleigh, (Burley,) Lord, 490.
 Burleigh, Thomas, Lord, 490.
 Burley, Captain, 558.
 Burley, Lord, 626.
 Burlington, Earl of, 773, 905.
 Burne, John, 400.
 Burnell, John, 67, 1118.
 Burnet, Dr., 739, 773.
 Burnet, Gilbert, 558.
 Burnham, Edward, 400.
 Burntchurch, 1118.
 Burrell, James, 400, 490.
 Burrough, Thomas, Lord, 1164.
 Burroughs, John, Sir, 400, 490, 558.
 Burroughs, Major, 490.
 Burroughs, Major-General, 558.
 Burroughs, Thomas, Lord, 400.
 Burton, Bartholomew, 773.
 Burton, Henry, Dr., 558.
 Burton, John, 670.
 Burton, Philip, 773.
 Bushe, William, 1118.
 Bushot, Dr., 68.
 Bussi, D'Amboise, (French Officer,) 68.
 Bute, Earl of, 905.
 Butler, 626.
 Butler, Bartholomew, 1118.
 Butler, Captain, 1165.
 Butler, Charles, Lord, 773.
 Butler, Colonel, 558.
 Butler, Edmond, 1118.
 Butler, Edmond, Sir, 1164.
 Butler, Henry, 400.
 Butler, James, 1164.
 Butler, James, Lord, 1118, 1119.
 Butler, John, 1119.
 Butler, Nicholas, Sir, 773.
 Butler, Pierce, 68, 1165.
 Butler, Pierce, Sir, 1165.
 Butler, (Piers, Pierce,) 1165.
 Butler, Richard, 1119, 1165.
 Butler, Samuel, 670.
 Butler, Theobald, Sir, 1165.
 Butler, Theobald, Viscount, 1284.
 Butler, Thomas, 1119.
 Butler, Walter, Sir, 1284.
 Button, Thomas, Captain, 1165.
 Butrie, Monsieur De, 68.
 Butshide, Philip, 400.
 Byam, Colonel, 906.
 Bye or the Priests' Plot, 490.
 Byng, (Bing,) George, Sir, 906.
 Byron, John, Sir, 558.
 Byron, Monsieur De, 68.
 Byron, Nicholas, Sir, 558.
 Buy, Surly, 1165.
 Buys, 400.
 Buys, Monsieur, 906.
 Buzenval, 906.

C

- Cabal, 670.
 Cabinet Council, 670.
 Cabot, Giovanni, (a Venetian,) 68.
 Cabot, John, 350.
 Cabot, Sebastian, 68, 350, 369.
 Cabrières, 68.
 Cadavel, Duke of, 906.
 Cadenet, Marshal of France, 490.
 Cadiz, 400, 906.
 Cadogan, Brigadier, 907.
 Caermarthen, 773.
 Caermarthen, Marquis of, 907.
 Caesanus, Gab., 68.
 Caesar, Julius, 400.
 Caesar, Julius, Sir, 490.
 Cahill, Thomas, 1284.
 Cahir, (Chaier,) 1119.
 Cahir, 1165.
 Caillemote, Ia, 773.
 Caillemote, Monsieur, 739.

- Caithness, Earl of, [1038](#).
 Cajetan, Cardinal, 69.
 Calais, 69, 70, 350, 401, 773.
 Calais and Guisnes, 369.
 Calamy, 670.
 Caldwell, Colonel, 907.
 Calembourgh, 773.
 Calendar, Alteration of the, 70.
 Cales, 400.
 Calfelde, Ranf, 70.
 Caliz, 400.
 Calland, Captain, 70.
 Callemburgh, Admiral, 907.
 Callen, Viscount, [1284](#).
 Callendar, Earl of, 773.
 Callieres, Monsieur, 774.
 Calonitz, Cardinal, 907.
 Caltenofer, Christian, 70.
 Calvert, George, Sir, 490-1, [1284](#).
 Calvin, 70.
 Cambel, 907.
 Camberwell, 907.
 Cambon, Major-General, 774.
 Cambay, 71, [1038](#).
 Cambridge, 739.
 Cambridge, Earl of, 491.
 Cambridge, University of, 71.
 Cambuskenneth, Abbot of, [1038](#).
 Cameron, Hugh, Sir, 774.
 Cameryn, Duke of, (son of Duke of Castre,) 71.
 Camfere, 71.
 Camisars, 907.
 Camp, (Campeu), 71.
 Camp of the Cloth of Gold, 71.
 Campania, Francis, 71.
 Campbell, John of Lundy, 71.
 Campbell, Agnes, [1165](#).
 Campbell, Archibald, [1039](#).
 Campbell, Colin, Sir, 774.
 Campbell, Hugh, Sir, [1039](#).
 Campbell, James, Captain, 774.
 Campbell, John, [1082](#).
 Campbell, John, Sir, [1039](#).
 Campbell, Lady, [1165](#).
 Campbell, Lord Archibald, 908.
 Campecht, Chevalier De, 774.
 Campeggio, Johu Antonio, [1039](#).
 Campegio, (Campejus) Cardinal Laurentius), 72.
 Campejus, Mark Anthony, 72.
 Campion, [1165](#).
 Campion, Colonel, 558.
 Camps, 908.
 Campucci, John, 72, 73.
 Canada, 73, 908.
 Canales, Marquis de, 774.
 Candelon, Richard, 401.
 Canisius, 670.
 Cannaby, [1039](#).
 Canne, Monsieur De, 73.
 Cannon, Colonel, 774.
 Cannon, Iron, Cannons and Mortars, 73.
 Cannon, Thomas, [1119](#).
 Cannons, Brass, 73.
 Canon, President, 774.
 Cantam, James, 73.
 Canterbury, Archbishop of, 73, 350, 369, 401, 491, 774, 908.
 Canterbury, Archbishop of, (George Abbot,) 558.
 Canterbury, Archbishop of, (William Laud), 559.
 Canotet, Thomas, Lord, 401.
 Cantwell, Piers, [1165](#).
 Cantwell, William, [1119](#).
 Cape Breton, 908.
 Capel, Henry, Sir, 774.
 Capel, Arthur, Lord, 670.
 Capel, Lord, 559, 626, 775.
 Caprara, Count of, 775.
 Caprara, Marshal, 775.
 Captains, Griefs of, [1165](#).
 Capua, Archbishop of, 73.
 Car, 491.
 Caraffa, 775.
 Carbenus, Count, 74.
 Carberry Hill, [1082](#).
 Carbery, Earl of, 775.
 Carbery, Lord, 670.
 Carbry, Governor of, [1166](#).
 Carbry, Lord, [1119](#).
 Cardeen, Laird of, 908.
 Cardenas, Don Alenzo de, 626.
 Cardigan, Earl of, 670.
 Cardinal Primate of Poland, 908.
 Cardinals, Schismatic, 74.
 Cardona, 908.
 Cardona, Raymond of, 74.
 Cardonnel, H., 908.
 Carew, Alexander, Sir, 559.
 Carew, Gawin, Sir, [1165](#).
 Carew, George, Captain, [1166](#).
 Carew, George, Lord, 559.
 Carew, George, Sir, 401, 491, 559, [1166](#), [1167](#), [1284](#).
 Carew, John, Sir, 74.
 Carew, Lord, [1284](#).
 Carew, Nicholas, Sir, 74.
 Carew, Peter, Sir, 369, 401, [1167](#).
 Carew, Richard, Sir, 74.
 Carew, William, 74.
 Carey, Edw., 401.
 Carey, Edward, Sir, 491.
 Carey, George, 401.
 Carey, George, Sir, 491.
 Carey, Henry, 401.
 Carey, Henry, Sir, 491.
 Carey, John, 401.
 Carey, Lord, 559.
 Carey, Robert, 409, 402.
 Carey, Robert, Sir, 491.
 Carey, Thomas, 369.
 Carignano, Piedmont, 74.
 Carigyleyn, (Karigyleyn,) Castle of, [1167](#).
 Caris, De, Brigadier, 908.
 Carle, Dr., 74.
 Carleil, Christopher, 402.
 Carleton, Dudley, 402.
 Carleton, Dudley, Sir, 491-2, 559.
 Carleton, Launcelot, 402.
 Carleton, Thomas, 402.
 Carlingford, [1167](#).
 Carlingford, Lord, 775.
 Carlisle, 74.
 Carlisle, Earl of, 402, 492, 670, 775.
 Carlos, 492.
 Carlowitz, 775.
 Carlton, [1167](#).
 Carmarthen, Marquis of, 775, 776.
 Carmichael, [1082](#).
 Carmichael, John, Sir, [1082](#).

- Carmichael, Peter, 1082.
 Carnabye, William, Sir, 559.
 Carnarvon, Earl of, 559.
 Carnecross, Robert, 1039.
 Carne, Edward, Dr., 75, 350, 369.
 Carne, Edward, Sir, 402.
 Carne, Lord, 776.
 Carnegy, John, Sir, 1082.
 Carnegy, Robert, 1082.
 Carnewarth, Earl of, 559.
 Carns, Thomas, Sir, 402.
 Carnwarth, Earl of, 626.
 Carolina, Province of, 908.
 Carroll, Charles, Sir, 1167.
 Caron, Noel, Sir, 492.
 Carow, Baron of, 76.
 Carow, John, 76.
 Carozo, Aloysius, 76.
 Carpenter, Brigadier, 908.
 Carpenter, General, 908.
 Carr, (Car.) 1082.
 Carr, (Ker.) David, 1039.
 Carr, John, 1039.
 Carr, Mark, 1039.
 Carr, Robert, 492, 1039.
 Carre, John, 76.
 Carretto, 76.
 Carrickfergus, 776.
 Carrigofyle, 1167.
 Carrol, 776.
 Carrow, Brian, 1167.
 Carroz, (Carotz.) 76.
 Carroz, 1039.
 Carter, 776.
 Carteret, George, Sir, 626, 670.
 Carteret, Lord, 909.
 Carthage, 776, 909.
 Cartington, John, 1039.
 Cartwright, Philip, Sir, 559, 671.
 Carves, John, 1167.
 Carves, Michael, 1167.
 Carvyle, (Carvill, Carvel.) Robert, 402.
 Carwood, Margaret, 402, 1082.
 Cary, 402, 493, 776.
 Cary, George, Sir, 1285.
 Cary, John, 776.
 Carye, George, Sir, 1167.
 Casal, 776.
 Casaubon, Isaac, 493.
 Case, John, Captain, 403.
 Cashel, Archbishop of, 1119.
 Cashel, Bishopric of, 1168.
 Casimer, 671.
 Casimir, John, Duke, 403.
 Casimire, Prince, 403.
 Cassali, (Cassilis,) 76.
 Cassali, Andrew, 76.
 Cassali, (Cassalis,) Cav., 76.
 Cassali, Gregorio, Sir, 76, 77.
 Cassali, John, 77.
 Cassali, Paul, 77.
 Cassali, Vincent, 77.
 Cassali, Francisco, 76.
 Cassalis, Earl of, 671.
 Cassano, 77.
 Cassel, Provost of, 77, 78.
 Cassels, 776.
 Cassils, Earl of, 78, 1082, 1083.
 Cassils, Earl, 626.
 Cassils, Gilbert, second Earl of, 1039.
 Cassils, Gilbert, third Earl of, 1039.
 Castanaga, Marquis of, 776.
 Castello De, 78.
 Castile, 78.
 Castile, Constable of, 78.
 Castillon, 78.
 Castle Chamber, 1168.
 Castleconnel or Connel, Baron of, 1168.
 Castle Ford, 1083.
 Castlehaven, 1168.
 Castlehaven, Earl of, 559, 1285.
 Castleinpark, 1168.
 Castles, 1168.
 Castlelogaten, 498.
 Castlemain, 1168.
 Castlemain, Earl of, 671, 739.
 Castlemaine, Earl of, 776.
 Castleman, Major, 776.
 Castleman, 403, 1083.
 Castle Nova, 78.
 Castle Rodrigo, Marquis of, 671.
 Castor, Francis, Bishop of, 78.
 Castre, Duke of, 78.
 Castro, 403.
 Castro, Ferdinando de, 1168.
 Casualties, 1168.
 Catalans, (Catalonians,) 909.
 Catalonia, 909.
 Catesby, Robert, 493.
 Catherine of Arragon, 78.
 Catherine Howard, 79.
 Catherine de Medici, 78, 71, 403.
 Catherine Parr, 79.
 Catherine, Queen of England, 1039.
 Cathness, Bishop of, 79.
 Catholics, 671, 1285.
 Catholics of the Empire, 560.
 Catholics, League of, 493.
 Catinat, Marshal, 909.
 Catinat, Monsieur, 777.
 Caulfield, Colonel, 909.
 Caulfield, Toby, Sir, 1285.
 Caundish, Richard, 79.
 Caunits, Colonel, 777.
 Cautionary Towns, 403, 493.
 Cavalcanti, 403.
 Cavalcanti, John de, 79.
 Cavaliers, 560, 739, 909.
 Cavallier, Count, 909.
 Cavan, 1285.
 Cave, Ambrose, Sir, 403.
 Cave, La, Major-General, 777.
 Cavenagh, Brian Mac Chir, 1169.
 Cavenagh, Cahir Mac Art. (Charles Mc Cart.) 1119.
 Cavenagh, Charles, 1119.
 Cavenagh, Charles McInerose alias Murghoe, 1120.
 Cavenagh, Daniel, 1169.
 Cavenagh, Gerald, 1120.
 Cavenagh, Gerald McCahir, 1120.
 Cavenagh, Maurice, 1120.
 Cavenagh, Maurice, Duff, 1169.
 Cavenagh, Morghe, (Murrrough,) 1120.
 Cavenaghs, 1120, 1169.
 Cavendish, Lord, 777.
 Cavendish, Thomas, 403.
 Cavendish, William, Sir, 79.

- Cavendish, William, 493, [1120](#).
 Cavendish, William, Lord, 493.
 Cawfeild, Captain, [1169](#).
 Cawmill, [1040](#).
 Caya, 909.
 Cayers, Bartholomew de, 79.
 Cecil Edward, 560.
 Cecil, Edward, Sir, 493.
 Cecil, John, 403.
 Cecil, Robert, Sir, 404, 493.
 Cecil, Thomas, Sir, 404.
 Cecil, William, 350, 369.
 Cecil, William, Sir, 404.
 Cecil, William, Viscount Cranborne, 493.
 Celi, 404.
 Cellier, Elizabeth, 671.
 Centhe, 777.
 Cerda, Don Martin de la, [1169](#).
 Ceri, Renzo de, 79.
 Cerisoles, 79.
 Cervia, 79.
 Cesanus, Gab., 80.
 Cesarin, Cardinal, 80.
 Cesford, Andrew Ker of, Sir, [1040](#).
 Cesford, Lord of, [1083](#).
 Cess, 909, [1169](#).
 Cevennes, 909.
 Cevennois, 910.
 Chabanes, Marshal, 80.
 Chabot, Admiral, 80.
 Chadworth, Father, [1040](#).
 Chaffinch, William, 671.
 Chaier, [1120](#).
 Chaise, La, 671.
 Chalcedon, 560.
 Challant, De, 80.
 Challenge, 80.
 Challoner, 560.
 Challoner, John, [1120](#).
 Chaloner, Francis, [1169](#).
 Chaloner, John, [1169](#).
 Chaloner, Thomas, 626.
 Chaloner, Thomas, Sir, 350, 404.
 Chalons, Philibert de, 80.
 Chamberlain, 404.
 Chamberlain of the Household, 351.
 Chamberlain, John, 493.
 Chamberlain, Leonard, 404.
 Chamberlain, Lord, 80, 350, 369, 404, [1040](#).
 Chamberlain, Thomas, 80, 81, 351.
 Chamberlain, Vice, 351, 493.
 Chambers, 777.
 Chamberne, Mr., 81.
 Chambrier, Brigadier, 910.
 Chamillard, Monsieur, 910.
 Chamilly, Marquis de, 777.
 Champagne, 81, 777.
 Champernoon, Henry, 404.
 Champney, Justinian, 777.
 Chancellor, 777, 910.
 Chancellor of the Court of Augmentations, 351.
 Chancellor of Duchy of Lancaster, 81, 405, 493.
 Chancellor of Exchequer, 81, 445, 493, 671.
 Chancellor of France, 81.
 Chancellor, Lord High, 81, 351, 369, 405, 493, [1040](#).
 Chancellor, (Chancelour,) Richard, 351, 369.
 Chancellor of Scotland, 81, 671, [1083](#).
 Chanclos, Colonel, 910.
 Chantonnay, 81.
 Chapell, Thomas, [1120](#).
 Chaplin, Francis, Sir, 671.
 Chappins, 81.
 Charbon, Monsieur De, 777.
 Charcano, 82.
 Charity Schools, 739.
 Charlemont, 777.
 Charlemont, Fort of, [1170](#).
 Charleroy, 777.
 Charles, 567.
 Charles I., King, 560-567; the reign of Charles I. vol. II., pages 549-620.
 Charles II., King, 671-5; vol. II. pages 661-733.
 Charles III., King of Spain, 910.
 Charles V., 82-87, 351, 370.
 Charles IX. of Sweden, 405, 494.
 Charles, Archduke of Austria, 777.
 Charles, Count, 740.
 Charles, Gustave, 567.
 Charles, Gustavus, 627.
 Charles, Prince of Wales, 567.
 Charles, (second son of James I.,) 493, 494.
 Charleton, Job, Sir, 675.
 Charnock, Captain, 777.
 Charters, 675, 740.
 Chartres, Duke of, 778.
 Chastel, J. du, 87.
 Chastillon, 352.
 Chateau, Cambresis, 405.
 Chateaufneuf, Monsieur, 910.
 Chateau-renault, Monsieur, 911.
 Chatelherault, Duke of, [1033](#).
 Chatillon, 370.
 Chatillon, Admiral of France, 405.
 Chatillon, Cardinal de, 405.
 Chatillon, Marshal, 87.
 Chattan, Clan of, [1040](#).
 Chaudinier, 88.
 Chaulais, Monsieur, 777.
 Chaulk, La, 88.
 Chauines, Duke of, 675.
 Chaumont, 88, [1040](#).
 Chaumont, Jos., 675.
 Chaworth, George, Sir, 494.
 Chazeron, 778.
 Cheek, John, 352.
 Cheilat, Abbot of, 911.
 Cheisly, James, 778.
 Cheney, Henry, 405.
 Cheney, Margaret, 88.
 Cheney, (Cheyne, Cheyney,) Thomas, Sir, 88, 352.
 Cheney, Thomas, Sir, 405.
 Cheney, William, 778.
 Cheque, Clerk of, [1170](#).
 Cherbourg and La Hogue, 778.
 Cherburg, 88.
 Cheregato, Cardinal, 88.
 Cheselden, Francis, 405.
 Chesnure, Monsieur De la, 88.
 Chester, Bishopric of, 88.
 Chesterfield, Earl of, 675.
 Chesterman, 494.

- Chetwynd, 778.
 Chetwynd, J., 911.
 Cheviot Hills, [1083](#).
 Cheyne, 88.
 Chichley, John, Sir, 778.
 Chichester, Arthur, 494.
 Chichester, Arthur, Sir, 405, [1170](#), [1285](#).
 Chief Governors, [1120](#).
 Chiernes, William de Croy, 88.
 Chievres, Antoine de Croy, 88.
 Chievres, William de Croy, 88, 89.
 Chigi, Fabio, 567.
 Child, Francis, 778.
 Child, Josiah, Sir, 778.
 Chillingworth, William, 567.
 Chimsay, (Cimay) Prince of, 89.
 Chios, 89.
 Chivers, Christopher, Sir, [1170](#).
 Choiseul, Count de, 778.
 Choisy, 778.
 Cholmley, Henry, Sir, 567.
 Cholmley, Hugh, Sir, 567.
 Cholmondeley, Viscount, 778.
 Cholmondeley, Lord, 911.
 Cholmondeley, Hugh, Sir, [1170](#).
 Chour, La, 89.
 Christian, Brunswick, Duke of, 568.
 Christian, Prince of Brunswick, 494.
 Christiana, Duchess of Milan, 89.
 Christiern, King of Denmark and Sweden, 89.
 Chrysogoni, Cardinal S., 89.
 Chudleigh, George, Sir, 568.
 Churches, 911.
 Churches, Collegiate, 89.
 Churchill, Brigadier, 778.
 Churchill, Charles, General, 9111.
 Churchill, George, 778.
 Churchill, George, Admiral, 91
 Churchill, John, 675.
 Churchill, John, Lord, 778.
 Churchill, Lord, 740.
 Churchill, Major-General, 779.
 Chute, Chaloner, 627.
 Cibo, Francisco, 89.
 Cifantes, Count de, 911.
 Cimay, 89
 Cinque Ports, 89.
 CIPHER, 77
 Cirencester 779.
 Cittart Van, 779.
 Cittiers Van, 740.
 Civil List, 779.
 Claerbergen, Monsieur De, 911.
 Clancarr, Earl of, [1170](#).
 Clancarty, Earl of, 779.
 Clandeboy, [1170](#).
 Clandeboy the ancient lands of, [1170](#).
 Clandeboy, Lower, [1170](#).
 Clandeboy, Upper, [1171](#).
 Clandonells, [1171](#).
 Claneboy, Viscount, [1285](#).
 Clancy, Boetius, [1285](#).
 Clanky, [1171](#).
 Clanrickard, Earl of, [1120](#), [1171](#).
 Clanrickard, Marquis of, 627.
 Clantarffe, (Clantarfe), [1121](#).
 Clare, Captain, 912.
 Clare, Earl of, 779.
 Clare, John, Sir, 370.
 Clarenceux, Herald, 90, [1040](#).
 Clarendon, Earl of, 676, 740, 779.
 Clarges, 627.
 Clarges, Captain, 740.
 Clarges, Thomas, Sir, 779.
 Clark, William, 627, 676.
 Clark, William, Sir, 568.
 Clarke, Edward, 495, 779.
 Clarke, George, 912.
 Clarke, John, 90.
 Clarke, Samuel, 912.
 Clarke, William, 495.
 Claude, Princess, 90.
 Clavering, Robert, 405.
 Clavering, William, 405.
 Claye, William, 90.
 Claypole, 627.
 Clayton, Robert, Sir, 740, 779.
 Cleary, 912.
 Clement VII., 90, 91.
 Clerc, Le, 495.
 Clerfaye, Monsieur, 91.
 Clergy, 91, 92, 912.
 Clerk of the Council and Register, [1040](#).
 Clerk, (Clark,) Dr., 92.
 Clermount, John, Lord, 912.
 Clesel, Cardinal, 495.
 Cleveland, Captain, 912.
 Cleveland, Earl of, 627, 676.
 Cleveland, Thomas, Earl of, 568.
 Cleves, 495, 627, 676.
 Cleves, Ann of, 92.
 Cleves, Duke of, 92, 93.
 Cleves and Juliers, 568.
 Clifford, Conyers, Sir, 405, [1171](#).
 Clifford, Francis, 495.
 Clifford, Henry, 405.
 Clifford, Lord, 93, 495, 568, 676, 779.
 Clifford, Thomas, Sir, 93, 676, [1040](#).
 Clifton, Gervase, Sir, 405, 495.
 Clinton, Edward Funes, Lord, 406.
 Clinton, Lord, 93, 352, 370.
 Clobery, Lieutenant-Colonel, 627.
 Clonmell, [1286](#).
 Cloppenburg, Treaty of, 677.
 Clopton, John, 406.
 Clopton, William, 406.
 Cloth, 93.
 Cloth of Gold, Camp of the, 93.
 Clothiers, 93.
 Clotworthy, John, Sir, 568.
 Clouge, (Clowe,) Richard, 406.
 Cobbet, Colonel, 627.
 Cobbet, Lieutenant-Colonel, 568.
 Cobham, Henry, 406.
 Cobham, Lord, 93, 352, 406, 407, 496, [1121](#).
 Cobham, Thomas, [1171](#).
 Cobler, Captain, 93.
 Cockburn, [1040](#), [1083](#).
 Cockburn, Adam, 779, 912.
 Cockburn, James, Sir, [1083](#).
 Cockburn, Richard, Sir, [1083](#).
 Cockburn, Robert, [1040](#).
 Cockburn, William, [1040](#), [1084](#).
 Cockburns, [1040](#).
 Cockle, 780.
 Cocklee, Anthony, [1121](#).

- Cockran, John, Sir, 780.
 Codova, 496.
 Codrington, Charles, 780.
 Codrington, Colonel, 912.
 Codur, John, [1121](#).
 Coehorn, 780.
 Coet, 677.
 Coetlogon, Monsieur, 780.
 Coffee Houses, 677.
 Cognac, 93.
 Cohorn. (Coehorn.) General, 780, 912.
 Coin, 780, [1172](#).
 Coin (Coyne) and [Livery, 1172](#).
 Coke, 740.
 Coke, Clement, 496, 568.
 Coke, Edward, 407.
 Coke, Edward, Sir, 496, 568.
 Coke, John, 93, 568.
 Coke, John, Sir, 496, 568.
 Colbert, Chevalier De Croissi, 912.
 Colbert, Monsieur, (Colbert de Croissy,) 677.
 Colchester, Lord, 740, 780.
 Colchester, Viscount, 496.
 Colclogge, Anthony, [1121](#).
 Colclough, Anthony, [1172](#).
 Coldingham, [1040](#).
 Coldingham, Prior of, [1040](#).
 Coldwell, Harry, [1121](#).
 Cole, 93.
 Cole, Dr., [1121](#).
 Cole, Henry, 94.
 Coleman, 677.
 Colepeper, (Colepepper, Culpepper,) John, Sir, 569.
 Colepepper, Lord, 677.
 Colepepper, Thomas, 780.
 Colepepper, William, 780.
 Coleraine, [1286](#).
 Coles' Memoirs, 780.
 Coles, (Colle,) Richard, [1121](#).
 Coligni, 407.
 Coligni, Count, 677.
 Coligny, Gaspar de, 352, 370.
 Collector for Rome, 94.
 College, 94, 677.
 College of Justice, [1040](#).
 Colleges, Suppression of, 94.
 Colleges, Wolsey's, 94.
 Colleton, John, Sir, 912.
 Colleton, Peter, Sir, 780.
 Collier, Brigadier, 780.
 Collier, David, Sir, 780.
 Collier, Henry, 677.
 Collier, Jeremy, 780.
 Collier, Major-General, 912.
 Colliers, 781.
 Collingwood, Cuthert, 407.
 Collis, Bonifacius de, 94.
 Colloredo, General, 568.
 Collyn's, George, 94.
 Colman, Thomas, 94.
 Colmar, 568.
 Colmer, (Colmore,) Clement, 407.
 Cologne, 496, 740.
 Cologne, Bishop of, 94.
 Cologne, 677.
 Cologne, Elector of, 677, 781, 912.
 Colonia, Don Carolus de, 496.
 Colonna, 94, 95, 781.
 Colonna, Don Emannel de, 781.
 Colonna, Fabricius, 95.
 Colonna, (Columna,) Pompeius, 95.
 Colonna, Prosper, 95.
 Colston, Richard, 677.
 Colt, John Dutton, 678.
 Colt, William, Sir, 781.
 Columna, 95.
 Columna, Marcus Antonius, 496.
 Colvil, (Colville, Colvill,) James, Sir, [1040](#).
 Colvil, (Colvill,) John, 407.
 Colvil, John, [1084](#).
 Colville, James, [1084](#).
 Colville, James, Sir, [1084](#).
 Colwiche, Humphry, 407.
 Colyns Lancelot, 94.
 Commendone, 370.
 Commerci, Prince of, 912.
 Commission, 95, 678, 781, [1286](#).
 Commission Ecclesiastical, 740.
 Commissioner for Scotland, 678.
 Commissioners, 95, 569, 678, 781, [1173](#).
 Commissioners for Ireland, [1286](#).
 Commissioners of Passage, 496.
 Committee, 678.
 Commonwealth, 621-660, 627-632.
 Compounders, 781.
 Compton, Henry, 407.
 Compton, Spencer, 913.
 Compton, Spencer, Lord, 497.
 Compton, William, 96.
 Compton, William, Lord, 407, 497.
 Compton, William, Sir, 569.
 Comptroller, 407, 740, [1041](#).
 Comptroller of the Household, 96, 352, 370, 497.
 Conaro, (Cornaro,) Signior, 913.
 Conaught,
 Concordia, 96.
 Conde, Prince of, 407, 408.
 Coudé, Prince, 678.
 Condon, Banet, [1173](#).
 Conformity, Occasional, 913.
 Congé d'elire, 96.
 Congre, John De and Roger De Prate, 96.
 Congress, 96.
 Congress at the Hague, 781.
 Coningsby, 781.
 Coningsmark, Count, 678.
 Connaught. Notes on the Province of
 Connaught, in tabular form, divided into
 counties, chiefs, and septs, chief towns
 and places, baronies, lakes, and rivers,
 mountains, [1173, 1303-5](#).
 Connaught. Ewter, [1173](#).
 Connel, [1173](#).
 Connor, Stephen, 913.
 Conryne, Baron de, 96.
 Consarbruck, Marshal Crequi, 678.
 Conspiracy, 781, 913.
 Constable of France, 96, 408.
 Constable, Henry, Sir, 497.
 Constable, John, 913.
 Constable, Marmaduke, S'r, 96, [1341](#).
 Constable, Robert, Sir, 96.
 Constance, Bishop, 96.
 Contanno, Franciscus, 96.

- Contareni, 96.
 Contarini, 569.
 Conti, Prince of, 782.
 Contributions, 497.
 Conventicles, 678.
 Convention, 678, 782.
 Convocation, 97, 782, 913, [1286](#).
 Conway, Earl of, 678.
 Conway, Edward, Sir, 497.
 Conway, Edward, Viscount, 569.
 Conway, Francis Seymour, 913.
 Conway, John, Sir, 408.
 Conway, Lord, 569.
 Conyers, George, Sir, 408.
 Conyers, John, Sir, 569.
 Conyers, Lord, 97, [1041](#).
 Coe, Christopher, 97.
 Cook, 782, [1286](#).
 Cook, Anthony, Sir, [1173](#).
 Cook, John, Sir, 913.
 Cook, Richard, 97.
 Cooke, 782.
 Cooke, John, Sir, 497.
 Cooke, Thomas, 782.
 Cooly, Robert, [1174](#).
 Cooper, Anthony Ashley, 632.
 Cooper, Anthony, Ashley, Sir, 678.
 Coot, Richard, Sir, 632.
 Coote, Lord, 782.
 Coote, Richard, Captain, 782.
 Coote, Richard, Lord, 782.
 Cope, 497.
 Cope, Stephen, 97.
 Copenhagen, 632, 679, 782.
 Copley, Anthony, 498.
 Copley, Colonel, 740.
 Copley, Thomas, 408.
 Copynger, Thomas, [1174](#).
 Corbaron, Lord, 97.
 Corbet, 679.
 Corbett, Richard, 408.
 Corbett, Robert, 408.
 Corcram, Felim, [1121](#).
 Corcyra, (Corfu ?), 97.
 Cordell, William, Sir, 370.
 Cordona, Count de, 913.
 Cordona, Raymond de, 97.
 Corduba Pedro Jeronymo de, 679.
 Cordwell, William, Sir, 408.
 Corenbeck, Dr. Martin, 97.
 Corfu, 97.
 Corgrave Castle, [1174](#).
 Coriton, William, 569.
 Cork, 782, [1174](#), [1286](#), [1287](#).
 Cork and Cloyn, [1174](#).
 Cork, Earl of, 569, [1287](#).
 Corker, Edward, 782.
 Corker James, 679.
 Corn, [1121](#).
 Cornbury, 679.
 Cornbury, Lord, 740.
 Cornelius, Cardinal, 97.
 Corneto, Adrien de, 98.
 Cornish, 740, 783.
 Cornish, Alderman, 783.
 Cornish, Henry, 679.
 Cornwall, Captain, [1174](#).
 Cornwall, Richard, Sir, 98.
 Cornwall, Robert, 408.
 Coruwall, Thomas, Sir, 98.
 Cornwallis, Charles, Sir, 498.
 Cornwallis, Frederick, Sir, 679.
 Cornwallis, Lord, 679, 783.
 Cornwallis, William, Sir, 498.
 Coron, 98.
 Corporation Act, 679.
 Corporations, 679, 740, [1287](#).
 Corse, Philip, 98.
 Corsona, (Corsana,) Condé de la, 913, 914.
 Cortenaer, 679.
 Cortez, Hernando, 98.
 Corto, Saintpiero, 99.
 Cortpenny, (Cortpenning,) 98.
 Cosbie, Francis, [1121](#).
 Cosby, Captain, 914.
 Cosby, Francis, Captain, [1174](#).
 Cosins, John, Doctor, 569.
 Cosse, Arthur, 408.
 Costelogalen, 498.
 Costelough, 498.
 Costelough, Lord Dillon of, 569.
 Coswade and Cowbridge, near Calais, 98.
 Cotingham, 99.
 Cotterel, Charles, Sir, 783.
 Cottington, Francis, Sir, 498, 570.
 Cottington, Lord, 632.
 Cottinton, Francis, Sir, 498.
 Cotton, 99, 352.
 Cotton House, 914.
 Cotton, Richard, Sir, 352.
 Cotton, Robert, Sir, 570, 783.
 Cotton, Thomas, 99, 408.
 Cotton, William, 409.
 Coucy, Jacques de, 99.
 Coughler, [1174](#).
 Coulthorp, Colonel, 783.
 Council, 99, [1041](#).
 Councils, [1174](#).
 Council General, 99.
 Council of Lateran, 99.
 Council of Lyons, 99.
 Council of State, 632.
 Council of Trent, 99.
 Counter, 914.
 Country Party, 679.
 Courrieres, Sicur de, (Courriers, Monsieur,) 99, 100.
 Court, 100.
 Courts, [1041](#).
 Courts, Ecclesiastical, 741.
 Courts of Conscience, 783.
 Courtin, Mr., 679.
 Courtney, 100.
 Courtney, Lord, 370.
 Courtney, Thomas, Captain, [1175](#).
 Courtpenny, (Courtpenning,) 100.
 Courtray, 100.
 Covell, Dr., 783.
 Covenant, 680.
 Covenant, Scottish, 570.
 Coventry, 680.
 Coventry Act, 680.
 Coventry, Henry, 680.
 Coventry and Litchfield, 100.
 Coventry, Thomas, 370.
 Coventry, Thomas, Lord, 570.
 Coventry, Thomas, Sir, 498.
 Coventry, William, Sir, 680.
 Coverdale, Bishop of Exeter, 370.
 Cowbridge, 100.

- Cowel, 498.
 Cowellcllyn, Baren, 1121.
 Cowley, 1175.
 Cowley, Henry, 1121, 1172, 1173.
 Cowley, (Colly.) Henry, 1172.
 Cowley, Robert, 1121.
 Cowley, Walter, 1122.
 Cowper, William, 914.
 Cox, 783.
 Cox, Dr., 352.
 Cox, Richard, Sir, 914.
 Craczer, Nic., 100.
 Crafton, Colonel, 783.
 Craggs, James, 783.
 Cramp Rings, 100.
 Cranborne, Robert Cecil, Viscount, 498.
 Cranburn, 783.
 Crane, 783.
 Crane, De, 570.
 Crane, John, 409, 498.
 Cranfield, Lionel, Sir, 498.
 Cranfield, Randle, Sir, 498.
 Cranmer, Dr. Thomas, 100, 101, 352, 370.
 Cranston, Patrick of, Sir, 1041.
 Cranstone, Colonel, 914.
 Crassau, General, 914.
 Craven, Lord, 680, 914.
 Crawford, Captain, 1084.
 Crawford, Earl of, 632, 680, 783, 1041.
 Crawford, John, 914.
 Crawley, 570.
 Creaghe, Richard, 1175.
 Creation of Peers, 914.
 Crecy, 783.
 Creighton, (Creighton, Creynton, Crigh-ton), William, 409, 1084.
 Creighton, 783.
 Creighton, (Crichton,) 1084.
 Cremona, Castle of, 101.
 Crepy, 101.
 Crequi, 101.
 Crequit, Marshal de, 680.
 Cresset, 914.
 Cresset, James, 784.
 Cressy, Monsieur De, 914.
 Crew, John, 680.
 Crew, Lord, 680.
 Crew, Randolph, 570.
 Crew, Thomas, Sir, 498, 1287.
 Crichton, George, 1041.
 Crichton, William, 407.
 Crispie, William, 409.
 Croc, Le, 409, 1085.
 Crocket, 1175.
 Crocket, Francis, 1175.
 Crocus, Richard, 101.
 Croft, 101.
 Croft, Gabriel, 1175.
 Croft, (Crofts,) James, Sir, 370, 409, 1122.
 Crofton, Mary, 499.
 Crofts, Richard, 1175.
 Croissy, Chevalier de, 914.
 Croissy, Colbert de, 680.
 Croke, Dr. Richard, 101.
 Cromarty, Earl of, 914.
 Crompton, William, Sir, 1122.
 Cromwell, Edward, Lord, 499.
 Cromwell, Gregory, 101.
 Cromwell, Henry, 633.
 Cromwell, Oliver, 570, 571, 633, 634, 681.
 Cromwell, Richard, 634, 635.
 Cromwell, Richard, Sir, 102.
 Cromwell, Thomas, 101, 102, 1041.
 Cromwell, Thomas, Lord, 499, 571, 1287.
 Cromwell's Fort, 784.
 Cronenburg, Monsieur, 915.
 Croning, 102.
 Cronstrom, 915.
 Cros, Du, 681.
 Crosby, 784.
 Crosek, Baron, 784.
 Cross, Robert, Sir, 409.
 Crowns, Sol or Soleil, 102.
 Croy, Adrian de, 102.
 Croy, Antoine de, 102.
 Croy, Cardinal, 102.
 Croy, Charles de, 102, 103.
 Crusade against the Turks, 103.
 Cruse, Captain, 1175.
 Cruzerus, 103.
 Cuff, Henry, 409.
 Cuffe, John, Captain, 1175.
 Cullen, Patrick, 410.
 Culliford, 784.
 Culmore, (Kilmore,) 1287.
 Culmore, Castle of, 1287.
 Culpeper, 103, 571.
 Cumberland, Earl of, 103, 370, 410, 499, 1041.
 Cunningham, Albert, 784.
 Cunningham, Andrew, 1041, 1085.
 Cunningham, Colonel, 784.
 Cunningham, James, 1085.
 Cunningham, Major General, 115.
 Curle, 410.
 Curraghmore, Lord, 1122.
 Currency, 1122.
 Currières, 103.
 Curs, Bishop of, 103.
 Curson, Baron, 103.
 Cursy, Michael, 1122.
 Curtius, William, Sir, 681.
 Curvin, (Curwen,) Hugh, 1122, 1176.
 Curwen, 784.
 Curzon, 103.
 Cusack, Patrick, 1176.
 Cusack, Robert, 1176.
 Cusack, Thomas, Sir, 1176.
 Cusake, Christopher, 1122.
 Cusake, (Cusack,) Thomas, Sir, 1122.
 Customs, 1287.
 Cuts, Colonel, 784.
 Cutts, Lord, 784, 915.
 Cyprus, 103.

D

- Dacian, Count, 103.
 Dacombe, John, 499.
 Dacre, (Dacres,) Lord Thomas of Greystoke, 103, 104.
 Dacre, Thomas, Lord, 1041, 1042.
 Dacre, Thomas, Sir, 103.
 Dacres, Christopher, 410.
 Dacres, Edward, 410.

- Dacres, Francis, 410.
 Dacres, Leonard, 410.
 Dacres, Lord, 104, 371, 410.
 Dacres, Thomas, Sir, 410.
 Dacres, William, Lord, 352, [1042](#).
 Dacres, William, 410.
 Dadda, Ferdinando, 741.
 Dadde, River, 104.
 Dale, Paulo Van, 410.
 Dale, Robert, [1177](#).
 Dale, Valentine, Dr., 410.
 Dalkieth, [1085](#).
 Dalkieth, Lord of, [1085](#).
 Dalrymple, 784.
 Dalrymple, David, Sir, 915.
 Dalrymple, James, Sir, 784.
 Dalrymple, John, Lord, 915.
 Dalston, George, Sir, 571.
 Dalston, John, 410.
 Daly, John, [1177](#).
 Dalzell, Robert, 571.
 Daman, Monsieur, 411.
 Daneryes, Seigneur Loys de, 104.
 Damesell, William, 104.
 Dampport, Robert, [1177](#).
 Dampre, Major General, 915.
 Danby, Earl of, 571, 681, 741, 784.
 Danby, Lord, 784.
 Dandini, Cardinal, 371.
 Dandy, 571.
 Danes, 785.
 Dangerfield, 681.
 Dangerfield, Thomas, 741.
 Daniel, Father, 785.
 Daniel, Robert, Colonel, 915.
 Dannet, Thomas, 411.
 Dansell, William, Sir, 411.
 Dantzie, 104, 571.
 Dantzie, City of, 915.
 Danvers, Henry, Lord, 571.
 Danvers, Heary, Sir, 411, 499, [1177](#).
 Danvers, John, 785.
 Danvers, Lord, 499.
 Danvers, Mayor, 635.
 Darby, William, [1177](#).
 Darcy, 105.
 Darcy, Arthur, Sir, 104.
 Darcy, Edward, Lord, 499.
 Darcy, George, Sir, 104.
 Darcy, Lord, 352.
 Darcy, Thomas, Lord, 499.
 Darcy, Lord, 681, [1177](#).
 Darcy, Thomas, Sir, 104, 352.
 D'Arcy, [1042](#).
 D'Arcy, Anthony, Sir, [1042](#).
 D'Arcy, Edward, Sir, [1042](#).
 D'Arcy, Lord, [1042](#).
 Darell, Sampson, Sir, 499.
 Darien, 785.
 Darneley, Henry Stewart, Lord, 411.
 Darnley, Lord, [1085](#).
 Darrell, Marmaduke, Sir, 499.
 Dartmouth, 785.
 Dartmouth, Earl of, 741.
 Dartmouth, Lord, 631, 915.
 Darius, Silvester, 105.
 Daryngton, Nicholas, (? Student,) 105.
 Dassonville, 371.
 Danncy, John, 105.
 Dauphin, (Francis,) 105.
 Dauphin, (Henry,) 105.
 Dauphin of France, 785, 915.
 Dauphiné, 915.
 D'Auverquerque, 785.
 Davels, Henry, Captain, [1177](#).
 Davenant, Charles, 785.
 Davenant, Dr., 785, 916.
 Davenport, Humphrey, Sir, 571.
 Davers, Charles, Sir, 411.
 Davies, Thomas, [1177](#).
 Davis, John, Sir, 411, [1287](#).
 Davison, William, 411, 412.
 Daws, Abraham, Sir, 572.
 Dawes, William, Sir, 916.
 Dawtry, Captain, [1177](#).
 Dean, 635.
 Dean, Captain, 916.
 Dean, Robert, 105.
 Decian, Count, 105.
 Decies, [1177](#).
 Declaration, 682.
 Dedam, Brigadier, 785.
 Dedem, Major General, 916.
 Deecke, Sieur, 105.
 Deering, Edward, Sir, 572, 785.
 Defender of the Faith, 105, [1042](#).
 De Foe, Daniel, 916.
 De Groot, 682.
 Dehoff, Count de, 785.
 Delacourt, John, 106.
 De la Chau, &c., 106.
 De la Delfe, 106.
 Delahide, Lawrence, [1177](#).
 Delahide, Walter, Sir, [1123](#).
 Dalahyde, Richard, [1123](#).
 Delamere, Lord, 741, 785.
 Delaval, Captain, 916.
 Delavale, John, Sir, 499.
 Delavale, Raphie, Sir, 499.
 Delavel, Ralph, Sir, 786.
 De la War, 916.
 Delawar, Lord, 106.
 De la Ware, Lord, 106.
 Delfe, Francisco de la, 106.
 Delinquents, 572.
 Delinquents' Estates, 635.
 Delves, George, [1173](#).
 Delvin, [1287](#).
 Delvin, Lord, 572, [1123](#), [1178](#), [1287](#).
 Delvin, Richard, Lord, [1178](#).
 Denain, 916.
 Denbigh, Earl of, 500, 572, 916.
 Dendermonde, 916.
 Denham, John, Sir, 500, [1287](#).
 Denization, 500.
 Denmark, 572, 635, 682, 786, 916, 917.
 Denmark, George, Prince of, 682, 741, 786, 917.
 Denmark, King of, 500, 786.
 Denmark, Princess of, 786.
 Denmark and Sweden, 106.
 Dennison, Robert, 412, [1085](#).
 Denny, Anthony, Sir, 352.
 Denny, Edward, Lord, 572.
 Denovan, 917.
 Denton, Dr., 107.
 Denton, James, [1123](#).
 Denton, John, [1178](#).
 De Pienne, 107.
 De Planes, (De Planis,) Jehan, [1042](#).

- Deputies, 917.
 Deputy, Lord, 1042.
 Derby, Countess of, 572.
 Derby, Earl of, 107, 371, 412, 572, 635-6, 917, 1042.
 Derby, Thomas, 107.
 Derich, Gilbert, 107.
 Derry, 1178, 1288.
 De Rue, 917.
 Desborough, 682.
 Desborough Colonel, 636.
 Descoriaça, Dr., 107.
 Desmond, Countess of, 1178.
 Desmond, Earl of, 500.
 Desmond, James, Earl of, 1123, 1124.
 Desmond, John, Earl of, 1123.
 Desmond, Maurice, Earl of, 1123.
 Desmond, Thomas, Earl of, 1123.
 Desmond, Gerald, Earl of, 1124.
 Desmond, James, Earl of, 1124.
 Desmond, Gerrot, Earl of, 1179 to 1182.
 Desmond, Earl of, 1182.
 Desmond, James, Earl of, 1182.
 Desmond, Earl of, 1288.
 Desmond, Gerald, 1124.
 Desmond, James, 1124.
 Desmond, James, Sir, 1182.
 Desmond, John, 1124.
 Desmond, John, Sir, 1182, 1183.
 Desmond, Thomas, Sir, 1124.
 Desneval, 412, 1085.
 Despeo, Guerraao, 412.
 Dessé, 107.
 Dessé, Monsieur, 353.
 Dessé, Montalamberi, Sieur, 1083.
 Dethick, Humphrey, 412.
 Detiane, 107.
 Detursensis, Cardinal, 107.
 Deux-Ponts, 572.
 Deauxponts, Duke of, 412.
 Devawe, 1183.
 Devereux, (Devorox.) John, 1183.
 Devereux, Nicholas, 1183.
 Devereux, Richard, 1124, 1183.
 Devereux, Walter, 107, 412.
 Devolaseo, Alonzo Don, 500.
 Devonshire, Duke of, 917.
 Devonshire, Earl of, 500, 572, 741, 786.
 De Wit, 682.
 Deynse, 786.
 Dezier, St., 107.
 Dhona, Count de, 682.
 Diana of Poitiers, 107.
 Dick, Jan, 785.
 Dickenson, John, 500.
 Diego, Don, 353.
 Dieppe, 786.
 Diest, 917.
 Diest, (Brabant,) 108.
 Diest, Van, 787.
 Diets, 108.
 Digby, John, Colonel, 573.
 Digby, Everard, Sir, 108, 500.
 Digby, George, 500.
 Digby, John, Sir, 108, 500, 573.
 Digby, Kenelm, Sir, 573.
 Digby, Lord, 500-1, 573, 1288.
 Digby, Robert, 501.
 Digby, Robert, Sir, 1288.
 Digby, Simon, 501.
 Digges, Thomas, 412.
 Digges, Dudley, Sir, 573, 1288.
 Digges, (Digges,) Dudley, Sir, 501.
 Dijon, Duchy of Burgundy, 108.
 Dillon, 1288.
 Dillon, Bartholomew, Sir, 1124.
 Dillon, Gerald, 1124.
 Dillon, Henry, 1125.
 Dillon, James, Sir, 501, 1288.
 Dillon, Lord, 787.
 Dillon, Lucas, Sir, 1183.
 Dillon, Luke, Sir, 1183.
 Dillon, Robert, 1125.
 Dillon, Robert, Lord, 573.
 Dillon, Robert, Sir, 1183.
 Dillon, Theobald, Sir, 501.
 Dillon, Thomas, 1125, 1184.
 Dillon, Viscount, 1288.
 Dilks, Thomas, Sir, 917.
 Dilpius, 353.
 Dimock, John, 108.
 Dimock, Robert, Sir, 108.
 Dingwall, John, Sir, 1042.
 Dingwell, Lord, 501.
 Dirham, 108.
 Disbrowe, John, 636.
 Dischinson, Thomas, Sir, 501.
 Diselstain, Lord, 108.
 Dissenters, 682, 787, 917.
 Dives, Lewis, Sir, 573.
 Divorce of Henry VIII., 108, 110.
 Dix, (Dyx,) William, 1184.
 Dixmuyde, 787.
 Dixon, Richard, 1184.
 Dixweld, 636.
 Doewra, Henry, Sir, 501.
 Dockura, (Dockwra, Dockwray.) Henry, Sir, 1288.
 Dockwra, (Dokwra.) Henry, Sir, 1184.
 Doewra, Thomas, 110.
 Dockwray, 110.
 Dockwray, (Dockwra.) Henry, Sir, 413.
 Dодdesworth, 636.
 Dодdington, George, 917.
 Doersten, 682.
 Dolben, William, Sir, 787.
 Dolet, Monsieur, 917.
 Dollingcourt, John, 110.
 Dolman, Walter, 787.
 Domesday, 111.
 Dominis, Antonius de, 501.
 Domnitz, 573.
 Dompere, Lieutenant General, 918.
 Dona, Count, 787.
 Donatus, 501.
 Donaw, Baron A., 502.
 Donawert, 502, 573, 918.
 Don Carlos, 502.
 Doncaster, Viscount, 502.
 Done, Thomas, 918.
 Don Diego de Mexia, 502.
 Donegall, 1288.
 Donegall, Lord, 1288.
 Donelagh, 787.
 Dongan, Lord, 787.
 Donluse, Viscount, 502.
 Doppf, (Dopft,) 787.
 Doppf, 918.

- Dorchester, Marquis of, 537, 682, 918.
 Dorchester, Viscount, 573.
 Doria, Andria, 111, 353.
 Doria, Giannettino, 353.
 Doria, Philippus, 111.
 Dorislaus, 573, 636.
 Dormor, Colonel, 918.
 Dormer, Robert, Sir, 502.
 Dorrington, Colonel, 787.
 Dorset, Duke of, 918.
 Dorset, Earl of, 502, 503, 573.
 Dorset, Marquis of, 111, 353, [1043](#).
 Dorset and Middlesex, Charles, Earl of, 787.
 Dortmund, Treaty of, 503.
 Dosell, Monsieur, 111.
 Doselle, (Doyselle,) Monsieur, [1085](#).
 Doselle, (Doiselle,) 353.
 Doubleday, (Dowbleday,) Edward, 502.
 Douch, Jasper, 111.
 Douglas, 787.
 Douglas, Archibald, 112, [1043](#), [1086](#).
 Douglas, Gavin, [1043](#), [1086](#).
 Douglas, General, 787.
 Douglas, George, 112, [1086](#).
 Douglas, George, Sir, [1043](#), [1086](#).
 Douglas, James, Sir, 574, [1043](#).
 Douglas, Jane, [1044](#).
 Douglas, John, [1184](#).
 Douglas, Lieutenant General, 787, 788.
 Douglas, Marquis of, 918.
 Douglas, Robert, Sir, 788.
 Douglas, Thomas, 502, [1086](#).
 Douglas, William, 112, [1086](#).
 Douglas, William, Sir, 574, [1043](#).
 Douglas, Alexander, Sir, 918.
 Douglass, Joseph, Sir, 636.
 Dourlens, 112.
 Dover, Duke of, 918.
 Dover, Earl of, 574.
 Dover, Henry, Lord, 788, 741.
 Dover Pier, 112.
 Dover Treaty, 682.
 Doway, 918.
 Dowch, Jasper, 112.
 Dowdall, Captain, [1185](#).
 Dowdall, James, [1125](#), [1185](#).
 Dowdall, P., [1125](#).
 Downe, Bishop of, [1185](#).
 Downes, 636.
 Downing, George, Sir, 682.
 Downton, Thomas, 683.
 Doysell, [1086](#).
 Draco, 112.
 Drake, Francis, 413.
 Drake, James, Dr., 918.
 Drake, William, 683.
 Dramlendrits, Lord, 788.
 Draycott, Henry, [1125](#), [1185](#).
 Dresden, 918.
 Drinawar, Bishop of, 112.
 Drogheda, 636, 788.
 Drogheda, Earl of, 788.
 Drontheim, Archbishop of, 112.
 Drummond, John, 112, 113.
 Drummond, John, Lord, [1044](#).
 Drummond, Lord, 919.
 Drummond, Patrick, Lord, 1087.
 Drummore, 788.
 Drury, (Drue,) Sir, 134.
 Drury, George, [1044](#).
 Drury, Robert, [1185](#).
 Drury, Robert, Sir, 113, [1044](#).
 Drury, William, Sir, 413, 414, [1185](#), [1186](#).
 Drusenheim, 919.
 Druske, Van, Major General, 574.
 Dryburgh, Abbot of, [1044](#).
 Dubart, 788.
 Du Bart, 788.
 Dublin, 636, [1125](#), [1186](#), [1288](#).
 Dublin, Archbishop of, 503, [1186](#), [1288](#).
 Dublin, University of, 788.
 Dubois, 919.
 Dubourdieu, 788.
 Du Bourdieu, 919.
 Du Casse, Monsieur, 919.
 Duckenburg, 919.
 Duckett, Leonel, 414.
 Dudley, Ambrose, 371.
 Dudley, (Duddeley,) Andrew, 113, 353.
 Dudley, Edmund, 113.
 Dudley, Edward, 113, 353.
 Dudley, Guildford, Lord, 353.
 Dudley, Henry, 113, 353, 371.
 Dudley, John, 113.
 Dudley, John, Sir, 113.
 Dudley, Mr., 353.
 Dudley, Robert, Lord, 414.
 Dudley, Robert, Sir, 353, 371.
 Ducl, 113.
 Duff, Edmond, [1186](#).
 Dugdale, Stephen, 683.
 Dugdale, William, Sir, 741.
 Du Guay Trouin (Du Guay,) 919.
 Duke, Henry, Sir, [1187](#).
 Duke, Richard, 683.
 Dulwich College, 503.
 Dunbar, (Dunbar,) Gavin, [1044](#).
 Dunbarton, [1044](#).
 Dunbarton, Earl of, 741.
 Dunbritton Castle, 113.
 Dunferline, Earl of, 603.
 Dumfermling, Abbot of, 414, 1087.
 Dumfermling, Earl of, 574, 788.
 Dumfermling, Alexander, Earl of, 1087.
 Dunfries, 113.
 Duvaunt, Lieutenant General, 788.
 Dunbar, 113, 636, [1087](#).
 Dunbar, Earl of, 503, 1087.
 Dunbar, Viscount, 503.
 Dunblain, Lord, 741.
 Dunblane, Bishop of, 683.
 Dunboy, Castle of, [1187](#).
 Dunboyn, [1187](#).
 Dunboyn, Baron of, [1187](#).
 Dunboyn, Lady, [1187](#).
 Dunboyn, Rectory of, [1187](#).
 Dunboyne, Lord, [1125](#).
 Duncannon, 788.
 Duuch, Edmund, 919.
 Duncomb, Charles, 741.
 Duncomb, William, 789.
 Duncombe, Charles, 788.
 Duncombe, John, Sir, 683.
 Duncombe, Sanders, Sir, 574.
 Dundalk, [1187](#).
 Dundas, George, Sir, [1044](#).

Dundee, 636, [1087](#).
 Dundee, Viscount, 789.
 Dunewaldt, General, 789.
 Dunfermling, Abbot of, [1044](#).
 Dunfermling, Postulate, [1044](#).
 Dunganon, [1187](#).
 Dugannon, Baron of, [1187](#), [1188](#).
 Dunganon, (Downcanon,) Lord, [1125](#).
 Dungarvon, 503.
 Dunglas, [1044](#).
 Dunkeld, Archdeacon of, [1044](#).
 Dunkeld, Bishop of, 114, [1045](#).
 Dunkeld, Bishopric of, [1045](#).
 Dunkellen, [1125](#).
 Dunkellin, [1188](#).
 Dunkirk, 114, 637, 683, 789, 919.
 Dunluce, Viscount, [1298](#).
 Dunmanus, Castle of, [1188](#).
 Dunmore, Earl, 789.
 Dunmore, Lord, 789, [1289](#).
 Dunsany, Lord, [1125](#), [1188](#).
 Dunstable, 114.
 Dunstable, Dr., 114.
 Duodo, Antonio, 114.
 Du Playns, Monsieur du, [1045](#).
 Dupplin, Viscount, 574.
 Durant, 789.
 Duras, Lord, 683.
 Duras, Marshal de, 789.
 Durel, Colonel, 919.
 Duren, 114.
 Durham, Bishop of, 114, 354, 371, 414, 789, [1045](#).
 Durham, Chancellor of, [1045](#).
 Durham, Prior of, [1045](#).
 Durham, Tobias Mathew, Dean of, 414.
 Dursley, Lord, 789, 919.
 Dusk, Abbey of, [1188](#).
 Dutch, 637, 683-4, 789, [1045](#).
 Dutlingen, 574.
 Dutton, Thomas, Sir, 503.
 Duyts, 920.
 Dyas, George, &c., [1188](#).
 Dycher, John, 114.
 Dyckvelt, Monsieur, 789.
 Dyer, Lodowic, 574.
 Dymock, John, 114, 115.
 Dysert, Earl of, 920.
 Dyx, [1188](#).

E

Earle, Colonel, 789.
 Earthquakes, 789.
 Earl, Walter, Sir, 574.
 East Friseland, Count of, 920.
 East India Company, 414, 503, 790.
 Eaumale, 115.
 Eberstein, Earl of, 115.
 Eborā, (Ebolo,) Prince of, 414.
 Ecclesiastical, 115.
 Ecclesiastical Affairs, 790.
 Ecclesiastical Court, 741.
 Eceyngham, (Echingham, Echyngham, Ichyngham,) Osborn, 115.
 Echard, 684.
 Ecker, Monsieur de, 115.

Ekeren, Battle of, 920.
 Edict, 116.
 Edict of Madrid, 116.
 Edict or Proclamation, 116.
 Edict of Restitution, 574.
 Edinburgh, 637, [1045](#).
 Edinburgh, Bishop of, 920.
 Edinburgh Castle, 790, 920.
 Edinburgh, New, 790.
 Edmonds, Clement, Sir, 503.
 Edmonds, Thomas, Sir, 414, 504.
 Edrington, Fortress of, [1046](#).
 Edward, Prince, 116.
 Edward VI., 355.
 Edward VI., King, Reign of, 345-364.
 Edwards, 684.
 Edwin, Humphry, Sir, 790, 920.
 Effingham, Charles Howard, Lord of, 414.
 Effingham, Lord Howard of, 371.
 Effingham, William Howard, Lord of, 414.
 Egerton, Charles, 414.
 Egerton, Ralph, [1125](#).
 Egerton, Ralph, Sir, 116.
 Egerton, Thomas, Sir, 415, 504.
 Eglington, Earl of, [1046](#).
 Egmont, Count, 415.
 Egmont, Count d', 371.
 Egmont, D', 116.
 Egmont, Florence D', 116.
 Egmont, Maximilian D', 116.
 Egra, 504, 574.
 Egypt, 116.
 Eighter, (Ewter, Oughter, Outer,) McWilliam (Burk.) [1188](#).
 Eke, Monsieur D', 116.
 Eland, Lord, 791.
 Elbœuf, Duke d', 791.
 Elbœuf, Marquis of, 415.
 Elderkare, 116.
 Eleanor, 116.
 Electors of Germany, 116.
 Eleiot, (Ellat.) (John, Jock,) Robert, William, [1087](#).
 Eleis, Jo., 575.
 Elers, Theodore, [1188](#).
 Elizabeth, (afterwards Queen,) 117.
 Elizabeth, Queen, Reign of, 379-476.
 Elizabeth, Queen of England, 415-420.
 Elizabeth, 504.
 Elks, Wild, [1188](#).
 Ellemberg, Major General, 791.
 Ellercar, [1046](#).
 Ellerker, [1046](#).
 Ellerker, Ralph, Sir, 117.
 Ellesmere, Lord, 504.
 Ellington, Harry, 117.
 Elliot, Edmond, 791.
 Elliot, John, Dr., 791.
 Elliot, Thomas, [1188](#).
 Elliott, John, [1289](#).
 Elliott, (John of Coppshaw, Robert of Readhughe, William of Harscarthe,) 420.
 Elliott, John, Sir, 575.
 Elliott, Thomas, Sir, 117.
 Ellwoods, The, 420.
 Elphinston, 117.
 Elphinston, Bishop, [1046](#).

- Elphinston, James, Sir, 504.
 Elphinston, James, [1088](#).
 Elphinstone, Nicholas, 420, [1088](#).
 Els, General, 920.
 Elst, Baron d', 920.
 Elsyng, Henry, 575, 637.
 Elthwayte, Richard, 791.
 Elvas, Bishop of, 117.
 Elves, Robert, 117.
 Elways, (Elwish, Elvis Jervis), Gervase, 504.
 Ely, Adam, Viscount, 575.
 Ely, Bishop of, 117, 354, 371, 575, 791.
 Ely O'Carrol, [1125](#), [1269](#).
 Elyat or Elyet, 117.
 Emanuel, John, 117.
 Embargo, 118.
 Emery, 118.
 Emigrants, 920.
 Emperor, 118.
 Emperor, Leopold V., 920.
 Empson, Richard, Sir, 118.
 Engagement, 118, 637.
 Enghein, Earl of, 118.
 Engleby, 420.
 Englefield, 421, [1188](#).
 Englefield, Francis, Sir, 421.
 Enguien, Duke d', 575.
 Ennis, Lieutenant Colonel, 575.
 Ennius, 118.
 Enose, (Enows, Eynos,) Anthony, [1189](#).
 Enriques, 118.
 Ensberg, Sieur, 920.
 Ensheim, 684.
 Enterprise, 118.
 Epines, Monsieur D', 920.
 Episcopacy, 575, 685, 791.
 Eppinger, 791.
 Eppinger, Colonel, 791.
 Eppinger, Major General, 791.
 Equivalent, 920.
 Erbach, Major General, 920.
 Erffa, 920.
 Erfort, 685.
 Erfort, (Germany,) 575.
 Erizzo, Chevalier, 921.
 Erle, Lieutenant General, 921.
 Ernly, Michael, 575.
 Errico, Goddescalbo, [1046](#).
 Errington, 575.
 Errington, Nicholas, 421.
 Errol, Earl of, 921, [1046](#), [1088](#).
 Erskine, Alexander, [1088](#).
 Erskine, John, [1088](#).
 Erskine, John, Lord, [1046](#).
 Erskine, Lord, [1088](#).
 Erskine, Robert, [1046](#).
 Erskine, Thomas, Master of, [1088](#).
 Eryngton, Richard, [1046](#).
 Esam, John, [1126](#).
 Eschene, 118.
 Esham, [1189](#).
 Eslingen, (Eslinguen,) 118.
 Esmond, Lord, [1289](#).
 Esneval, D', 421, [1088](#).
 Espine, Lord, [1088](#).
 Essex, 421.
 Essex, Charles, 576.
 Essex, Earl of, 118, 354, 504, 505, 576, 685, 791, 921, [1189](#), [1190](#).
 Essex, Robert, Earl of, 421.
 Essex, William, Sir, 576.
 Essingdon, Lord, 505.
 Estain, Count de, 921.
 Estampes, (Etampe,) Duchess d', 118.
 Estates Forfeited, 791.
 Estates of Inheritance, 1193.
 Este, Alfonso d', 118.
 Este, Don Francisca, 119.
 Estella, 119.
 Esterhasi, 921.
 Estrades, Count d', 685.
 Estrange, Monsieur D', 119.
 Estrange, Roger I', Sir, 791.
 Estrees, Marshal D', 791.
 Estrees, Monsieur D', 792.
 Etrées, Count d', 685.
 Etong, Monsieur De l', 792.
 Eugene, Prince of Savoy, 792, 921, 922.
 Eunensis, 119.
 Eure, Ralph, Lord, 421, 505.
 Eure, William, Sir, 421.
 Eure, (Evers,) William, Lord, 421.
 Eustace, Christopher, [1190](#).
 Eustace, John, [1190](#).
 Eustace, Richard and Alexander, [1126](#).
 Eustace, Thomas, [1126](#).
 Evagh, Lord, 792.
 Evandale, Lord, [1046](#).
 Evans, Brigadier, 922.
 Everard, Edmund, 685.
 Everard, John, Sir, [1289](#).
 Everat, George, 119.
 Evers, Lord, 371.
 Evers, Ralph, Sir, [1046](#).
 Evers, Robert, [1126](#).
 Evertzen, 685, 792.
 Evertzen, Vice Admiral, 685.
 Evreux, Count d', 922.
 Ewers, Colonel, 576.
 Exchequer, 686, [1190](#).
 Exchequer Bills, 792.
 Exclusion Bills, 686.
 Excommunication, 119.
 Exeter, Earl of, 505, 792.
 Exeter, Marchioness of, 119.
 Exeter, Henry Courtney, Marquis of, 119.
 Expeditions, 119, 922.
 Expenditure, [1190](#).
 Eyles, Francis, Sir, 792.
 Eyons, Robert, [1126](#).
 Eyre, Gyles, 792.
 Eyre, Robert, 922.

F

- Fabreque, Ia, Colonel, 922.
 Fabricius, 120.
 Fabricius, Lieutenant Colonel, 792.
 Fagel, 686, 742.
 Fagel, Baron, 922, 923.
 Fagg, John, Sir, 686.
 Fahy, Edmond, [1126](#).
 Faille, Ia, 923.
 Fairborne, Stafford, Sir, 923.
 Fairfax, Ferdinando, Lord, 577.
 Fairfax, Lord, 577, 686.
 Fairfax, Lord, General, 637.
 Fairfax, Nicholas, Sir, 422.

- Fairfax, Thomas, (of Denton,) 505.
 Fairfax, Thomas, Sir, 422, 577-8, 637.
 Fairfax, Thomas, (of Walton,) 505.
 Fairfax, William, 505.
 Fairfoul, 686.
 Falconberg, Viscount, 792.
 Falconbridge, (Fauconberg,) Viscount, 637-8.
 Falconer, David, 1046.
 Falkenberges, Count de, 120.
 Falkland, Anthony, Viscount, 792.
 Falkland, Henry Carey, Viscount, 578.
 Falkland, Lord, 792.
 Falkland, Lucius Carey, Viscount, 578.
 Falkland, Viscount, 505, 1289.
 Falla-Moor Plot, 1046.
 Falmouth, Earl of, 686.
 Fane, R., 120.
 Fannon, 923.
 Fano, Fr., 120.
 Fanshaw, Lord, 792.
 Fanshaw, Richard, Sir, 686.
 Fanshaw, Thomas, 422.
 Farmer, Anthony, 742.
 Farnese, Octavian, 120.
 Farniberst, Castle of, 1088.
 Farniberst, (Farniberst,) Andrew Ker of, Sir, 1046.
 Farr, Lieutenant Colonel, 578.
 Fauconberg, Count, 120.
 Fauconberg, (Falconbridge,) Lord, 578.
 Faulkembeges, Count, 120.
 Faunt, Nicholas, 422.
 Fawkes, Guy, 505.
 Fayette, Francis de la, 120, 1046.
 Fayette, La, 120.
 Fayrley, Leonard, 505.
 Fellows, William, 792.
 Felton, John, Lieutenant, 578.
 Felton, Thomas, Sir, 923.
 Feltz, Count, 923.
 Fenelon, La Mothe, 422, 1088.
 Fenn, Nicholas, 793.
 Fenton, Jeffery, 1190.
 Fenwick, John, 505, 686, 1047.
 Fenwick, John, Sir, 793.
 Fenwick, Robert, 578.
 Fenwick, William, 422, 578.
 Feramosci, Cæsar, 120.
 Ferdinand, 371, 638.
 Ferdinand I., (Duke of Tuscany,) 422.
 Ferdinand L., (Emperor,) 422.
 Ferdinand II., 505, 578.
 Ferdinand III., 579, 638.
 Ferdinand, Brother of Charles V., 121, 122.
 Ferdinand, King of Arragon, 120, 121.
 Ferdinand of Arragon, 1047.
 Ferdinand, King of Hungary and Bohemia, 578.
 Ferdinando, 354.
 Ferguson, Robert, 686, 923.
 Ferguson, Robert, Major, 793.
 Fera, Duke of, 422.
 Fermanagh, 1190, 1289.
 Fernaudes, Gonzago, 1126.
 Fernandez, Gonzago, 122.
 Ferne, Jo., 422.
 Fernes, Bishop of, 1121.
 Ferrante, 354.
 Ferrar, Gio. Batt., 122.
 Ferrara, Bernardino, (D'Este,) 122.
 Ferrara, Duke of, 122, 1047.
 Ferrers, Earl, 923.
 Ferrers, Lord, 122.
 Ferrett, Sir Simon de, 123.
 Ferrufin, 122.
 Fettiplace, Thomas, 1191.
 Feuillée, Count de la, 793.
 Feuillade, Duke de la, 923.
 Feuillade, Marquis de la, 686.
 Feuquieres, Marquis de, 793.
 Feversham, Earl of, 687, 742.
 Fian, 1191.
 Fiat, Marquis de, 506.
 Field, Deputies of the Dutch, 924.
 Fielding, 793.
 Fielding, Lord, 579.
 Fielding, Richard, Colonel, 579.
 Fielding, William, 506.
 Fiermes, Nathaniel, 579.
 Fiesco, John Lewis, 122.
 Fifth-Monarchy Men, 638, 687.
 Figueroa, Don Juan, 371.
 Figueiredo, Senor Gaspan de, 123.
 Finch, Daniel, 687.
 Finch, Heneage, 924.
 Finch, Heneage, Sir, 579, 687.
 Finch, John, Sir, 579.
 Finch, Lord, 687.
 Finch, Thomas, 1191.
 Findlater, Earl of, 924.
 Finet, 506.
 Finglas, 793.
 Finglas, Captain, 1126.
 Finglass, Patrick, 1126.
 Finglass, Richard, 1126.
 Finglass, Thomas, 1126.
 Finsy, Governor of, 123.
 Fiot, La, 1047.
 Firebrace, Basil, Sir, 742.
 Firebras, Basil, Sir, 793.
 Fire of London, 687.
 Firmacon, Marquis, 793.
 First Fruits and Tenths, 924.
 Fisher, Bishop, 1047.
 Fisher, John, 123.
 Fisher, Richard, 793.
 Fisher, Thomas, 354.
 Fitton, 793.
 Fitton, (Fytton,) Edward, Sir, 1191.
 Fitz-Edmond, Walter, 1191.
 Fitz Edmond, Richard, 1191.
 Fitz-Eustace, Alexander, Richard, 1126.
 Fitz-Eustace, Thomas, 1126.
 Fitz-Gerald, 1126, 1192.
 Fitz-Gerald, Edmund, 924.
 Fitz-Gerald, Edward, 924.
 Fitz-Gerald, Gerald, 123.
 Fitz-Gerald, Gerald, Sir, 1192.
 Fitz-Gerald, Henry, Lord, 1192.
 Fitz-Gerald, James, 1127, 1192.
 Fitz-Gerald, John, 1127.
 Fitz-Gerald, John, Sir, 1192.
 Fitz-Gerald, Lettice, 1289.
 Fitz-Gerald, Maurice, Sir, 1127.
 Fitz-Gerald, (Fitz-Garret,) Maurice, Sir, 1192.
 Fitz-Gerald, Oliver, 1127, 1192.
 Fitz-Gerald, Thomas, 123, 1127, 1192, 1289.

- Fitz-Gerald, Walter, Reagh, 1192.
 Fitz-Gerard, Gerard, 371.
 Fitz-Gibbon, 1192.
 Fitz-Harding, Lord, 924.
 Fitz-Harris, Edward, 687.
 Fitz-Herbert, Anthony, 1127.
 Fitz-Herbert, Anthony, Sir, 123.
 Fitz-James, Garet, 1192.
 Fitz-James, Mr., 793.
 Fitz-John, Garet, 1192.
 Fitz-John, James, 1127, 1193.
 Fitz-John, Maurice, 1127.
 Fitz-Maurice, James, 1127, 1193.
 Fitz-Maurice, (Fitz-Morris,) James, 1193.
 Fitz-Morris, 924.
 Fitz-Patrick, Barnaby, 422.
 Fitz-Patrick, Barnaby, Sir, 1193.
 Fitz-Patrick, Bernard, 1127.
 Fitz-Patrick, Brian, 1127.
 Fitz-Patrick, Brigadier, 794.
 Fitz-Patrick, Colonel, 793.
 Fitz-Richard, Edmond, 1193.
 Fitz-Roy, Henry, 123.
 Fitz-Simon, John, 1127.
 Fitz-Simonds, 1193.
 Fitz-Simonds, Thomas, 1193.
 Fitz-Thomas, John, 1193.
 Fitz-Thomas, Maurice, 1127.
 Fitz-Walter, Lord, 123, 372, 1128.
 Fitz-William, (Fitz-Williams,) Michael, 1128.
 Fitz-William, William, 1128, 1289.
 Fitz-Williams, 422.
 Fitz-Williams, Brian, 1193, 1194.
 Fitz-Williams, John, 423, 1194.
 Fitz-Williams, Lady, 1194.
 Fitz-Williams, Michael, 1194.
 Fitz-Williams, Thomas, 1194.
 Fitz-Williams, (Fitz-William,) William, 123, 124.
 Fitz-Williams, William, Sir, 372, 423, 1128, 1194, 1195.
 Five-Mile Act, 687.
 Flaherties, 1125.
 Flammock, Andrew, Sir, 124.
 Flanders, 124, 423, 506, 579, 687-8, 794, 924.
 Flatan, David, 924.
 Fleece, 124.
 Fleet, 794.
 Fleetwood, Major General, 638.
 Fleetwood, Miles, Sir, 506.
 Flegge, Robert, 124.
 Flegstein, Count, 124.
 Fleming, 688.
 Fleming, Colonel, 579.
 Fleming, General, 794.
 Fleming, Lord, 1047, 1088.
 Fleming, Robert, 1195.
 Fleming, Thomas, 1195.
 Fleming, William, Sir, 579.
 Flemming alias Flanders, 1123.
 Flemming, John, 423.
 Flerus, 794.
 Fletho, 124.
 Fletcher, 924.
 Fletcher, Benjamin, 794.
 Fleuranges, Earl of, 124.
 Flight, Joseph, 742.
 Flodden, 1047.
 Flodden, Battle of, 125.
 Flodrop, Count de, 794.
 Florence, 125.
 Fiorentio, Dr. Adrian, 125.
 Florianus, (Secretary,) 125.
 Florys, Monsieur, 125.
 Flower, Captain, Serjeant Major, 1195.
 Flushing, Governor of, 423.
 Flying Squadron, 924.
 Fockers, (Fokers, Folkers,) 126.
 Fogg, 924.
 Fogg, John, Sir, 126.
 Foix, André de, 126.
 Foix, Andrew de, 126.
 Foix, Gaston de, 126.
 Foix, Marechal de, 126.
 Foix, Monsieur de, 423.
 Foley, Paul, 794.
 Foley, Thomas, 924.
 Follitt, Lord, 1289.
 Fontaine, 126.
 Fontarabia, 638.
 Fonterabia, 126.
 Foran, Sieur de, 794.
 Forbes, Lord, 794, 1047.
 Forbeses, 1047.
 Forbisher, (Frobisher,) Francis, 423.
 Forbisher, (Frobisher,) Martin, 423, 424.
 Force, Duchess de la, 794.
 Force, Marquis de la, 579.
 Ford, 1047.
 Ford, Lady, and her daughter, 1047.
 Ford, Lord, 1047.
 Foreman, Andrew, 1047.
 Forest, Marquis de la, 794.
 Forest, Piers, 1195.
 Forests, 1047.
 Forfeited Estates, 925.
 Forfeited Estates, (Ireland), 795.
 Forfeited Lands, 1289.
 Forman, Bishop of Murray, 126.
 Forman, John, Sir, 127.
 Forman, William, 126.
 Forrest, Monsieur de, 424.
 Forrester, Andrew, Sir, 795.
 Forster, John, Sir, 372, 424.
 Forster, Rowland, 372.
 Fortescue, Captain, 1196.
 Fortescue, Faithful, Sir, 579.
 Fortescue, John, Sir, 424, 506.
 Forth, Earl of, 579.
 Foscarini, Signior, 925.
 Foster, 1196.
 Postner, Baron, 925.
 Foubert, Monsieur, 795.
 Foulter, (Fowler,) William, 424.
 Foulis, David, 424, 506, 1082.
 Foulkes, Colonel, 795.
 Fountaine, James, 795.
 Fourbin, Monsieur, 925.
 Fowlan, Robert, 127.
 Fowndes, Adam, 424.
 Fox, Edward, 127, 1047.
 Fox, Richard, 127.
 Fox, Stephen, Sir, 688, 795, 925.
 Framazelles, Monsieur, 127.
 France, 127, 134, 580, 638, 688-9, 742, 795, 925, 926.
 Francefort, 127.
 Francis I., 134-136, 354, 1047.
 Francis II., 424.
 Francis, Robert, 742.

Franciseo, 136.
 Francisco, Don, 136.
 Franciscus, Bishop of Castor, 136.
 Franciscus, Thomae, 136.
 Franckfort, 638, 689, 926.
 Franckfort upon the Oder, 580.
 Franconia, 580.
 Frangiotto, Captain, 136.
 Frankfort, 136.
 Franklyn, William, 1048.
 Frankendale, 506, 639.
 Frankland, Thomas, 795.
 Frazer, Simon, 926.
 Frederick, 580.
 Frederick, Duke of Saxony, 136.
 Frederick, V., Elector Palatine, 506-7.
 Freeman, Mrs., 926.
 Fregosa, Octavian, 136.
 Friend, John, Sir, 796.
 Friesham, General, 926.
 Fremin, Monsieur, 425.
 Fremont, Marquis de, 926.
 French, 796.
 French King, 1128.
 Fresneda, Bernardo, 425.
 Fresno, Marquis del, 689.
 Frevett, George, 1196.
 Friar, Jean, 136.
 Fribourg, 137, 580.
 Fridlinguen, 926.
 Friesland, East, 926.
 Frieze, (Frise, Frize,) Count de, 926.
 Fringer, 137.
 Friscobaldis, 137.
 Frith, 137.
 Frobisher, 425.
 Frondesperg, 137.
 Frost, 137.
 Fruget, (Frauget,) 137.
 Frynger, (Fringer,) Lucas, 137.
 Fyche, Geoffrey, 1128.
 Fucker, 137.
 Fuensalida, (Fuensalida,) Earl of, 137.
 Fuensalida, Count de, 796.
 Fugger, Anthony, 354.
 Fuhnen, Isle of, 639.
 Fukers, (Foowikers,) 354.
 Falkers, 137.
 Fuller, William, 796.
 Fullerton, Adam, 1089.
 Fullerton, James, 1089.
 Fullerton, James, and James Hamilton, 1196.
 Fundi, Prince of, 796.
 Furnese, Henry, 796.
 Furstenberg, Count de, 138.
 Furstenberg, Count William, 689.
 Furtadus, Lupus, 138.
 Fynett, John, Sir, 507.
 Fynys, Monsieur de, 138.
 Fytton, 1126.
 Fyve, [? Fife]. Alexander Seton, 1089.
 Fyvie, (Fife,) Lord, 507.

G

Gabaret, Monsieur, 796.
 Gabeleone, 507.

Gabor, Bethlem, Prince of Transilvania, 507.
 Gace, Count de, 926.
 Gaffney, (Gaffney,) Christopher, 1196.
 Gaffney, 796.
 Gage, George, 507-8.
 Gage, John, Sir, (Comptroller,) 138, 354, 372, 1048.
 Galde, James, 1196.
 Gale, Theophilus, 690.
 Galeazzo, Viscount of Milan, 138.
 Gallart, Monsieur de, 926.
 Gallas, 580.
 Gallas, Count, 926.
 Galloway, Fort of, 1196.
 Gallien, Van, 639.
 Galleys, 138.
 Galloglass, 1129, 1196.
 Galt, Alexander, 1196.
 Galveas, Condé das, 927.
 Galway, 796, 1196, 1289.
 Galway, Earl of, 796, 927.
 Galway, Geoffrey, 1196.
 Gambara, Hubert, 138, 139.
 Gambara, Jacobus, 138.
 Gamboa, Pedro de, 139.
 Gamboa, Peter, Sir, 354.
 Garbrand, Henry, 425.
 Garcia, Don, 354.
 Garde, Baron de la, 139.
 Gardiner, Germain, 139.
 Gardiner, Robert, Sir, 1197.
 Gardiner, Stephen, 139, 355, 372.
 Gardiner, Thomas, Sir, 580.
 Gargrave, Thomas, Sir, 372, 425.
 Garnet, Henry, 508.
 Garnet, Thomas, 508.
 Garnock, Viscount, 927.
 Garnyshe, Christopher, 139.
 Garret, Edward, 1197.
 Garret, Jacob, Sir, 580.
 Garrisons, 1197.
 Garter, Wriothesley, 139.
 Garuff, 1289.
 Garve, (Garuff,) Neal, 1197.
 Garvey, Robert, 1197.
 Gascoigne, (Guasconi,) Bernard, Sir, 581.
 Gascoigne, Robert, 425.
 Gascoyne, William, Sir, 139.
 Gasse, Count de, 927.
 Gate, (Gates,) Henry, Sir, 425.
 Gate, John, 140.
 Gatel, 1048.
 Gates, John, Sir, 372.
 Gattinard, 140.
 Gaudecker, Major General, 927.
 Gaultier, 1048.
 Gaultier, Sieur, 927.
 Gavelkind, 1290.
 Gavin, 1048.
 Gavrielle, Don, 140.
 Gawen, John, 690.
 Gayre, John, Sir, 581.
 Gee, Richard, 796.
 Gelder, (Geldert,) Charles, 425.
 Geldermansen, 927.
 Geldorp, 927.
 Genevra, Count, 140.
 Genkins, 425.
 Genis, Marquis de, 796.

- Genoa, 140, [1048](#).
 Gent, Henry, 425.
 Gentlemen Pensioners, 690.
 Genyson, Thomas, 425.
 Georges, Lord, [1290](#).
 Georgii, Cardinal, S., 141.
 Georgius, Franc, 141.
 Gerard, 639.
 Gerard, Monsieur, 355.
 Gerard, Lord, 508.
 Gerard, Thomas, Sir, 508.
 Gerardus, (Gerardo.) Secretary to the Emperor, 141.
 Gerlier, Bismarck, Sir, 581.
 Gerland, (Garland.) George, [1197](#).
 Germany, 141-144, 508, 581, 639, 742, 796, 928.
 Germany, Emperor of, 797.
 Germany, (Emperor Leopold,) 690.
 Gerrard, 425.
 Gerrard, Charles, Colonel, 581.
 Gerrard, Gilbert, 425.
 Gerrard, John, 508.
 Gerrard, (Girald.) William, [1197](#).
 Gerton, (Girton, Gyrton,) [1198](#).
 Gertruydenberg, 928.
 Gevara, (Guevara.) John, 425.
 Ghalen, Bernard Van, 691.
 Ghent, 144, 929.
 Ghent, Pacification of, 426.
 Ghent, Van, 691.
 Ghinucci, 144.
 Giannetto, Guido, 145.
 Gibbs, Nathaniel, 691.
 Gibertus, Jo. Mattheus, 145.
 Gibetus, Jo. Mattheus, 145.
 Gibraltar, 929.
 Gibson, 797.
 Gibson, John, 426.
 Gibson, William, [1048](#).
 Gieradadda, 145.
 Gierradadda, [1048](#).
 Giffard, William, Sir, 929.
 Gildford, John, 145.
 Gilbert, Humfrey, [1198](#).
 Gill, Hugh, 145.
 Gillabby, [1290](#).
 Gilpin, George, 426.
 Ginkle, (Ginkle.) General, 797.
 Gironne, Don Ferdnando de, 508.
 Glamis, [1082](#).
 Glamis, Lord, [1048](#).
 Glamis, The Tutor of, [1089](#).
 Glamorgan, Earl of, 581.
 Glancar or Clancar, Earl of, [1198](#).
 Glan, O'Malone, (Glean O'Mallan,) and Courchy, Lord, [1290](#).
 Glanville, 581.
 Glasgow, Archbishop of, 145, [1048](#), [1089](#).
 Glasgow, Bishop of, 691.
 Glasgow, Earl of, 929.
 Gledhil, Lieutenant Colonel, 929.
 Glenham, Thomas, Sir, 581.
 Glencairn, [1048](#).
 Glencairn, (Glencarn,) Earl of, 145.
 Glencairn, Earl of, 639, 691, [1048](#), [1089](#).
 Glencar, Earl of, [1198](#).
 Glencoc, 797.
 Glengarie, Laird of, 797.
 Glenlivat, [1082](#).
 Gloucester, Duke of, 639.
 Gloucester, 691.
 Gloucester, Bishopric of, 145.
 Gloucester, Duke of, 691, 797.
 Glynn, Chief Justice, 639.
 Gobelin, John, 145.
 Goch, Van, 691.
 Gocoleing, Conradus, 145.
 Godenough, Richard, 691.
 Godfrey, 797.
 Godfrey, Colonel, 742.
 Godfrey, Edmondbury, Sir, 691.
 Godolphin, Charles, 929.
 Godolphin, Lord, 742, 797.
 Godolphin, Sidney, 691.
 Godolphin, Sidney, Earl of, 929.
 Godolphin, William, Colonel, 581.
 Godolphin, William, Sir, 145, 691.
 Godonnyer, 146.
 Godschall, Robert, 798.
 Goes, Lieutenant Colonel, 798.
 Gøtz, 581.
 Goetz, Count de, 929.
 Goff, 639.
 Gold, 508.
 Gold, Henry, 146.
 Gold, James, [1198](#).
 Golden Fleece, 146.
 Golden Rose, 146.
 Golding, Walter, [1129](#).
 Goldsmith, John, [1129](#).
 Gomez, Guter de Fucsalida, 146.
 Gondemar, (Gondomar,) Count, 508.
 Gonsales de Codova, Don, 509.
 Gonsalvo, Spanish General, 146.
 Gonsago, (Gonzago,) Signor Loigi, 146.
 Gonson, [1198](#).
 Gonzago, Ferdinand de, 146.
 Gonzago, Ferrante, 355.
 Gonzago, (Gozaga,) 146.
 Gonzolles (Gozales,) [1049](#).
 Gooch, John de, Sir, 509,
 Good Hope, 692.
 Goodman, 798.
 Goodman, Cardell, 798.
 Goodman, Christopher, [1198](#).
 Goodman, James, [1129](#).
 Goodman, John, 581.
 Goodrick, Bishop of Ely, 146, 355.
 Goodrick, Henry, Sir, 798.
 Goodyer, 426.
 Goor, Lieutenant General, 929.
 Gordon, Adam, [1082](#).
 Gordon, Adam, Sir, [1082](#).
 Gordon, Alexander, 146.
 Gordon, Duchess of, 929.
 Gordon, Duke of, 798, 929.
 Gordon, James, [1090](#).
 Gordon, John, Sir, [1090](#).
 Gordon, Lord, [1090](#).
 Gore, Brigadier, 930.
 Gore, Colonel, 798.
 Gore, William, 798.
 Gorges, Ferdinando, Sir, 426.
 Gorges, William, 426.
 Goring, George, Colonel, 581-2.
 Goring, George, Lord, 581.
 Gormanston, (Gormanstone, Gormans town,) Lord, [1198](#).
 Gormanstowne, Lord, [1290](#).

- Gormanstown, Viscount, [1129](#).
 Gorme, Donell, [1199](#).
 Gorrevod, Laur De, 146.
 Gorts, Baron, 798.
 Gortz, Baron, 930.
 Gosemanne, Frere, 146.
 Goslinga, Monsierr, 930.
 Goudet, John, 798.
 Gouffier, Arthur de, 146.
 Gouffier, Guillaume, 146.
 Gough, Patrick, [1199](#).
 Gould, Nathaniel, 930.
 Gourlay, Norman, [1049](#).
 Gournai, Monsieur de, 798.
 Gournay, Count de, 798.
 Gout, [1199](#).
 Governors of Ireland, [1129](#).
 Gower, Colonel, 798.
 Gower, George, 146.
 Gower, John Levison, Sir, 930.
 Gower, Thomas, 355.
 Gower, Thomas, Sir, 798.
 Gowrie, John, Ruthven, Earl of, [1090](#).
 Gowrie, William Ruthven, Earl of, [1090](#).
 Gowrie, William Ruthven, Lord, [1090](#).
 Grace, 798.
 Grace, Act of, 798.
 Grace, Peerse, [1199](#).
 Grafton, Duke of, 743, 799.
 Grafton, Richard, 147.
 Graham, 799.
 Graham, Charles, Sir, 799.
 Graham, George, [1090](#).
 Graham, James, 799.
 Graham, Richard, 799.
 Graham, Richard, Sir, 509, 582.
 Grammont, Gabriel de, 147.
 Grammont, Marquis of, 799.
 Granada, Jaques, 147.
 Granard, Earl of, 743, 799.
 Granby, Marquis of, 930.
 Grand Master of Flanders, 147.
 Grand Master of France, 147.
 Grandison, Lord, 582.
 Grandison, Viscount, [1290](#).
 Grandval, Chevalier, 799.
 Grandvela, 355.
 Grandvele, (Grandville,) Nicholas, Pe-
 renot, Seigneur de, 147.
 Grandville, 799.
 Grandy, 930.
 Grant, 692.
 Grant, John, 509.
 Grantham, Colonel, 582.
 Grantham, Thomas, Sir, 582.
 Granville, John, 930.
 Grany, Owen, [1199](#).
 Gratz in Cariuth, 147.
 Graveling, 147.
 Gravenbroeck, 930.
 Gravendorf, Brigadier, 930.
 Graverole, 930.
 Gray, Captain, [1090](#).
 Gray, Edward, 426.
 Gray, Lord, 147, [1049](#), [1090](#).
 Gray, Ralph, 426, 509.
 Gray, Ralph, Sir, 372.
 Gray, the Master of, [1090](#), [1091](#).
 Graydon, Rear Admiral, 930.
 Grayme, [1091](#).
 Gream, Hutchin, 509, [1091](#).
 Gream, (Hutchin; John, alias Willy Joek;
 Richard, of Brackenhill; Robert, called
 Rob of the Faulde; Walter, of Netherby;
 William, of the Mote; William, of the
 Rosetrees,) Borders subjects of England,
 427, [1091](#).
 Greams, 509.
 Greams, The, [1091](#).
 Great Fire of London, 692.
 Green, 692.
 Greenhead, John, 509.
 Greenland, 509.
 Greenleffe, George, Captain, [1129](#).
 Greenvil, Bevil, Sir, 582.
 Greenvil, John, Sir, 639.
 Greenvil, (Granville,) John, Sir, 692.
 Greenvil, Richard, Sir, 582.
 Greenville, Bevil, Sir, 799.
 Greenville, Richard, 497.
 Greenville, Richard, Sir, 427.
 Greenway, Captain, 799.
 Gregg, William, 931.
 Gregory, William, 692.
 Gregory, William, Sir, 799.
 Grencefield, (Grendfield, Grenfield, Gren-
 vil,) [1199](#).
 Gresham, R., Sir, 147.
 Gresham, Thomas, 147.
 Gresham, Thomas, Sir, 427.
 Grevil, Fulk, 509.
 Gray, 509.
 Grey, Andrew, Sir, 582.
 Grey, Ford, Lord, 743, 799.
 Grey, Henry, 582.
 Grey, Henry, Sir, 509.
 Grey, Henry, Lord de, 799.
 Grey, Jane, Lady, 372.
 Grey, Mary, Lady, 427.
 Grey, Lord, 692, [1199](#).
 Grey, Anthony, Lord, 147.
 Grey, John, Lord, 148, 355.
 Grey, Leonard, Lord, 148, 372, [1129](#), [1130](#).
 Grey, Thomas, Lord, 148, 372.
 Grey, of Wilton, Lord, 148.
 Grey, of Wilton, Arthur, Lord, 428.
 Grey, of Wilton, Thomas, Lord, 428, 509.
 Grey, of Wilton, William, Lord, 148, 355,
 372, 427, 428.
 Grey, Reginald, 427.
 Grey, Robert, Doctor, 799.
 Grey, William, 582.
 Griffin, Edward, Lord, 931.
 Griffin, James, 800.
 Griffin, Lord, 743, 799.
 Griffith, James, 148.
 Grigg, 143.
 Grigge, 149.
 Grignon, Monsieur de, 148.
 Grignay, (Griman, Grimanns,) Governor
 of Provence, 148.
 Grigson, Hugh, 510.
 Grigson, William, 582.
 Grimaldi, 148.
 Grimaldi, Don Marcello de, 931.
 Grimaldi, Giovanni Baptista, 148.
 Grimaldi, Major-General, 931.
 Grimani, 149, [1091](#).
 Grimani, Cardinal, 149, 931.
 Grimani, Mark, 149.

- Grimanus, Marinus, 428.
 Grimes, 800.
 Grimstone, Harbottle, Sir, 582, 639.
 Gringaud, Charles, 692.
 Grisons, 149.
 Gritti, Andrea, 149.
 Gronc, Matthew, 800.
 Grouc, Owen, 1200.
 Groom of the Stole, 149.
 Groot de, 692.
 Gronsfelt, Count, 931.
 Grove, 639.
 Groves, Colonel, 931.
 Grove, John, 692.
 Grovestein, Major General, 931.
 Grub Street, 800.
 Gumkaw, Monsieur, 931.
 Grygge, Jo., 149.
 Grymestone, Edward, 428.
 Grys, Robert le, 428.
 Guadaeste, Marquis, 510.
 Guadaloupe, 931.
 Guasconi, 582.
 Guasto, Marquis, 149.
 Gudenburg, Van, 149.
 Guebriant, Count, 582.
 Gueldermalsen, Monsieur, 931.
 Gueldres, 931.
 Gueldres, Bastard of, 150.
 Gueldres, Duke of, 150, 1049.
 Guernsey, 150.
 Guernsey, Baron of, 932.
 Guernsey, Governor of, 932.
 Guertière, Monsieur De la, 932.
 Guevara, 428.
 Guggier, John, 800.
 Guicciardini, (Guissardin,) 150.
 Guiche, 150.
 Guienne, 150.
 Guildford, Edward, 150.
 Guildford, (Gylford,) Henry, 150, 151, 1200.
 Guildford, Lord, 373, 932.
 Guillard, Lewis, 151.
 Guinea, 800.
 Guinegaste, 151.
 Guiscard, Count de, 800, 932.
 Guiscard, Marquis de, 932.
 Guise, 151.
 Guise, Count of, 151.
 Guise, Duke of, 151, 373, 428.
 Guise, Rhene, Duke of, 1049.
 Guise, John, Sir, 743.
 Guisnes, 151, 373.
 Guissardin, 151.
 Gundelfinger, 151.
 Gundelfinger, Joachim, 1130.
 Guns, 151.
 Gunter, Frederick, 510.
 Gurce, (Gurk,) Bishop of, 151, 152.
 Gurek, Bishop of, 692.
 Gurley, Captain, 1200.
 Gurney, Richard, Sir, 582.
 Gusman, 373.
 Gustavus Adolphus, 510.
 Guy, Henry, 800.
 Guyland, Count, 152.
 Guyot, Monsieur De Heulle, 152.
 Guysche, Monsieur Ja, 152.
 Gwent, Richard, 1049.
 Gwin, Rowland, Sir, 743, 800.
 Gybebtus, Jo. Mattheus, 152.
- ## H
- Hacket, George, 428, 1091.
 Hacket, John, 152, 153, 583.
 Hackluyt, Richard, 428.
 Haddingion, 1091.
 Haddington, Viscount, 510.
 Haddock, Richard, Sir, 800.
 Haddon, Walter, 428.
 Haersolet, 932.
 Haes, Captain De, 692.
 Hagenau, 932, 153.
 Hoggard, Town or Village of, 1200.
 Hague, 801, 932.
 Haies, 1200.
 Hainault, 153.
 Hainault, Lord of, 153.
 Hains, 154.
 Halam, 153.
 Halberstadt, 583.
 Halbowling Fort, 1290.
 Haldan-Rig, 1049.
 Hale, 583.
 Hale, Colonel, 801.
 Hale, Mathew, Sir, 692.
 Hales, Charles, 428, 510.
 Hales, Colonel, 801.
 Hales, Edward, Sir, 743, 801.
 Hales, [? John,] 355.
 Hales, Judge, 373.
 Halewyn, François De, 429.
 Halfpenny, Robert, 1130.
 Halifax, Charles, Lord, 801, 932.
 Halifax, Marquis of, 743, 801.
 Halifax, Viscount, 692-3.
 Hall, Francis, 153.
 Hall, Protestant Union of, 510.
 Haller, Christopher, 153.
 Haly, 801.
 Hambletw, 153.
 Hamborough, 1200.
 Hamburg, 154, 583, 932.
 Hamilton, 693.
 Hamilton, Andrew, 154.
 Hamilton, Archibald, 1290.
 Hamilton, Archibald, Lord, 933.
 Hamilton Castle, 154, 1049.
 Hamilton, Cland, Lord, 1092.
 Hamilton, Colonel, 743, 802, 933.
 Hamilton, Colonel, John, 933.
 Hamilton, Duke of, 640, 743, 801, 802, 933.
 Hamilton, Gavin, 1091.
 Hamilton, George, Lord, 802.
 Hamilton, George, Sir, 583, 693.
 Hamilton, James, 154, 802, 1092, 1200.
 Hamilton, James, Captain, 802.
 Hamilton, James, Lord, 1290.
 Hamilton, James, Marquis of, 510.
 Hamilton, James, Sir, 1049.
 Hamilton, John, 1092.
 Hamilton, John, Lord, 1092.

- Hamilton, Lieutenant General, 802.
 Hamilton, Lord, [1049](#), [1092](#).
 Hamilton, Malcolm, [1220](#).
 Hamilton, Marquis of, 583.
 Hamilton, Patrick, [1049](#), [1092](#).
 Hamilton, Patrick, Sir, [1049](#).
 Hamilton, Robert, Sir, 802.
 Hamilton, Stephen, Sir, 154.
 Hamilton, Thomas, Sir, [1092](#).
 Hamilton, William, 802.
 Hamilton, William, Sir, 154, 933, [1092](#).
 Hamiltons, [1049](#).
 Hamme, Maynard Van, 154.
 Hammond, 583, 640.
 Hammond, Anthony, 802.
 Hammond, Thomas, 583.
 Hamond, Lawrence, [1200](#).
 Hampden, 743.
 Hampden, Alexander, 583.
 Hampden, John, 584, 693.
 Hampden, Richard, 802.
 Hampshire, New Governor of, 802.
 Hampton Court, 154.
 Hampton, George, 154.
 Hancock, James, [1130](#).
 Hanmer John, Sir, 803.
 Haumer, Thomas, Sir, 933.
 Hannibal, Thomas, 154.
 Hanover, 933.
 Hanover Club, 933.
 Hanover, Duke of, 803.
 Hanover, Elector of, 933, 934.
 Hanover, Electoral Prince of, 934.
 Hanover, Maximilian, Prince of, 934.
 Hansard, Richard, [1130](#).
 Hans, (Hanse) Towns, 155, 429, 934.
 Hanyball, Thomas, Dr., 155.
 Harbert, (Herbert,) Nicolas, [1200](#).
 Harbord, 803.
 Harbord, 803.
 Harbord, Charles, Sir, 693.
 Harbottle, Castle of, [1050](#).
 Harcourt, 693, 934, [1200](#).
 Harcourt, Count, 584.
 Harcourt, Marquis De, 803.
 Harcourt, Simon, Sir, 934.
 Hardinge, John, 429.
 Hardy, Nic., 155.
 Hardy, Thomas, Sir, 934.
 Hare, 934.
 Hare, Nicholas, Sir, 373.
 Harington, John, 155, 355.
 Harlay, 803.
 Harlay, Monsieur De, 693.
 Harley, Edward, 934.
 Harley, Robert, 803, 934, 935.
 Harley, Thomas, 935.
 Harman, Garret, [1130](#).
 Harman, John, Sir, 693.
 Harman, Richard, 155.
 Harmelin, 935.
 Harnage, Richard, 803.
 Haro, Don Lewis de, 640.
 Harpenny, John, [1201](#).
 Harper, George, Sir, 373.
 Harpney, John, [1201](#).
 Harpool, Robert, [1201](#).
 Harps, [1230](#).
 Harquebusiers, [1201](#).
 Harrach, Count D', 803.
 Harrington, Henry, 429.
 Harrington, Henry, Sir, [1201](#).
 Harrington, James, Sir, 640.
 Harrington, Lord, 510.
 Harrington, John, Lord, 510.
 Harris, 803.
 Harrison, 803.
 Harrison, Major General, 640.
 Harrison, Thomas, 803.
 Harry, Stephen ap, [1130](#).
 Hart, Henry, Captain, [1290](#).
 Hart, Perceval, 155.
 Hart, Seigneur de, 155.
 Hartopp, Thomas, 693.
 Harvel, Edmund, 155.
 Harvey, George, Sir, 510.
 Harvey, John, 935.
 Harvey, Lord, [1291](#).
 Harvey, Nicholas, 155.
 Harvey, Roger, Captain, [1202](#).
 Harvie, James, 429.
 Harvy, George, Captain, [1201](#).
 Harwell, John, 155.
 Harwich, Marquis of, 935.
 Haslerig, 640.
 Haslerig, Arthur, Sir, 584, 640, 693.
 Hasloppe, Charles, 429.
 Hassel, 584.
 Hastings, 429.
 Hastings, Captain, 804.
 Hastings, Edward, Sir, 355, 373.
 Hastings, Henry, 584.
 Hastings, Knevitt, 804.
 Hastings, Lord, 155, 803.
 Hastings, Roger, Sir, 155.
 Hatton, Christopher, 429.
 Hatton, Christopher, Sir, 510.
 Hatzfeld, 584.
 Hauree, Marquis of, 429.
 Haussen, De, 155.
 Hautefeuille, Marquis de, 935.
 Haversham, Lord, 804.
 Havre, 935.
 Havre de Grace, 156, 429, 804.
 Hawkins, Henry, Dr., 429.
 Hawkins, Nicholas, Dr., 155, 156.
 Hawkins, John, Sir, 429.
 Hawkins, Richard, 430.
 Hawkubites, 935.
 Haxhausen, 804.
 Hay, [1050](#).
 Hay, (Hey,) Alexander, 430.
 Hay, George, 510, 584.
 Hay, James, Lord, 510.
 Hay, John, Sir, 584.
 Hay, Thomas, [1050](#).
 Hayman, Peter, Sir, 584.
 Haynes, (Heynes,) Dr., 156.
 Hayward, Mr., 156.
 Hearce, Peter de, 804.
 Hearth, Money, 804.
 Heath, Captain, 804.
 Heath, Nicholas, 373.
 Heath, Richard, Sir, 804.
 Heath, Robert, 511, 584.
 Heathcote, Gilbert, Sir, 804, 935.
 Heckeren, Baron de, 804.
 Hedges, Charles, Sir, 804, 935.

- Hedim, (Hesdin,) John, 156.
 Hedoy, 156.
 Hedrington, Davy, (Hethrington, David.)
 1202.
 Hedyng, De, 156.
 Heems, Monsieur, 936.
 Heemskerke, 804.
 Heidech, Baron, 156.
 Heidelburg, 584.
 Heidelberg, 511.
 Heidelburgh, 804.
 Heidon, 511.
 Heilbron, 585, 693.
 Heinsius, 936.
 Heisbach, Dr., 156.
 Heldo, 156.
 Helva, (Helvæ, Helve, Elvas,) Bishop of,
 156, 157.
 Helwysse, 511.
 Hely, Monsieur De, 157.
 Hemp Manufacture, 804.
 Hems Kirk, 693.
 Henderson, Alexander, 585.
 Henriques, Federico, Don, 157.
 Henry, 511.
 Henry II. of France, 355, 430.
 Henry III., 430.
 Henry IV. of France, 430, 511.
 Henry VII., 1050.
 Henry VIII., 157, 160, 1050, 1130.
 Henry VIII., King, reign of, 1-344.
 Henry, Grace, de Dieu, 160.
 Henryson, John, 1051.
 Henrysone, Robert, 430.
 Henshaw, Thomas, 693.
 Hepburn, Bishop of Murray, 160.
 Hepburn, John, 1050.
 Hepburne, Patrick, Sir, 585.
 Herald, 160.
 Herald, Clarenceux, 160.
 Herald, English, 1051.
 Herbais, Sieur de, 160.
 Herbaut, Philippeaux D', 804.
 Herbert, 743.
 Herbert, Arthur, Admiral, 743, 805.
 Herbert, Colonel, 805.
 Herbert, Edward, Sir, 511, 585, 640, 1202.
 Herbert, Edward Somerset, Lord, 585.
 Herbert, Francis, 1130.
 Herbert, Gerard, Sir, 511.
 Herbert, Henry, 805.
 Herbert, John, 430, 511.
 Herbert, John, Sir, 430.
 Herbert, Lord, 160, 936, 1291.
 Herbert, Lord of Gower, &c., 160.
 Herbert, Phillip, 511.
 Herbert, Richard, Lord of Cherbury, 585.
 Herbert, William, Sir, 355, 805.
 Herberville, General, 936.
 Herbouville, Janot D', 160.
 Hercule, Signor, 161.
 Hercules, 160.
 Hereford, Bishop of, 161.
 Hereford, Bishopric of, 161.
 Heresy, 1051.
 Heretics, 1051.
 Herle, William, Sir, 430.
 Hermanstein, near Coblenz, 585.
 Hermes, Monsieur De, 161.
 Hermosa, Duke de Villa, 805.
 Herne, Joseph, Sir, 805.
 Heron, (Herne,) Nicholas, 1202.
 Herries, Lord, 1092.
 Hertermans, 805.
 Hertford, Earl of, 161, 162, 356, 430,
 512, 585, 936, 1051.
 Hertford, Marquis of, 694.
 Hesdin, Picardy, 163.
 Hesdine, (Hedine,) Jo. de, 162, 163.
 Hesketh, Thomas, 430.
 Hesketh, Thomas, Sir, 512.
 Hesse, 512.
 Hesse Cassel, Landgrave of, 805.
 Hesse Cassel, Prince of, 936.
 Hesse-Darmstadt, 585.
 Hesse Darmstadt, Prince of, 805, 936.
 Hesse, Homberg, Prince of, 805, 937.
 Hesse, Landgrave of, 163, 355, 805.
 Hesse, Landgrave of, William, 585.
 Heukelom, Major General, 805.
 Heulle, Sire Guyot de, 163.
 Heurde, P'h. Van, 163.
 Heusdin, Castle of, 163.
 Hevingham, John, Sir, 586.
 Hewet, Dr., 640.
 Hewet, George, Sir, 743.
 Hey, 430.
 Hey, Brigadier, 937.
 Heydek, George, 163.
 Heydek, Joannes, 163.
 Heyden, Baron de, 805.
 Heyder, Baron de, 937.
 Heynes, 163.
 Hickford, (Higford,) 430.
 Hicks, Captain, 937.
 Hide, David, Captain, 586.
 Hide, Nicholas, Sir, 586.
 Hieronymus, 163.
 Highlanders, 805.
 Hildesheim, 694.
 Hildesheim, Bishop of, 164.
 Hilken, 937.
 Hill, 694.
 Hill, Abigail, Mrs., 937.
 Hill, Colonel, 805.
 Hill, Mr., 806.
 Hill, Richard, 937.
 Hind, James, 694.
 Hipplesley, John, Sir, 512.
 Hippolito, 164.
 Hipporigiensis, Cardinal, 164.
 Hirtgell, Colonel, 937.
 Hispanus, Peter, Mendosa, 164.
 Histrio Matrix, 586.
 Hobbes, Thomas, 694.
 Hobby, Philip, Sir, 356.
 Hoby, Edward, Sir, 430.
 Hoby, Philip, 164.
 Hoby, Thomas, Posthumus, 512.
 Hochstet or Blenheim, 937.
 Hocquincourt, Marquis de, 806.
 Hocstraten, Count, 164.
 Hoddesdon, Christopher, 431.
 Hodges, Colonel, 806.
 Hogstetter, Ambrosius, 164.
 Hogstrate, Lord, 164.
 Hogstrate, Monsieur De, 164.
 Hogue, La, 806.

- Hoguette, Monsieur La, 806.
 Hohendorf, Baron de, 937.
 Hohenlohe, Count, 694.
 Hoker, Roger, [1202](#).
 Holbin, Hans, 164.
 Holcroft, Thomas, 164, [1051](#).
 Holderness, Earl of, 512, 694.
 Holiday, Alderman, 512.
 Holland, 164, 431, 586, 640, 694, 806, 938.
 Holland, Earl of, 512, 586, 640.
 Holcroft, Thomas, Sir, 356.
 Holles, Denzill, 586, 694.
 Holles, John, Sir, 512.
 Holles, Lord, 694.
 Holloway, James, 694.
 Holloway, Richard, Sir, 806.
 Holm, Abbot of, [1051](#).
 Holman, Colonel, 806.
 Holmes, Major, 806.
 Holmpatrick, [1202](#).
 Holms, Robert, Sir, 694-5.
 Holstein, 640, 938.
 Holstein Beck, Prince of, 938.
 Holstein, Duke of, 164, 938.
 Holstein Norburg, Prince of, 806.
 Holstein Ploen, Duke of, 806.
 Holstein, Prince of, 806.
 Holt, 938.
 Holt, John, Sir, 806.
 Holt, Serjeant, 743.
 Holtzapffel, 586.
 Holy League, 165.
 Holy Maid of Kent, 165.
 Holy Union, 431.
 Holyrood House, Abbot of, [1051](#).
 Homberg, 938.
 Home, Lord Alexander, [1093](#).
 Home, Lord George, [1093](#).
 Home, Alexander, Sir, 431, [1093](#).
 Home, James, Sir, [1093](#).
 Homedes, John, 165.
 Hompesch, Count, 938.
 Hone, William, 695.
 Honest, William, 695.
 Hondorf, Major General, 939.
 Honnings, John, 165.
 Honneng, (Honneng.) William, 165.
 Honeywood, 641.
 Hooker, John, [1202](#).
 Hookes, Colonel, 939.
 Hooper, James, 807.
 Hop, Monsieur, 939.
 Hope, Charles, 939.
 Hope, Walter, [1202](#).
 Hopkins, Nicholas, 165.
 Hops, Irish, 807.
 Hopson, Vice Admiral, 939.
 Hopton, Arthur, Sir, 586.
 Hopton, Earl of, 939.
 Hopton, Owen, Sir, 431.
 Hopton, Ralph, Lord, 641.
 Hopwood, [1203](#).
 Hopwood, (Hoopwood.) Richard, [1203](#).
 Horn, Count, 807.
 Horn, (Horne.) Count de, 939.
 Horn, Gustavus, 586.
 Horn, Jacques de, 165.
 Horse Guards, 165.
 Horse, Master of, 165, 356.
 Horses, 165.
 Horsy, (Horssey, Horsy.) Edward, [1203](#).
 Horsey, Edward, Sir, 431.
 Horsey, Jasper, [1203](#).
 Horsley, John, 165.
 Horsy, William, Captain, [1203](#).
 Hospital, Michael, 431.
 Hospital, Saint Thomas, 165.
 Hospitals, 165.
 Hostages, 166.
 Hotham, 587.
 Hotham, Charles, Sir, 939.
 Hotham, John, Sir, 587.
 Hothe, (Houth, Howth.) Lord, [1203](#).
 Houblon, James, 807.
 Houblon, John, 807.
 Household, 166, 356, 373.
 Household, Comptroller of, 431.
 Household, Treasurer of, 432.
 Houth, Lord, [1131](#).
 Houth, Thomas, [1131](#).
 How, James, 807.
 How, John, 939.
 Howard, Bernard, 807.
 Howard, Catherine, 166.
 Howard, Cecil, Captain, 641.
 Howard, Charles, 432.
 Howard, Charles, Sir, 695.
 Howard, Colonel, 695.
 Howard, Edmund, Sir, 166, [1051](#).
 Howard, Edward, 587.
 Howard, Edward, Sir, 166, [1051](#).
 Howard, Francis, Sir, 587.
 Howard, George, Lord, 807.
 Howard, George, Sir, 432.
 Howard, Henry, 432, 512, 695.
 Howard, Henry Frederick, 587.
 Howard, Lord, 743.
 Howard, Lord of Eserick, 695.
 Howard, Thomas, Lord, 166, 432, 807.
 Howard, Robert, Sir, 807.
 Howard, Thomas, 166, 432, 512.
 Howard, Thomas, Lord, of Waldon, 512.
 Howard, Thomas, Sir, [1051](#).
 Howard, William, 167, 372.
 Howard, William, Lord, 513, 587, [1051](#).
 Howe, 939.
 Howe, John, 744, 807.
 Hubert, 695.
 Hubert, Robert, 695.
 Hubi, (Huby.) D', 807.
 Hudson, James, 432.
 Hudson, Thomas, 939.
 Hudson's Bay, 939.
 Huggens, Thomas, 432.
 Hughes, Edward, [1204](#).
 Hulle, 167.
 Hulst, Vander, 695.
 Hume, Alexander, Lord, 167, [1051](#).
 Hume Castle, [1051](#), [1093](#).
 Hume, David, Sir, [1052](#).
 Hume, Earl of, 807, 939.
 Hume, George, [1052](#).
 Hume, George, Sir, 513.
 Hume, John, Sir, 939.
 Hume, Lord, 513, [1052](#), [1093](#).
 Hume, Patrick, Sir, 807.
 Hume, William, 167, [1052](#).

Humes, [1052](#).
 Humieres, Marshal D', 807.
 Humphry, Gilbert, Sir, [432](#).
 Hundford, 808.
 Hungary, 695-6, 744, 939, 940.
 Hungary, Mary Queen Dowager of, 167, 168.
 Hungary, Queen of, 940.
 Hungerford, Colonel, 808.
 Hungerford, John, 808.
 Hunsdon, Lord, 433, 513.
 Hunsdon, Lord Henry, 513.
 Hunsdon, Lord John, 513.
 Hunter, Colonel, 940.
 Huntingdon, Earl of, 356, 433, 808, 940.
 Huntley, Earl of, [1052](#), [1093](#).
 Huntly, Marquis of, 940.
 Hunton, (Unton,) Henry, Sir, 433.
 Hurry, Colonel, 587.
 Hurtado, Don Diego, 168.
 Huruse, Maurice, 168.
 Hussey, (Husey,) Edward, Sir, 168.
 Hussey, Henry, Sir, 373.
 Hussey, John, Sir, 168.
 Hussey, Lawrence, [1204](#).
 Hussey, Lieutenant-Colonel, 940.
 Hussey, Lord, 168.
 Hussey, Meyler, [1204](#).
 Hussey, Walter, [1131](#).
 Hussey, William, 168.
 Hussey, William, Sir, 808.
 Husy, Walter, [1131](#).
 Hutchins, George, Sir, 808.
 Hutchinson, 696.
 Hutton, Anthony, 587.
 Hutton, John, 168, 169.
 Hutton, Mathew, 434.
 Hutton, William, 513.
 Huy, 940.
 Huygens, 695.
 Hyde, Edward, 587, 641.
 Hyde, Edward, Sir, 696.
 Hyde, Lawrence, 696.
 Hylus, Albanus, 169.
 Hymes, 940.
 Hyndford, Earl of, 940.
 Hyndmer, Robert, 373.

I

Ibbeville, Monsieur, 941.
 Ibrackan, Baron of, [1131](#).
 Ichyngham, (Yehingham,) Edward, Sir, 169.
 Ickworth, Baron of, 941.
 Idiachez, Don Giovanni d', 513.
 Ignoramus, 696.
 Ikerwyn, [1204](#).
 Imokillie, Seneschal of, [1204](#).
 Impressing seamen, 513.
 Inchequin, [1131](#).
 Inchiuin, Lord, 587.
 Inchkeith, [1093](#).
 Inciatiz, Anthony de, [1052](#).
 Indemnity, 808, 941.
 Indies, (West,) 169.
 Indulgencies, 169.

Ingolby, William, Sir, 374.
 Ingolby, (Ingleby,) William, Sir, 434.
 Ingoldsby, 641.
 Ingoldsby, Lieutenant General, 941.
 Ingoldstadt, 941.
 Ingram, Arthur, 513.
 Inheritance, an Act of, [1204](#).
 Inniskillen, (Inniskillen, Inniskelling,) [1204](#).
 Inniskillen, 808.
 Inoiosa, 513.
 Instrument of Government, 641.
 Insurrection, 169.
 Insykwyne, Baron of, [1131](#).
 Intercourse, 169.
 Interdict, 169.
 Interim, 169, 170.
 Interpreter to the State in Ireland, [1291](#).
 Interview, 170.
 Inundations in Low Countries, 170.
 Invasion, 170, 941.
 Inverlochy, Garrison of, 941.
 Inygo, Don, 170.
 Inygo, Don Inygo De Velasco, 170.
 Ion gla, 170.
 Ireland, 171, 808, 941, 1011, [1204](#).
 Ireland, Chief Governors, 171.
 Ireland, Lord Lieutenant of, 434.
 Ireland; Notes relating to, pp. 1113-[1313](#).

Appendix to Notes relating to Ireland, containing the four provinces of Ireland, in tabular form, divided into counties, chiefs, and septs, chief towns, and places, baronies, lakes, and rivers, mountains, pp. [1303-1313](#).

Ireland, William, 696.
 Ireton, 696.
 Ireton, Henry, 587, 641.
 Ireton's Fort, 808.
 Irish, John, 171.
 Irish, North, Ulster, [1131](#).
 Irish, South, Irish, East, [1131](#).
 Irish, West, [1131](#).
 Irving, William, Sir, [1291](#).
 Isabella or Elizabeth, 171.
 Isham, [1204](#).
 Isham, James, 808.
 Isles, Lord of, [1204](#).
 Isles, North and South, [1052](#).
 Issam, [1131](#).
 Isselstine, The Lord, 171.
 Italy, 171, 172, 941, [1052](#).
 Iverea, Cardinal, 172.
 Ivoy, Major General, 941.

J

Jackson, Richard, 172.
 Jackson, Robert, 513.
 Jackson, Robert, Sir, 588.
 Jackson, T., 434.
 Jackson, William, [1204](#).
 Jacob, John, Sir, 587, 809.
 Jacobo, 172.
 Jacobites, 809, 941.
 Jamaica, 641.

Jamaica, Marquis of, 941.
 James I., King of England, 513, 514. The reign of, 477-547.
 James II., King of England, 744, 746. The reign of, 735-755, 809.
 James IV. of Scotland, 173, [1053](#).
 James V. of Scotland, 173, [1053](#), [1054](#).
 James VI. of Scotland, [1093](#).
 James, John, 696.
 James, Prince, 588.
 James, Richard, 809.
 Jancowitz, battle of, 588.
 Jane, Dr., 809.
 Jannetti, (Gianetto,) Guido, 73.
 Janssen, Theodore, 809.
 Janus, 941.
 Jarneghan, 173.
 Jeannin, President, 514.
 Jedburgh, [1054](#).
 Jedborough, 173.
 Jedworth, 173.
 Jefferies, George, Sir, 696, 746.
 Jefferies, (Jeffreys,) Lord, 809.
 Jenkins, John, 434.
 Jenkins, Leoline, Sir, 697.
 Jenkinson, Anthony, 434.
 Jenkyns, Judge, 697.
 Jenner, Baron, 810.
 Jenner, Thomas, Sir, 810.
 Jennings, Alexander, 588.
 Jennings, John, Sir, 942.
 Jenyns, John, Sir, 173.
 Jenyns, Thomas, 434, [1131](#), [1205](#), [1206](#).
 Jeffreville, Marquis of, 942.
 Jerbard, William, [1206](#).
 Jermaine, 810.
 Jermin, Henry, 588.
 Jernegan, Henry, Sir, 374.
 Jerningham, Richard, 173, 174.
 Jerningham, Robert, Sir, 174.
 Jeronino, 174.
 Jersey, 641.
 Jersey, Earl of, 810, 932.
 Jesuits, 174.
 Jetze, Joachim de, 174.
 Jews, 942.
 Joachim, (Joachimo,) John, 174, 175.
 Joanna, 175.
 Jobson, Francis, Sir, 434.
 Johannes, 175.
 John, Don, 641.
 John, Duke of Saxony, 175.
 John Frederick, Duke of Saxony, 175.
 Johnes, (Jones,) Inego, 514.
 Johnson, 641, 810.
 Johnson, Rowland, 434.
 Johnson, Samuel, 746, 810.
 Johnson, Archibald, 588.
 Johnston, James, 810, 942.
 Johnston, James, Sir, [1094](#).
 Johnston, John, Sir, 810.
 Johnston, Laird of, [1055](#).
 Johnston, Lord of, [1094](#).
 Johnston, (Johnstown, Johnson,) Patrick, Sir, 942.
 Johnstone, [1055](#).
 Joisse, 175.
 Jones, 641, 810.
 Jones, Alexander Robert, 435.
 Jones, (Joans, Johns,) Bryan, [1131](#).

Jones, Colonel, 588, 942.
 Jones, Giles, 697.
 Jones, Thomas, 514, [1206](#), [1291](#).
 Jongla, 175.
 Jonquière, Colonel La, 942.
 Joyce, Cornet, 588.
 Jordan, [1206](#).
 Jordan, Joseph, Sir, 697.
 Jordan, William, [1206](#).
 Joseph, Archduke of Austria, 811.
 Josepho, [1206](#).
 Joseppo, San, 435.
 Joyeuse, Marshal De, 811.
 Judges, [1206](#).
 Julian, Monsieur, 942.
 Julien, Colonel, 811.
 Juliers, 514, 588, 697.
 Julio, [1206](#).
 Julius II., 175, 176.
 Julius III., 356, 374.
 Jumper, Captain, 942.
 Jurieu, Monsieur, 811.
 Justianus, (Justiniani,) Sebastien, 176.
 Juxon, William, Dr, 588.
 Justice Clerk, [1055](#).
 Juterbock Assembly, 514.

K

Kalish, Battle of, 943.
 Kane, Colonel, 943.
 Karigyleyn, (Carigyleyn,) [1206](#).
 Karne, (Carne,) Edward, Dr., 177, 374.
 Karre, (Carre,) John, 177.
 Karrickfergus, [1206](#).
 Katherine, 177.
 Katherine, Queen of England, [1055](#).
 Kavenagh, [1206](#).
 Keating, 811.
 Keating, Arthur, [1206](#).
 Keating, Edmund, [1206](#).
 Keck, Anthony, Sir, 811.
 Keck, Johannes, (Hans,) 435.
 Keeble, Richard, 642.
 Keeling, John, 697.
 Keeling, Josiah, 697.
 Kehl Fort, 943.
 Keightley, 943.
 Keins, 697.
 Keir, Laird, 943.
 Keiserwert, 811.
 Keith, 943.
 Keith, William, Sir, 435, [1094](#).
 Kelly, [1207](#).
 Kelly, Earl of, 642.
 Kellyes, Septs of, [1207](#).
 Kelsey, 642.
 Kelso, Thomas, Abbot of, [1055](#).
 Kelwaey, John, [1132](#).
 Kemys, 514.
 Kendal, Major, 588.
 Kenmure, Viscount, 943.
 Kenn, Thomas, 811.
 Kennedies, [1207](#).
 Kenrick, 811.
 Kensington, 811.

Kensington, Lord, 514.
 Kent, Earl of, 177, 435, 943.
 Kent, Joseph, 697.
 Kent, (Nun of Kent,) 177.
 Keppel, 811.
 Keppel, Brigadier, 943.
 Ker, 514.
 Ker, Andrew, [1055](#).
 Ker, Andrew, Sir, [1024](#).
 Ker, David, [1035](#).
 Ker, George, [1055](#), [1024](#).
 Ker, Mark, [1055](#).
 Ker, Robert, [1024](#).
 Ker, Robert, Sir, [1024](#).
 Ker, (Carr,) Thomas, [1094](#).
 Kern, (Kearn,) [1132](#).
 Kern, [1207](#).
 Kerr, 642.
 Kerry, Currieh, [1207](#).
 Kerry, Edmund, Lord, [1132](#).
 Kerry, Fitz-Morice, Lord, [1207](#).
 Kerry, Knight of, [1207](#).
 Kerry, Lord of, [1207](#), [1221](#).
 Kerry, O'Connor, [1207](#).
 Kerry, Patrick, Lord of, [1207](#).
 Keting, Richard, [1132](#), [1208](#).
 Kett, John, 177.
 Keyes, Robert, 514.
 Keyl, John, 435.
 Keyne, Alexander, Father, 746.
 Keyue, John, 746.
 Keys, Thomas, 811.
 Keyerswaert, 811, 943.
 Kidd, William, Captain, 811.
 Kiefe, Constance, 943.
 Kilcullen, [1132](#).
 Kildare, Bishop of, [1208](#).
 Kildare, Earl of, 177, [1132](#), [1133](#), [1208](#),
[1209](#), [1221](#).
 Kildare, Mabel, Countess of, [1208](#).
 Kilkenny, [1209](#), [1221](#).
 Kilkenny, Lord, [1221](#).
 Killalowe, [1209](#).
 Killegrew, Henry, 435.
 Killegrew, William, Sir, 588.
 Killigrew, 514.
 Killigrew, Henry, 811, 812.
 Killikranks, Battle of, 812.
 Killishandra, Castle of, 812.
 Killwarlin, Captain of, [1210](#).
 Kilmainham, [1209](#).
 Kilmallock, (Kilmallock,) [1209](#).
 Kilmaule, [1132](#).
 Kilmawers, Lord, [1055](#).
 Kilsyth, Lord, 943.
 Kilwinning, Abbot of, [1055](#).
 Kimbolton, Edward Montague, Lord, 588.
 Kimini, Prince, 697.
 King, 812.
 King, Colonel, 943.
 King, General, 588.
 King, Gregory, 943.
 King, Mathew, 177, [1133](#).
 King, Matthew, [1210](#).
 King's Evil, 943.
 King and Queen's County, [1210](#).
 Kingard, (Kingorne,) Alexander, 177.
 Kingsale, 812, [1210](#).
 Kingsale, Governor of, [1210](#).
 Kingston, Earl of, 588.

Kingston, Evelyn, Earl of, 943.
 Kingston, William, Sir, 177.
 Kinloss, Abbot of, [1055](#).
 Kinloss, Lord, 514.
 Kiumoul, Earl of, 588.
 Kinsale, [1221](#).
 Kinski, Count, 697.
 Kirby, (Kirkby,) Richard, 944.
 Kirchner, Baron de, 944.
 Kirk, 642.
 Kirk, Major General, 747, 812.
 Kirk, Thomas, 812.
 Kirkaldy, [1094](#), [1025](#).
 Kirkaldy, James, [1094](#).
 Kirkaldy, William, [1094](#).
 Kirkby, Christopher, 697.
 Kircaldie, William, [1055](#).
 Kirro Querre, [1210](#).
 Kite, Bishop of Carlisle, 178.
 Klekk, 812.
 Klingenberg, 697.
 Knatchbull, John, Sir, 812.
 Kneller, Godfrey, 812.
 Knevet, Charles, 178.
 Knevet, (Knyvet,) Henry, Sir, 178.
 Knevet, Thomas, 435.
 Knevet, Thomas, Sir, 178, 514.
 Knight, William, Dr., 178, 179.
 Knight of the Garter, 180.
 Knight, John, 812.
 Knight, Major, 642.
 Knight, Ralph, [1210](#).
 Knight, Thomas, 178.
 Knight, Vincent, 178.
 Knightly, 812.
 Knightly, Richard, 588.
 Knights of St. John of Jerusalem, 180.
 Knivet. See Knevet, 180.
 Kniveton, Daniel, 589.
 Knockfergus, [1211](#), [1221](#).
 Knoque Fort, 944.
 Knolles, (Knolls,) Francis, Sir, [1211](#).
 Knolles, Francis, Sir, 436.
 Knolles, (Knollys,) Robert, Sir, 514.
 Knolles, William, 436.
 Knollys, William, Sir, 514.
 Knowles, (Knolles,) Henry, Sir, [1211](#).
 Knox, Andrew, 515.
 Knox, John, [1025](#).
 Knyvet, Thomas, Sir, 515.
 Koehersburg, 697.
 Koenigseg, Count, 698.
 Koenigsmark, 589.
 Kolly, [1211](#).
 Kraceus, Nicholas, 180.
 Kreinberg, (Kreyenberg,) Monsieur, 944.
 Kylline, Lord, [1221](#).
 Kynols, Abbot of, [1025](#).
 Kyrrye, O'Connor, [1211](#).

L

Labadie, Monsieur, 944.
 La Balye, [1056](#).
 Labouc, Monsieur De, 944.
 Lacan, Francis, Captain, 944.
 Lachaulx, De, 180.
 Lacy, Hempon Pierce, [1211](#).

- Ladrón, Baptista de, Count, 180
 Ladyland, Berkeley, Lord of, [1025](#).
 Lajonquière, 944.
 Lake, Arthur, Sir, 515.
 Lake, Thomas, 515.
 Lake, Vice Admiral, 944.
 Lake, William, 515.
 Lalaing, J. De, 180.
 Lallain, 180.
 L'Alleuande, 180.
 Lalo, De, 944.
 Lalor, Robert, [1292](#).
 Lalors, Sept of, [1211](#).
 Lamb, Dr., 589.
 Lamberg, Cardinal, 944.
 Lamberg, Count de, 589.
 Lamberg, Count, 944.
 Lambert, 589, 642.
 Lambert, General, 698.
 Lambert, John, 180.
 Lambert, (Lamberd,) Nicholas, 180.
 Lambert, Oliver, Sir, 515, [1211](#), [1212](#).
 Lambert, (Lambart,) Oliver, Sir, [1292](#).
 Lambeth, Holy Club, 812.
 Lambyn, (Lanbyn,) Thomas, [1212](#).
 Lamont, Count de, 813.
 La Mote, 180.
 Lamothe, 180.
 Lamothe of Noyers, 180.
 Lanark, William, Earl of, 589.
 Lancashire Plot, 813.
 Lancaster, James, 436.
 Lancaster, Thomas, [1133](#), [1212](#).
 Lance-Knights, (Landsquenets,) 181.
 Landau, 945.
 Lande, Monsieur De la, 181.
 Landen, Battle of, 813.
 Landenburg, (Christ. Van,) 181.
 Landenburg, Herman, 181.
 Landreay, (Low Countries,) 181.
 Landrignau, Count de, 181.
 Lands, [1292](#).
 Landsberg, (Landsberg,) Brigadier, 945.
 Landsquenets, 181.
 Lane, Ralph, 436.
 Lanerick, 642.
 Lanerick, Earl of, 589.
 Langallerie, Marquis de, 945.
 Langdale, Lord, 747.
 Langdale, Marmaduke, 813.
 Langdale, Marmaduke, Sir, 589.
 Langeais, (Langey, Langie,) Lord of, 181.
 Langeron, Marquis de, 813.
 Langford, Henry, 813.
 Langham, Captain, 747.
 Langhorn, Colonel, 589.
 Langhorn, Richard, 698.
 Langhorne, William, Sir, 813.
 Langside, [1095](#).
 Langston, 813.
 Langstone, Colonel, 813.
 Langstone, Major, 813.
 Langton, Baron of, [1056](#).
 Langton, (Langtown,) Castle, [1056](#).
 Langus, Melchio, 181, 182.
 Lanier, John, Sir, 813.
 Lanoy, Ch. de, 182.
 Lansat, Monsieur, 356.
 Lansdown, Lord, 945.
 Lansdowne, Charles, Lord, 813.
 Lanssac, Lewis de St. Gelais, Lord of, [1095](#).
 Lanthorn Tower, at Genoa, 182.
 Lauzuza, Don John de, 182.
 Lany, Francis, [1212](#).
 Lapara, 945.
 Lapi, Thomas de, 182.
 Lara, 436.
 Larme, (Larmi, Arme, de l', Ludovico, 182.
 La Rovere, 182.
 Lascelles, John, 183.
 Lassaux, (Leschault, Lachaulx, La Chaulx, De la Chau, De la Shau, De la Shaw, De la Sauche, De la Saulche, De la Souch,) Jehan de, 183.
 Lassels, John, 183.
 Lassels, 698.
 Lassels, Roger, [1056](#).
 Lassey, Marquis de, 945.
 Lateran, (Latran,) Church of, [1056](#).
 Lateran at Rome, 183.
 Latimer, Bishop, 184, 374.
 Latimer, Lord, 184.
 Latimer, Robert, 184.
 Latimer, Viscount, 698.
 Latoun, Brian, Sir, 184.
 L'Aubespine, 184, 356.
 Laubespine, 436.
 Laud, William, 515, 580.
 Lauderdale, Duke of, 698.
 Lauderdale, John Maitland, Earl of, 589.
 Lauderdale, Earl of, 643, 698, 813.
 Laughlyn, Bishop of, [1212](#).
 Launden, Marshal, 515.
 Laus, 184.
 Lausun, Monsieur de, 747.
 Lautree-Foix, Odet de, 184.
 Lauzon, (Lauson,) Count de, 813, 814.
 Lavagna, 185.
 Lawder, Robert, Sir, [1056](#).
 Lawless, Patrick, Sir, 945.
 Lawrence, John, 643.
 Lawrence, Thomas, 698.
 Lawson, James, [1056](#), [1095](#).
 Lawson, Vice Admiral, 643, 698.
 Lawson, Wilfred, Sir, 515.
 Layton, Richard, Dr., 185.
 Layton, William, 185.
 Lea, Captain, [1212](#).
 League, 185, 436, 589, 698.
 League and Covenant, 698.
 Leake, Andrew, Sir, 945.
 Leake, John, Sir, 945, 946.
 Learmont, (Lermont,) James, Sir, 185.
 Le Caghe, Lord, [1292](#).
 Lecale, [1212](#).
 Lecale, Viscount, [1292](#).
 Lechmere, Nicholas, 814.
 Lee, Edward, Dr., Almoner, 185.
 Lee, Henry, Sir, 436.
 Lee, John, 436.
 Lee, John, Sir, 185.
 Lee, Richard, Sir, 185, 356, 374, 436.
 Lee, Thomas, 185.
 Lee, Thomas, Sir, 814.
 Leech, (Liech,) William, [1212](#).
 Leeds, Duke of, 814.

- Leeds, George, Sir, 515.
 Leefdale, Frederick Aelbreyt, Baron, 814.
 Leek, Francis, Sir, 437.
 Leeth, Robert, [1212](#).
 Leeward Islands, 946.
 Legate, [1056](#).
 Legates, 185.
 Legates Court, 185.
 Legg, George, 699.
 Legondais, De, 946.
 Legonez, (Leganez,) Marquis de, 814.
 Leicester, 699.
 Leicester, Earl of, 515, 590, 699.
 Leicester, Robert Dudley, 437.
 Leigh, [1292](#).
 Leigh, Henry, 437.
 Leigh, Henry, Sir, 515.
 Leigh, (Legh,) Thomas, 186.
 Leigh, William, [1212](#).
 Leighlin, [1212](#).
 Leighton, 699.
 Leighton, Dr., 590.
 Leighton, Ellis, Sir, 699.
 Leighton, Richard, 186.
 Leighton, Thomas, Sir, 437.
 Leinster: Notes on the province of
 Leinster in tabular form divided into
 counties, chiefs, and septs, chief
 towns, and places, baronies, lakes,
 and rivers, mountains, [1306](#), [1309](#).
 Leinster, [1133](#).
 Leinster, Duke of, 814.
 Leipsic, 590.
 Leipsic, Treaty of, 699.
 Leirmouth, James, 186.
 Leitrim, [1292](#).
 Leitrim, Baron, [1212](#).
 Leix, [1292](#).
 Leix, Abbey of, [1212](#).
 Leix, Fort of, [1213](#).
 Leix and Offaly, [1133](#), [1213](#).
 Leke, Francis, Sir, 356.
 Lely, Peter, Sir, 699.
 Lenox, Duke of, 516, [1096](#).
 Lenox, Earl of, 186, 357, 437. [1056](#)
 [1095](#), [1096](#), [1133](#).
 Lenox, Margaret Douglas, Countess of,
 437.
 Lenthall, 643.
 Lenthall, William, 590, 699.
 Leo X., 186, 187.
 Leodius, Hubert, 187.
 Leon, Prior of, 437.
 Leopold, 643.
 Leopold, Archduke, 643.
 Leopold, Emperor of Germany, 814.
 Leopold V., Emperor, 946.
 Lepel, Brigadier, 946.
 Lepton, John, 438, 516.
 Lerida, 946.
 Lermont, (Lermont,) James, Sir, [1026](#).
 Lermound, (Lermont, Leirmouth,) James,
 Sir, [1056](#).
 Lery, Marquis de, 814.
 Leschault, 188.
 Lescun, 188.
 Lesieur, Stephen, 438.
 Lesley, (Leslie,) Alexander, 590.
 Lesley, David, 643.
 Leslies, [1056](#).
 Lesly, John, [1096](#).
 Lesly, Norman, [1096](#).
 Lesparre, Andre de Foix, 188.
 Lester, Lord, [1056](#).
 Le Strange, [1213](#).
 L'Estrange, 699.
 L'Estrange, Thomas, [1213](#).
 Lethinday, Castle of, 814.
 Lethington, (Lidingtoo,) See Maitland,
 William, Sir, [1096](#).
 Letulnier, Christopher, 814.
 Lettum, Count, 946.
 Leutmeritz, 590.
 Leva, Antonio de, 188, 438, [1213](#).
 Levellers, 644.
 Leven, Earl of, 590, 946.
 Leverouse, Thomas, [1133](#).
 Levin, Earl of, 814.
 Leving, Richard, Sir, 814.
 Levingston, John, 516.
 Levingston, Lord, 815.
 Levingston, Robert, Colonel, 815.
 Levingston, Thomas, Sir, 815.
 Levison, Colonel, 815.
 Levison, Richard, Sir, 438, [1213](#).
 Leviston, 644.
 Lewin, Van, 699.
 Lewis, 590.
 Lewis, (Louis,) Infant of Portugal, 189.
 Lewis II., King of Hungary, 189.
 Lewis, Prince of Baden, 815, 946, 947.
 Lewis XII., 188, 189.
 Lewis XII, of France, [1057](#).
 Lewisham, Viscount, 947.
 Lewknor, Lewis, Sir, 516.
 Lexington, Lord, 947.
 Lexington, Robert, Lord, 815.
 Ley, Gar, 815.
 Ley, James, Sir, 590.
 Leynster, [1213](#).
 Leyon, Baron de, 815.
 Leyton, 189.
 Leyva, Antonio de, 189.
 Libels, 947.
 Library, 516.
 Library, Public, 947.
 Lichfield, Earl of, 591, 747.
 Lichtenstein, Prince of, 947.
 Liege, 189, 947.
 Liège, Bishop of, 189, 815.
 Liege, (Erard de la Mark,) Bishop of, 189.
 Lieque, 189.
 Lieutenants of England, [1057](#).
 Lieutenants of Ireland, [1133](#).
 Lieutenants of Scotland, [1057](#).
 Liffer, Castle of, [1213](#).
 Lightmaker, 189.
 Ligny, Count de, 189.
 Ligny, Castle of, 189.
 Ligondais, Monsieur de, 947.
 Likirke, Monsieur de, 186.
 Lilburn, Colonel, 644.
 Lilburn, John, 644.
 Lillienroot, 815.
 Limburg, 947.
 Limerick, 815, [1292](#).
 Limerick, Mayor, &c. of, [1214](#).
 Linaskea, 815.
 Lincoln, Bishop of, 189, 357.
 Lincoln, Earl of, 438, 516.

- Lincolnshire, 189.
 Lindroot, Colonel, 816.
 Lindsay, Alexander, Sir, [1026](#).
 Lindsay, Earl of, 591.
 Lindsay, (Lindsey,) John, 947, [1026](#).
 Lindsay, (Lindsey,) Lord, [1057](#).
 Lindsey, 947.
 Lindsey, (Lindsay,) Earl of, 699, 816, 947, [1026](#).
 Linen Manufacture, 816.
 Linlithgow, Sheriff of, [1057](#).
 Linogh, (Lynogh, Lynagh,) [1214](#), [1215](#), [1216](#).
 Lion King-at-Arms, [1057](#).
 Lionne, Count de, 947.
 Lique, (Lieque,) Antoine, 190.
 Liques, Lord of, 190.
 Lire, 190.
 Lisaw, 947.
 Liscaghan Castle, [1214](#).
 Lisle, 190, 947.
 Lisle, Adam, 190.
 Lisle, Alicia, 816.
 Lisle, George, Sir, 591, 700.
 Lisle, John, 644.
 Lisle, Lady, 747.
 Lisle, Lord, 190, 191, 591.
 Lisle, (L'Isle,) Viscount, 190, 357, 516, 644.
 Lismore, Bishop of, [1057](#).
 Litchfield, Earl of, 816.
 Litchstentein, Prince of, 947.
 Lithé, (Lythe,) Robert, [1214](#).
 Littleton, Commodore, 948.
 Littleton, Edward, Sir, 591.
 Littleton, Thomas, Sir, 816.
 Liturgy, 700.
 Livingstone, Lord, [1026](#).
 Livingstone, William, [1026](#).
 Livonia, 948.
 Livry, Monsieur De, 816.
 Lixnaw, Lord of, [1214](#).
 Lloyd, 948.
 Lloyd, Charles, 591.
 Lloyd, Charles, Sir, 591.
 Lloyd, David, Captain, 816.
 Lloyd, Lieutenant Colonel, 816.
 Lobkowitz, Prince of, 700.
 Lochelly, Laird of, 816.
 Lochfoile, (Loghfoile, Loghfoyle,) [1214](#).
 Lochiel, Laird of, 948.
 Lochinvarre, Baron of, [1057](#).
 Lochore, Lord, 816.
 Lock, Mathew, 700.
 Lock, (Lok,) Thomas, 191.
 Lock, (Loeke,) Thomas, 516.
 Locke, William, 191.
 Lockhart, 644.
 Lockhart, William, Sir, 700.
 Lockwood, (Lokwood,) James, [1214](#).
 Lodi, 191.
 Loftus, Adam, 438, [1214](#), [1292](#).
 Loftus, Adam, Sir, 517, [1292](#).
 Loftus, Adam, Sir, 591.
 Loftus, Robert, [1214](#).
 Logan, Robert, [1057](#).
 Loughguir, (Loug Kirr, Lock Gur,) Castle, [1215](#).
 Logrogno, (Spain,) 191.
 Loigi, Piero, 191.
 Lok, Henry, 438.
 Lomaria, Marquis de, 948.
 Lomenie, 438.
 Lomenie, Monsieur De, 517.
 London Apprentices, 191.
 London, Bishop of, 191, 192, 193, 357, 591, 592, 747, 816, 948.
 London, John, (Dean of Wallingford,) 193.
 London, John, (a Priest,) 193.
 London, League of, 191.
 London, Lord Mayor of, 816.
 Londonderry, 644, 816-7.
 Londonderry, Earl of, [1292](#).
 Long, Tybot ni, [1215](#).
 Long, Walter, 592.
 Longford and Leitrim, [1292](#).
 Longueville, [1057](#).
 Longueville, Duchess of, 193.
 Longueville, Duke of, 194, 374, 592.
 Longueville, Peter, 817.
 Longueville, Viscount, 817.
 Lonsdale, Viscount, 817.
 Loo, Andreas de, 438.
 Loo, Anthony, [1215](#).
 Lopez, Roderigo, 439.
 Lord Admiral, 517.
 Lord Chamberlain, 517, 747, 817, [1057](#).
 Lord Chamberlain, Lord High Admiral, Lord High Chancellor, Lord High Treasurer, Lord President of the Council, Lord President of the Marches, Lord Privy Seal, Lord Steward of the Household, Lord Warden, 194.
 Lord Chancellor, 517, [1057](#).
 Lord Chief Baron, 817.
 Lord Chief Justice, 747.
 Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, 817.
 Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, 817.
 Lord Deputy, [1057](#).
 Lord High Admiral, 817.
 Lord High Chancellor, 700, 817.
 Lord High Treasurer, 592, 747, 817.
 Lord Justices of England, 817.
 Lord Lieutenant, [1133](#).
 Lord President, 817.
 Lord President of the Council, 517, 747.
 Lord President of Wales, 517, 700, 747.
 Lord Privy Seal, 517, 747, 817, [1057](#).
 Lord Steward, 817.
 Lord Steward of the Household, 517, 774.
 Lord Treasurer, 517, [1057](#).
 Lord Warden, 517, 817.
 Lorge, Count, 700.
 Lorge, Duke de, 817.
 Lorge, Marshal de, 817.
 Lorge, Seigneur de, 104.
 Lorn, Lord, 644.
 Lorrain, 700, 817.
 Lorrain, Cardinal, 433.
 Lorrain, Duke of, 194, 592, 644, 700, 747, 871.
 Lorrain, John Cardinal, of, 194.
 Lothian, Earl of, 592, 644.
 Lothian, Marquis of, 948.
 Lotteries, 817.
 Lottery, Royal Oak, 817.
 Lottum, (Lottom,) 948.
 Loudon, Earl of, 948.

Loudoun, Earl of, 592.
 Loudoun, Lord, 592.
 Loughborough, 592.
 Louis, 194.
 Louisa, (Daughter of Francis I.), 194.
 Louisa, of Savoy, 194.
 Louth, Baron, [1134](#).
 Louth, Lord of, [1215](#).
 Louthian, 592.
 Louvain, 194, 948.
 Louvain, Cardinal of, 194.
 Louvois, Marquis de, 818.
 Louvoy, 701.
 Lovat, Lord, 818, 948.
 Lovel, Salathiel, 818.
 Lovelace, Lord, 747, 818.
 Lovell, [1215](#).
 Lovell, John, 439.
 Lovell, Thomas, Sir, 194.
 Lovestein Party, 949.
 Lovigniez, Count de, 818.
 Low Countries, 195, 196, 374, 439, 701, 818, 949.
 Low Countries, Governors of, 439 to 441, 517, 592.
 Lowick, 818.
 Lowth, Lord, 818.
 Lowther, Colonel, 818.
 Lowther, James, 818.
 Lowther, John, Sir, 196, 439, 592, 818.
 Lowther, Richard, 439.
 Loyola, Ignatio, 197.
 Loyola, Inigo, (Ignacius,) 197.
 Loyse, (Louisa,) 197.
 Lubeck, Conference of, 592.
 Lucas, Charles, Sir, 593, 701.
 Lucas, Lord, 747.
 Lucas, Sebastian, 197.
 Lucca, 197.
 Lucern, 197.
 Ludlow, 701.
 Ludlow, Edmund, 593, 644, 818.
 Luc, Monsieur de, 197.
 Luke, Bishop of, 197.
 Luke, John, 701.
 Luke, Nathaniel, 701.
 Lumbie, 197.
 Lumbres, M. De, 701.
 Lumley, 819.
 Lumley, Lord, 197, 441.
 Lumley, Major, 949.
 Lumley, Richard, Viscount, 819.
 Lumley, William, 197.
 Lundee, Colonel, 819.
 Lunebourg, Duke of, 593.
 Lunebourg, George, Duke of, 593.
 Lunsford, Thomas, Sir, 593.
 Lunt, 819.
 Lurcy, Monsieur de, 197.
 Luschky, Colonel, 949.
 Lustring, Company Royal, 819.
 Luther, battle of, 593.
 Luther, Martin, 197, 198.
 Luttrell, (Luttrell,) Colonel, 819.
 Luttrell, Thomas, Sir, [1134](#).
 Luttrell, John, Sir, 357.
 Lutwych, Edward, Sir, 819.
 Lutzen, battle of, 593, 949.
 Luxemburg, 198.
 Luxemburg, Chevalier De, 949.

Luxemburg, Duke of, 819.
 Luxemburg, Duke of, 701.
 Luzancy, 701.
 Luzelburgh, Colonel, 819.
 Lyere, 198.
 Lygütmaker, 198.
 Lykirke, 198.
 Lylera, town of, 198.
 Lynch, Dominick, [1215](#).
 Lynch, Markes, [1215](#).
 Lynch, Peerys, (Pierce,) [1215](#).
 Lynch, Stephen, 701.
 Lynogh, (Lynagh, Linogh,) Tyrrough, [1214](#), [1215](#), [1216](#).
 Lynzco, Alexander, 441.
 Lyon, William, [1057](#).
 Lyonne, De, 701.
 Lyons, 198.
 Lyons, Council of, 198.
 Lyra, Count, 701.
 Lyre, Monsieur De, 198.

M

McAlester, (Hairy, Chary,) Alexander Oge, [1216](#).
 Mac an Earla's, [1216](#).
 Mac Art, Bryan, [1216](#).
 Macarty, 820.
 Mac Auliff, [1217](#).
 Mac Baron, Cormock, [1217](#).
 Maccabeus, [1058](#).
 Mac Brian Ara, (Mac Ibrene Araa, Mac Ybren Arreye,) Tirlogh, [1217](#).
 Mac Cagwell, (Mac Caghwell, Mac Cauwell, Maccavill, Machavell,) James, [1217](#).
 Mac Cahill, (Mac Cahir,) Teig, [1217](#).
 Macealine, Gilaspick, [1134](#).
 Mac Callene's Daughter, [1217](#).
 Mac Cardells, [1217](#).
 Mac Cartane, [1217](#).
 Mac Carthy, Florence, [1217](#), [1218](#).
 Mac Carthy More, [1218](#).
 Mac Carthy More, (Mac Carthy More,) [1218](#).
 Mac Cartie More, Daniel, [1218](#).
 Mac Carthy More, Donald or Daniel, Sir, [1218](#).
 Mac Carthy, Teig, [1218](#).
 Maccartney, General, 949.
 M'Carthy, 949.
 Mac Carty, [1134](#).
 Mac Carty, Dermot, Sir, [1217](#).
 Mac Carty, Donough, Sir, [1217](#).
 Mac Carty, Donough Moyle, [1217](#).
 Mac Carty, Reagh, (Mac Carty, Owen,) [1218](#).
 Mac Carty, Rienghe, (Reagh, Owen,) Sir, [1218](#).
 Macclesfield, Charles Earl of, 829.
 Mac Coghlan, [1218](#).
 Mac Coghlan, Cormack, [1134](#).
 Mac Connel, Alexander Oge, [1219](#).
 McConnel, James, [1134](#).
 Mac Connel, (Mac Conal,) James, [1219](#).
 Mac Cooly, Ever, [1219](#).
 Mac Cormack, Donough, [1219](#).
 Mac Coughlan, (Mac Coghlan,) [1134](#).

- Mac Dermont Carty, Teig, [1219](#).
 Mac Dermont, Cormack, [1220](#).
 Mac Donagh, (Mac Donoughs.) 122.
 Macdonald of Glencoe, 820.
 Mac Donald, Randal William, Sir, 1293.
 Mac Donald, Surlly Bey, [1134](#).
 Mac Donel, Fardaraugh, [1220](#).
 Mac Donough, [1220](#).
 Mac Donough alias Dermond, Mac Owen, [1220](#).
 Macdowgall, [1058](#).
 Mac Egan, Owen, [1220](#).
 M'Ellicut, Colonel, 820.
 Mac Evir, Phelim, [1220](#).
 Mac Evye, Ferrall, [1220](#).
 Mac Feigh, Shane, [1220](#).
 Mac Fyleny, (Mac Phelimy,) Brien, [1220](#).
 Mac Fyleny, Hugh, [1220](#).
 Mac Fyleny, Neal, [1134](#).
 Mac Genis, Art, [1221](#).
 Macgenis, Arthur, [1134](#).
 Macgenis, Owen, [1134](#).
 Mac Genis, Rory Oge, [1221](#).
 Mac Gilaspik, [1221](#).
 Macgill, [1096](#).
 Macgill, James, [1096](#).
 Mac Gillaspick, [1221](#).
 Mac Gilpatrick, (McGylle Patrick.) Bernard, [1134](#).
 Mac Ginnis, [1221](#).
 Mac Gogheghan, (Magogheghan,) Ross, [1221](#).
 Mac Guillin, Donald, [1134](#).
 Macguire, [1134](#).
 Macguire, (Mac Guyer,) [1221](#).
 Macguire, Kuconnaugh, (Cuconnaugh,) [1221](#).
 Macguire, Lord, 593, [1223](#).
 Macguire, O'Connor Roe, [1221](#).
 Mac Gymysse, Frederoge, [1221](#).
 Mac Henry, Art, [1222](#).
 Mac Henry, James, [1222](#).
 Mac Heugh, Owen, (Owny,) [1222](#).
 Mac Hubbard, William, [1222](#).
 Mac Hugh, Pheagh, [1222](#).
 McIntosh, Hector, [1058](#).
 Mackarty, 820.
 Mackay, Major General, 820.
 Mackay's Fort, 820.
 Mackbee, [1058](#).
 Mac Kellen's, (Mac Callene's,) Daughter, [1222](#).
 Mackenzie, Roderick, 949.
 Mackenzie, George, Sir, 747, 820.
 Mackenzie, Roderick, 820.
 Mackerel, Dr., 198.
 McLane, Lauehlane, [1096](#).
 Macklean of Glencoe, 820.
 Maclean, (Maclean,) John, Sir, 949.
 Macleburg, (Magableburg,) Duke of, 198.
 Mac Mahon, [1222](#).
 Mac Mahon, Brian, [1134](#).
 Mac Mahon, Macgenis, [1223](#).
 Mac Mahon, Patrick, [1223](#).
 M'Mahon, Teague, 949.
 Mac Mahon, Teigh Reagh, [1223](#).
 Mac Mahone, Hugu Oge, 593.
 Mac Maurice, (Mac Morrice, Mac Morris,) Tibet, [1223](#).
 Mac Melaghlin, Conell, [1135](#).
 Mac Melaghlin, Teige, [1135](#).
 Mac Morghe, Lisagh, [1223](#).
 Mac Morris, [1223](#).
 Mac Murrough, [1135](#).
 Mac Murrough, Hugh, [1135](#).
 Mac Murrough, Teig, [1223](#).
 Mac Neal, Con, [1223](#).
 Mac Neal, Hugh, [1135](#).
 Mac Neil, Edmond, [1223](#).
 Mac Nyniye, (Mac Naney, Mac Anany, Mac Anamed,) Ferdoragh, [1223](#).
 Mac O'Donnel, Euston, [1223](#).
 Mac Oliverus, Shane Burk, [1223](#).
 Mac O'Neal More, Hugh, [1223](#).
 Mac Owen, [1223](#).
 Mac Pheagh, Pheagh, [1224](#).
 Mac Phelimy, Hugh, [1224](#).
 Mac Rory, [1224](#).
 Mac Rory, (Mac Rowry,) Oge, (Owny,) [1224](#).
 Mac Handelboy, [1224](#).
 Mac Shane, (Mac Sheane,) Glishe Conell, [1224](#).
 Mac Shane, Terelagh, [1224](#).
 Mac Shihy, Mortagh, [1224](#).
 Mac Surley, Alexander, [1224](#), [1293](#).
 Mac Surley, Randolph, 517.
 Mac Swiny, na Doo, (Doo,) [1225](#).
 Mac Swiny, Fanagh O'Boyle, [1224](#).
 Mac Swiny, Goron, (Gorin,) [1224](#).
 Mac Swiny, Hugh, [1224](#).
 Mac Swiny, Morrogh, [1224](#).
 Mac Teig, (Mac Teige,) Cormack, Sir, [1225](#).
 Mac Teig, Daniel, [1225](#).
 Mac Thomas, John, [1225](#).
 Mac Ulin, (Old Rory Oge,) [1225](#).
 Mac Whalter, Callagh, [1225](#).
 McWilliam, [1135](#).
 Macworth, Captain, [1225](#).
 Madrid, 950.
 Madrid, Edict of, 198.
 Maestricht, 950.
 Maffei, Count, 950.
 Maffey, Count, 821.
 Magdalen, 199, [1058](#).
 Magdalen College, 747.
 Magdebourg, 701.
 Magdeburg, 593.
 Magellanes, Hernando De, 199.
 Magenis, Phelim, [1135](#).
 Magenneisse, Viscount, [1293](#).
 Magherlowny, Island of, [1225](#).
 Maginn, Patrick, Father, 701.
 Magnus, David, 199.
 Magnus, John, 199.
 Magnus, Thomas, 199, [1058](#).
 Mahoni, Brigadier, 950.
 Maidstone, Lord, 701.
 Main, the, or Spanish Treason, 517.
 Maineville, (Manningville,) 441.
 Maintenon, Madam, 950.
 Maintenon, Madame De, 821.
 Maistre, Giles De, 199.
 Maistre, John Du, 821.
 Maitland, James, 517, 593.
 Maitland, John, Sir, 517, [1097](#).
 Maitland, Lord, 593.
 Maitland, William, 441, [1097](#).
 Major, Richard, 645.

- Malaga, 950.
 Malatesta, Sigismund, 199.
 Malby, (Maltby.) Nicholas, Sir, [1225](#), [1226](#).
 Malines, 199.
 Malknecht, Baron, 950.
 Mallory, Colonel, 645.
 Malplaquet or Blarognies, 950.
 Malson, Francis, 441.
 Malt Tax, 950.
 Malta, 199.
 Malynes, Gaultier, [1058](#).
 Mamelucks, 199.
 Mambilla, Signor Gregorio, 199.
 Mar, Earl of, 518, 821, 951, [1097](#).
 Maraton, Ludovico, 200.
 Marce, Count, 951.
 Marcellus II., Pope, 374.
 March, 200.
 March, Earl of, 951.
 March, Robert De la, 202.
 Marchiennes, 951.
 Marchmont, Earl of, 818, 951.
 Mareschal, (Marischal,) Earl of, 951.
 Margaret, 200, 201.
 Margaret, (Daughter of Earl of Angus,) 201.
 Margaret, Douglas, [1059](#).
 Margaret, Duchess of Burgundy, [1059](#).
 Margaret, Duchess of Parma, 442.
 Margaret, Duchess of Savoy, 201.
 Margaret, (the Emperor's Daughter,) 201.
 Margaret, Queen of Navarre, 201.
 Margaret, Queen of Scots, [1058](#), [1059](#).
 Margaret, (Sister to Henry VIII.,) [1097](#).
 Maria, Francis, 201.
 Mariae, St. Cardinal, 201.
 Marian, (Mariano,) Angelo, 201.
 Mariboro, (Maryborough,) [1226](#).
 Marieudhal, 594.
 Marignan, Marches, 357.
 Marignano, Battle of, 202.
 Marigny, Seigneur, 202.
 Marillac, 202, 357.
 Marino, Jheronimo de, 202.
 Marivaux, Marquis de, 951.
 Mark, Erard De la, 202.
 Mark, Robert de la, 202.
 Markenfeld, Thomas, 442.
 Markham, Griffith, Sir, 518.
 Markham, Richard, 518.
 Markborough, Countess of, 821.
 Marlborough, Countess of, (Duchess of,) 951.
 Marlborough, Duke of, 952-956.
 Marlborough, Earl of, 594, 702, 821, 822.
 Marney, Henry, Sir, 202.
 Matney, Lord, 202.
 Marnix, 202.
 Marno, Monsieur, 202.
 Marpourg, 518.
 Marraton, (Maroton,) Dr. Loys, 202, 203.
 Marrejs, 518.
 Marriage, 203.
 Marroton, 203.
 Marsaglia, 822.
 Marsilles, 203.
 Marshal, Earl, [1059](#).
 Marshal of England, 518.
 Marshal, William, 702.
 Marsham, John, Sir, 747.
 Marsigli, Count, 956.
 Marsilly, Colonel, 822.
 Marsin, Count de, 822.
 Marsin, Marshal de, 956.
 Mart, 203.
 Martén, Henry, 702.
 Martigues, 442.
 Martin, Richard, 518.
 Martin, Thomas, 374.
 Martin or Marten, Henry, Sir, 518.
 Martinitz, Count, 956.
 Martiques, Count de, [1097](#).
 Mary, (daughter of Duke of Vendosme,) [1060](#).
 Mary, (daughter of Henry VIII.,) 203, 204, [1060](#).
 Mary, (daughter of James V.,) [1059](#).
 Mary, (Emperor's sister,) 1060.
 Mary of Guise, 204, 357, [1099](#).
 Mary of Lorraine, 204, [1059](#).
 Mary of Portugal, [1060](#).
 Mary, Princess, 594.
 Mary, Queen. The reign of Queen Mary, 365-378.
 Mary, Queen of England, 374.
 Mary, Queen of Hungary, 204, 374.
 Mary, Queen of Scots, 204, [1097-1099](#).
 Mary, (sister to Henry VIII.,) 203.
 Manchester, Earl of, 593-4, 645, 702, 821, 950.
 Mandeville, Viscount, 517, 594.
 Mannheim, 821.
 Manley, 950.
 Manuel, Don John, 200.
 Mannesier, 441.
 Manning, 645.
 Mannoek, 199.
 Manrie de Lara, John, 441.
 Mansel, 950.
 Mansel, Robert, Sir, 441, 517-8.
 Mansfeldt, Count, 518, 594.
 Mansfelt, Count, 441.
 Mansfield, Count, 821, 950.
 Mansfield, Ralph, 442.
 Mansfield, Viscount, 518.
 Mantua, 199, 200, 951.
 Mantua, Duchess of, 357.
 Mantua, Duke of 594, 821, 951.
 Marriot, Reginald, 822.
 Masham, Mr., 956.
 Masham, Mrs., 956.
 Masius, James, 375.
 Mason, Diana, 822.
 Mason, Henry, 442.
 Mason, John, 205.
 Mason, John, Captain, 518.
 Mason, John, Sir, 357, 442, [1135](#).
 Massachusetts Bay, Governor of, 822.
 Massey, 595, 645.
 Massieres, 205.
 Master, Grand of France, 205.
 Master of the Great Wardrobe, 822.
 Master of the Horse, 205, 357, 519, 702, 822.
 Master of the Household, 747, [1060](#).
 Master of the Ordnance, 519, 822.
 Master of the Robes, 822.
 Master of the Rolls, 205, 747, 822.
 Masterson, Thomas, [1226](#).
 Mathews, Major, 822.

- Mathias, 519.
 Mattheo, St., 956.
 Mattheus, Dominus, 203.
 Mathews, Colonel, 822.
 Matthews, John, Sir, 956.
 Matthias, Archduke, 442.
 Matueof, (Matneof) Andrew, Count de, 956.
 Mauberge, 205.
 Mauliverer, Richard, Sir, 595.
 Maumont, 822.
 Maurice, 205.
 Maurice, Count of Nassau, 442.
 Maurice, Prince, 645, 595.
 Maurocordato, 822.
 Mauvissière, 442.
 Maximilian, I., 205, 206.
 Maximilian, II., 442.
 Maximilian, King of Bohemia, 358.
 Maximilian, Prince of Hanover, 956.
 Maxwell, George, Sir, 957.
 Maxwell, John, 957.
 Maxwell, John, Sir, 822, [1099](#).
 Maxwell, Lord, 207, [1060](#).
 Maxwell, Robert, Lord, [1029](#).
 May, Brigadier, 957.
 May, Dr., 207.
 May, Humphrey, Sir, 519, 595.
 Mayence, 519.
 Mayenne, Duke of, 442.
 Mayerne, Dr., 519.
 Maynard, 442.
 Maynard, John, Sir, 822.
 Maynard, Lord, 748, [1293](#).
 Maynard, William, Lord, 595.
 Maynard, William, Sir, 595.
 Mayne, Duke de, 823.
 Mayne, Duke of, 957.
 Mayne, Simon, 823.
 Maynwaring, Henry, Sir, 519.
 Mazarin, Cardinal, 645, 702.
 Mazarin, Duchess of, 702, 823.
 Mead, James, [1226](#).
 Mead, William, [1293](#).
 Meagh, (Maghe,) Gerod, [1226](#).
 Meagh, (Myaghe,) John, [1226](#).
 Meal-Tub Plot, 702.
 Mean, Counsellor, 823.
 Meantys, Peter, 207.
 Meath, Bishop of, 519, 823, [1226](#), [1293](#).
 Mechlin, 207, 957.
 Mechlin, President of, 207.
 Meckelburg, Dukes of, 595.
 Medal, 957.
 Mediation, 207.
 Medici, (Medicis,) Alexander de, 207.
 Medici, Catherine de, 207.
 Medici, Cosmo de, 375.
 Medici, John de, 207, 208.
 Medici, Julius de, 208.
 Medici, Lorenzo de, 209.
 Medici, Magdalen de, 209.
 Medicis, Cosmo de, 702.
 Medicis, Hippolito, 207.
 Medicis, John, Cardinal of, [1060](#).
 Medina-celi, Duke of, 442, 823, 957.
 Medina, Sidonia, 823.
 Medina, Solomon de, 957.
 Mediterranean, 957.
 Meesters, 823.
 Mega, Countess of, 209.
 Megrigny, 823.
 Meidler, Thomas, [1226](#).
 Meinhard, Count, 823.
 Mela, Bernard De, 209.
 Melac, 957.
 Melac, Monsieur De, 823.
 Melanethon, 209.
 Melander, 595.
 Melchior, (Melechionem.) See Langus, 209.
 Meldrum, John, Sir, 595.
 Meldrum, Samuel, Sir, 957.
 Melfort, John, Earl of, 823.
 Mello, Don Francisco de, 702.
 Meloniere, (Mellioniere,) La, 823.
 Melos, Francisco de, 595.
 Melphe, 209.
 Melross, Abbot of, [1029](#).
 Melun, Colonel, 824.
 Melvil, Andrew, 443, [1029](#).
 Melvil, Andrew, Sir, [1029](#).
 Melvil, Earl of, 957.
 Melvil, James, 209, [1029](#).
 Melvil, James, Sir, 443, [1100](#).
 Melvil, Lord, 824.
 Melvil, Robert, 443.
 Melville, Robert, Sir, [1100](#).
 Menage, 209.
 Menard, Doctor, 824.
 Menezc, 210.
 Mendoza, Don Inigo, 209, 210.
 Mendoza, Don Diego, 209.
 Mendoza, Don Diego Hurtado, 209.
 Mendoza, Hugo De, 209.
 Mendoza, Bernardine De, 443.
 Mendoza, Johan de, Don, 443.
 Menin, 957.
 Mentz, 824.
 Mentz, Elector of, 957.
 Mercator, St. Michael, 210.
 Merch, 210.
 Merchant Adventurers, 210, 358.
 Merchants, 210.
 Merci, Count de, 958.
 Mercœur, Duke of, 443.
 Mercy, General, 595.
 Mere de la Baron, 702.
 Mere, (Merces,) Lawrence, 443.
 Meredith, Brigadier, 958.
 Meredith, Robert, Sir, 595.
 Mergentheim or Mariendhal, Battle of, 596.
 Meriman, (Merriman,) Captain, [1227](#).
 Merindol, 211.
 Merrick, Gillie, Sir, 443.
 Mers, Monsieur De, 958.
 Mersche, Walter, 211.
 Merse, Castle of, [1060](#).
 Mersen, Village of, 211.
 Mershe, John, 443.
 Merveilles, 211.
 Merwin, Vice Admiral, 519.
 Mesa, De, 211.
 Meseirs, Marquis de, 958.
 Mesnager, Monsieur, 958.
 Messilière, Monsieur de la, 958.
 Methirk, Adolph, 443.
 Methuen, 824.
 Methuen, Paul, 824, 958.

- Methven, Lord, [1060](#).
 Metropolitan, 211.
 Metteruich, 958.
 Metz, 703.
 Mexia, Don Diego de, 510.
 Mexico, 211.
 Mey, Monsieur du, 958.
 Meyers, 824.
 Meyler, Walter, 1227.
 Meyrus, M., 211.
 Mezieres, 211.
 Michel, Francis, Sir, 519.
 Michelburn, 824.
 Michelson, Alexander, 519.
 Middle Counties, 519, [1100](#).
 Middlemore, Henry, 443.
 Middlesex, Earl of, 519.
 Middleton, Charles, 958.
 Middleton, Colonel, 596.
 Middleton, Earl of, 824, 958.
 Middleton, John, 443.
 Middleton, Lord, 748.
 Middleton, Thomas, Sir, 645.
 Middletoun, 645.
 Middletoun, General, 703.
 Might, (Mighte,) Thomas, [1227](#).
 Milan, (Milanese,) 211-214, 443, 824, 959.
 Milan, Governor of, 358.
 Milan, Viscount of, 214.
 Mildmay, Anthony, Sir, 443.
 Mildway, Henry, Sir, 520, 596, 703.
 Mildway, Walter, Sir, 444.
 Militia, 214.
 Militia Bill, 596.
 Milk Castle, [1100](#).
 Mill, Alexander, [1060](#).
 Milles, Thomas, 444.
 Millevoix, Chevalier, De, 824.
 Millington, Thomas, Sir, Dr., 824.
 Millone, 214.
 Milly, Sieur de, 214.
 Milton, John, 703.
 Milton, John, (the Poet,) 645.
 Milward, 214.
 Minas, Marquis das, 959.
 Mines, 520, 824, [1060](#), [1227](#).
 Mines of Ireland, 444, [1135](#).
 Ministers, 214.
 Minnes, Christopher, Sir, 703.
 Minorca, 959.
 Minors, [1060](#).
 Mint, [1135](#), [1227](#).
 Mint Bills in France, 959.
 Miranda, (Mirandola,) 214.
 Mirandola, [1060](#).
 Miremont, Marquis de, 825, 959.
 Missionaries, 825.
 Missolus, Here., 214.
 Mistresses of Charles II., 703.
 Mitchel, 825.
 Mitchel, David, 825.
 Miquelets, 959.
 Mizicre, Major General, 959.
 Moca, 215.
 Modean, [1060](#).
 Modena, 215.
 Modena, Duke of, 825.
 Modena, Princess of, 703.
 Moermont, Monsieur, 959
 Mohatz, 215.
 Mohocks and Hawkbiters, 959.
 Mohun, George, Sir, 596.
 Mohun, John, Lord, 596.
 Mohun, Lord, 703, 825, 959.
 Molarbyes, (Molembtoys,) Monsieur, 215.
 Mole, Frederick, Captain, 825.
 Molembeck, John, 215.
 Molesworth, 959.
 Molesworth, R., 825.
 Mollineux, William, 825.
 Moluccas, 215.
 Moluco, 215.
 Molyneux, Edmond, [1227](#), [1228](#).
 Mompesson, Giles, Sir, 520.
 Mompesson, Thomas, Sir, 825.
 Monasteries, Suppression of, 215, 216.
 Monasterols, Count, 960.
 Monbason, Prince, 960.
 Moncada, Hugo de, 216.
 Monclare, Baron de, 825.
 Moncashel, 825.
 Money, 645, [1061](#), [1135](#), [1136](#).
 Money in Germany, 520.
 Money Paper, 825.
 Monfalconet, 358.
 Nonfort, Duke de, 960.
 Mongommeri, Seigneur de Lorge, 216.
 Monjuic, Fort of, 959.
 Monk, 646-7.
 Monk, General, 703.
 Monk, George, Colonel, 596.
 Monk, Nicolas, Reverend, 647.
 Monkton, Robert, 960.
 Monluc, 216, [1100](#).
 Monluc, Bishop of Valence, 444.
 Monluck, John de, [1136](#).
 Monmouth, Duke of, 703-4, 748.
 Monmouth, Earl of, 596, 825.
 Monperoux, Marquis de, 960.
 Monroe, Major General, 596.
 Mons, 826, 960.
 Monson, Lord, 704.
 Monson, Thomas, Sir, 520.
 Mont, 216.
 Mont, Anthony Du, 826.
 Mont, Du, Brigadier General, 960.
 Montacute, Lord, 216.
 Montacute or Montagu, Lord, 444.
 Montacute, Viscount, 375.
 Montagu, 444.
 Montagu, Christopher, 826.
 Montagu, Edward, 520.
 Montagu, Henry, Sir, 520.
 Montagu, Lord, 216.
 Montagu, Ralph, Lord, 826.
 Montague, Admiral, 704.
 Montague, Charles, 826.
 Montague, Colonel, 647.
 Montague, Duke of, 960.
 Montague, Edward, Sir, 358.
 Montague, (Mountague,) James, Sir, 960.
 Montague, Lord, 216.
 Montague, Ralp, 704.
 Montague, Richard, 520, 596.
 Montague, Walter, 596.
 Montal, 826.
 Montandre, Marquis de, 960.
 Montbardon, 216.
 Montcallier, 217.

- Monte, Politian, Archbishop of, 358.
 Montezagle, Lord, 217, 520.
 Montcal, Major, 826.
 Montecalereo, 217.
 Montecuculli, 217, 704.
 Monteleone, Marquis de, 960.
 Montemagni, Cavalier, 826.
 Montenay, Monsieur De, 960.
 Monterey, Marquis de, 826.
 Montero, James, 217.
 Montesquieu, (Montesquieu.) Marshal De, 960.
 Montgomery, 520.
 Montgomery, Archibald, 826.
 Montgomery, Earl of, 444.
 Montgomery, James, Sir, 826.
 Montgomery, Lord, 960, 1100.
 Montgomery, Lorge, 217.
 Montgomery, Major General, 647.
 Montgomery, Master of, [1061](#).
 Montgomery, Viscount, [1293](#).
 Montgomery, William, Lord, 826.
 Montjuic, 961.
 Montmedy, 217.
 Montmorency, 375, 444.
 Montmorency, Anne de, 217.
 Montmorency, Duke de, 827.
 Montmorency, Monsieur de, 961.
 Montmorency, The Marshal De, 444.
 Montpensier, Duke of, 217, 375.
 Montpensier, Mademoiselle De, 827.
 Montperoux, Marquis de, 961.
 Montreuil, 217, 596.
 Montrevel, Marshal De, 951.
 Montrose, 597.
 Montrose, Earl of, [1061](#), [1100](#).
 Montrose, Marquis of, 648, 704.
 Montross, 961.
 Moor, (More.) 217.
 Moor, Captain, 961.
 Moor, (Moore.) Lord, [1293](#).
 Moore, (More.) 217.
 Moore, 826.
 Moore, Arthur, 961.
 Moore, Captain, [1228](#).
 Moore, Colonel, 961, [1228](#).
 Moore, Edward, Sir, [1228](#).
 Moore, Garret, Lord, [1293](#).
 Moore, George, Sir, (More, George, (? same)) 520.
 Moore, James, 961.
 Moore, John, [1293](#).
 Moore, Owen, [1228](#).
 Moore, Thomas, 961.
 Mora, Ant. de, 217.
 Moray, Earl of, [1061](#).
 Mordant, Captain, [1228](#).
 Mordaunt, Charles, Viscount, 827.
 Mordaunt, John, 648.
 Mordaunt, John, Lord, 597.
 Mordaunt, Lord, 704, 748.
 More, Christopher, 217.
 More, George, 444.
 More, MacCarthy, [1228](#).
 More, O'Sullivan, [1229](#).
 More, Thomas, Sir, 218, [1061](#).
 Moreau, 827.
 Moreland, Samuel, Sir, 704.
 Mores, Christopher, 218.
 Moret, (Morette.) Captain, 218.
 Moret, Monsieur, [1100](#).
 Morgan, 704.
 Morgan, Captain, [1293](#).
 Morgan, Charles, Sir, 521.
 Morgan, Colonel, 521, 597.
 Morgan, Edward, 827.
 Morgan, Matthew, 444.
 Morgan, Thomas, 444.
 Moria, Don Anthony, 218.
 Morison, (Moryson.) Richard, 218, 219, 358.
 Morlaix, (in Bretagne.) 219.
 Morlant, 445.
 Morley, 648.
 Morley, Harry, Lord, 445.
 Morley, Mrs., 961.
 Morluch, 219.
 Mornay, Du Plessis, 445.
 Morocco, 961.
 Morone, Hieronimo, 219.
 Morough ne Mart, [1229](#).
 Morrice, 648.
 Morrice, Francis, 521.
 Morrice, William, Sir, 704.
 Morris, Christopher, Sir, 219.
 Morrison, Richard, Sir, [1229](#).
 Mortagne, Castle of, 961.
 Mortagne, (in the Tournais.) 219.
 Mortemar, Duke of, 961.
 Morton, Albert, Sir, 521, 597.
 Morton, Earl of, [1061](#).
 Morton, James Douglas, Earl of, [1100](#).
 Morton, (Moorton.) John, [1136](#).
 Morton, (Mortoun.) Rafe, [1229](#).
 Morton, Thomas, 961.
 Morton, Thomas, Sir, 597.
 Morton, William, 521.
 Morvilliers, Monsieur, 219, [1061](#), [1100](#).
 Moryson, 219.
 Moryson, Richard, Sir, 521.
 Moselle, The, 962.
 Mostian, Hugh, [1229](#).
 Mote, Peter, 219.
 Mote, Sieur de la, 219.
 Mothe, 219.
 Mothe, La, 445.
 Mothe, La, Fenelon, [1101](#).
 Mothe, (Motte,) see Fenelon, 445.
 Mott, La, 445.
 Mott, Monsieur de la, 220.
 Motte, Count de la, 962.
 Motte, La, [1100](#).
 Motte, Monsieur la, [1061](#).
 Moubray, William, Sir, 219, [1061](#).
 Mounson, William, Sir, 445.
 Mount, Christopher, Dr., 445.
 Mount, (Mont.) Christopher, Dr., 220.
 Mountford, William, 827.
 Mountgarret, Lord, [1229](#).
 Mountgarret, Viscount, [1136](#).
 Mounthermer, Marquis of, 962.
 Mountjoy, 221.
 Mountjoy, Blount, 597, [1294](#).
 Mountjoy, Charles Blount, Lord, [1229](#) to [1231](#), 1294.
 Mountjoy, Charles, Lord, 521.
 Mountjoy, Fort of, [1231](#).
 Mountjoy, Lord, 221, 827.

Mountjoy, Charles, Lord, 445.
 Mountjoy, James, Lord, 445.
 Mountjoy, William, Lord, 445.
 Mountnorris, Fort of, [1231](#).
 Mouzon, (in Champagne,) 221.
 Movisier, 445.
 Mowbray, Francis, 445, [1101](#).
 Mowbray, Philip, 445, [1101](#).
 Moy, Monsieur, 221.
 Moyle, Dermont, [1232](#).
 Moyle, Mae Moreigh, [1232](#).
 Moyle, Thomas, Sir, 221, [1136](#).
 Muckeridge, 827.
 Mulgrave, Earl of, 597, 748, 827.
 Mulgrave, Edmund, Earl of, 597.
 Mulhausen, 521, 597.
 Mulhausen, Battle of, 358.
 Munden, John, Sir, 962.
 Munden, Richard, 704.
 Munich, 597.
 Munitions, &c., [1232](#).
 Munster, 648, [1232](#), [1233](#), [1294](#). Notes on the province of Munster, in tabular form divided into counties, chiefs, and septs, chief towns and places, baronies, lakes and rivers, mountains, pp. [1310](#), [1311](#).
 Munster, Bishop of, 705.
 Munster, Presidents of, [1294](#).
 Munster, Treaty of, 597.
 Murghoe, [1136](#).
 Murray, [1101](#).
 Murray, Bishop of, 221, [1061](#).
 Murray, Bishop of, (Forman,) 221.
 Murray, Bishop of, (Hepbarn,) 221.
 Murray, Earl of, 748, 962, [1061](#).
 Murray, George, Sir, 521.
 Murray, James, 962, [1101](#).
 Murray, James, Sir, 962.
 Murray, Lord, 827.
 Murray, Major General, 962.
 Murray, Postulate Bishop of, [1061](#).
 Murray, Robert, 962.
 Murrie, Neal, [1233](#).
 Muscovites, 962.
 Muscovy, 358, 827, 962.
 Muscovy Company, 521.
 Muscovy, Grand Duke of, 446.
 Musgrave, Algidon, [1061](#).
 Musgrave, Christopher, Sir, 827, 962.
 Musgrave, Humphry, 446.
 Musgrave, John, Sir, 446.
 Musgrave, Nicolas, 221.
 Musgrave, Philip, Sir, 597.
 Musgrave, Richard, 446.
 Musgrave, Simon, Sir, 446.
 Musgrave, Thomas, 446.
 Musgrave, William, 446.
 Musgrave, William, Sir, 597.
 Musica, Antonio de, 221.
 Muskerry, Lord, 648, 705.
 Muskets, 221.
 Muskry, Lord of, [1233](#).
 Musters, 962, [1233](#).
 Myn, John, [1136](#).
 Mynterus, Thomas, 221.

N

Naas, [1233](#).
 Nagle, Hans, 222.
 Nairn, Lord, 962.
 Nairne, Daniel, Sir, 962.
 Nairne, David, 827.
 Namur, 827, 962.
 Naples, 222, 223, 963, [1062](#).
 Naples, Viceroy of, 828.
 Napole, Caesar de, 223.
 Narbon, Nicholas, [1136](#).
 Narni, 223.
 Nassau, Count of, (Imperial General,) 223.
 Nassau, Count, 828, 963.
 Nassau, Count Cornelius of, 963.
 Nassau, Count Francis of, 963.
 Nassau, Count of, (Henry,) 223.
 Nassau, Count Maurice of, 963.
 Nassau-Hadamar, 597.
 Nassau-Hadamar, Count, 648.
 Nassau, Henry of, 522.
 Nassau, John Casimir, Prince of, 705.
 Nassau, Lewis, Count of, 446.
 Nassau, Prince of, 828, 963.
 Nassau, Prince of Friesland, 963.
 Nassau, Saarbrugh, Prince of, 963.
 Nassau, Weilburg, Count of, 963.
 Nassau, Weudenberg, Count of, 963.
 Nassau's Fort, 828.
 Naturalization, 963.
 Natzmer, (Nutzmer,) Lieutenant General, 963.
 Naue, 446.
 Naué, [1101](#).
 Naumberg, 522.
 Naunton, Robert, 446, 447.
 Naunton, Robert, Sir, 522.
 Naval Engagement, 223, 224.
 Navar, Pier de, 224.
 Navaro, Pedro, 224.
 Navarre, [1062](#).
 Navarre, John D'Albret, King of, 224.
 Navarre, King of, 446.
 Navarre, Peter, 224.
 Naves, Dr., 224.
 Navy, 224, 522.
 Neagle, Richard, Sir, 828.
 Neal, Garuff, [1294](#).
 Neal, Oge, [1234](#).
 Nebot, Raphael, Don, 963.
 Negotiations for Peace, 963.
 Nelthorpe, Richard, 705.
 Nemours, Duke of, 225.
 Netherlands, 705, 828, 964.
 Nethersall, (Nethersole,) Francis, 522.
 Netterville, (Newterville,) Richard, [1234](#).
 Netterville, Viscount, [1294](#).
 Neuchelle, Marquis de, 828.
 Neufchatel, 225, 964.
 Neve, Captain Le, 705.
 Neve, William Le, Sir, 598.
 Nevers, Duke of, 375, 447, 598.
 Nevil, Christopher, 447.
 Nevil, Christopher, Sir, 522.
 Nevil, Edmund, 447.
 Nevil, Edward, 225.
 Nevil, Edward, Sir, 828.
 Nevil, Henry, 648.

- Nevil, Henry, Sir, 447.
 Nevil, John, 447.
 Nevil, John, Sir, 225.
 Nevill, Admiral, 828.
 Nevill, Henry, 358.
 Newark, Viscount, 598.
 Newburg, 964.
 Newburg, (on the Inn,) 964.
 Newburg, (on the Rhine,) 964.
 Newburgh, Earl of, 828.
 Newburg, (Neuberg,) Palatine of, 705.
 Newburg, Prince of, 705.
 Newbury, 598.
 Newcastle, Duke of, 828, 964.
 Newcastle, Earl of, 598.
 Newfoundland, 964.
 New Hampshire, Governor of, 828.
 Newhaven, 225.
 Newhaven, (Boulonois,) 225.
 Newmark, 964.
 Newport, 598.
 Newport, Earl of, 598.
 Newport, Francis, Viscount, 828.
 Newport, Viscount, 748.
 Newry, [1234](#).
 New Spain, 225.
 Newton, Butler, 828.
 Newton, Isaac, Sir, 965.
 Newton, Robert, [1234](#).
 New York, 965.
 New York, Governor of, 828.
 Ney, Father, 522.
 Nice, 225.
 Nicolaus, 225.
 Nicholas, 648, 965.
 Nicholas, Edward, 523, 598.
 Nicholas, Edward, Sir, 598, 705.
 Nicholson, Colonel, 965.
 Nickson, The, 447.
 Niclasbourg, 523.
 Nicolas, 225.
 Nicolson, George, 447, 523.
 Nicolson, John, 225.
 Nigre, (Nigri), 226.
 Nigre, Peter, 358.
 Nimeguen, 705, 965.
 Nipho, Jerome, 705.
 Nisbett, James, 447, 523, [1101](#).
 Nithsdale, Earl of, 965.
 Nivelles, Mary, 226.
 Noailles, Duke de, 829, 965.
 Noel, Edward, Sir, 523.
 Nonant, Marquis de, 965.
 Non-Compounders, 829.
 Nonconformists, 447, 706.
 Nonjurors, 829.
 Non-Liquets, 965.
 Norfolk, (Duchess Dowager,) 226.
 Norbon, Nicholas, [1234](#).
 Nordel, 829.
 Nordlingen, 598.
 Noremburg, (Nuremberg,) 226.
 Norfolk, Duke of, 226, 227, 375, 706, [1062](#).
 Norfolk, Earl of, 598, 706.
 Norfolk, Henry, Duke of, 829.
 Norfolk, Thomas, Duke of, 447, 448.
 Norham, [1062](#).
 Norham Castle, 227.
 Norman, Master of Rothes, [1101](#).
 Normanby, Marquis of, 829, 965.
 Norreis, (Norris,) John, Sir, 448.
 Norreis, (Norris,) Thomas, Sir, 448.
 Norrice, (Norris, Norreys,) Edward, Sir, 448.
 Norris, Commodore, 829.
 Norris, Francis, Lord, 523.
 Norris, Henry, 227.
 Norris, [? Henry,] 448.
 Norris, John, 448.
 Norris, John, Sir, 965, 966, [1234](#).
 Norris, Lord, 448, 706.
 Norris, Thomas, Sir, [1234](#), [1235](#).
 Norris, William, Sir, 829, [1235](#).
 Nort, Monsieur De, 829.
 North, Dudley, Lord, 523.
 North, Edward, 227, 358, 375.
 North, Edward, Sir, [1136](#).
 North and Grey, Lord, 966.
 North, John, 449, 523.
 North, Roger, 523.
 North, Roger, Lord, 449.
 Northampton, 706.
 Northampton, Earl of, 523, 599.
 Northampton, Marquis of, 358, 375, 449.
 Northey, Edward, Sir, 966.
 Northumberland, Duke of, 359, 375.
 Northumberland, Earl of, 227, 375, 449, 524, 599, 706, [1062](#).
 Northumberland, Henry, 449.
 Norton, 376.
 Norton, Christopher, 449.
 Norton, Marnaduke, 449.
 Norton, Richard, 449.
 Norton, Thomas, 449.
 Norway, Primate, 227.
 Norwich, Bishop of, 359.
 Norwich, Earl of, 599, 648, 706.
 Nottingham, Daniel, Earl of, 829.
 Nottingham, Earl of, 227, 449, 524, 599, 707, 966.
 Nouë, La, 449.
 Nova Scotia, 966.
 Novare, (Novariensis,) Archdeacon, 227.
 Navarra, 227.
 Nowland, Benjamin, Sir, 829.
 Noy, William, 599.
 Noyelles, Count, 966.
 Noyelles, Count de, 829, 830.
 Noyon, 228.
 Nugent, 830.
 Nugent, Christopher, 599.
 Nugent, Gerald, [1294](#).
 Nugent, John, [1235](#).
 Nugent, Major, 966.
 Nugent, William, [1235](#).
 Nun of Kent, 228.
 Nuncio, 748, [1052](#).
 Nunez, (Nunnez,) Vlasco, 228.
 Nuremberg, 524, 649.
 Nuremberg, Diet of, 228.
 Nuremberg, Electoral Diet of, 599.
 Nyvelle, 228.

O

- Oates, Titus, 707, 748, 830.
 Obdam, 707.
 Obdam, Admiral, 649.

- Obdam, Baron, 966.
 Obercan, Monsieur De, 830.
 O'Birne, (O'Byrne,) 1235.
 O'Birnes, 1136.
 O'Boyle, (Mac Swiny, Mac Swynie,) Fa-
 naugh, 1235.
 O'Brian, (O'Brien, O'Bryan, O'Bryne,)
 1235.
 O'Brian, (O'Brene, O'Bryan,) Cnoeger, 1136.
 O'Brian, (O'Brene,) Cornelius or Concu-
 bar, 1137.
 O'Brian, (O'Brene, O'Bryan,) Daniel,
 (Donald,) 1137.
 O'Bryan, (O'Brene,) Donough, 1137.
 O'Brian, (O'Bryne,) Mahou, 1236.
 O'Brian, Mahowne, 1236.
 O'Brian, Marcus, 830.
 O'Brian, (O'Brene,) Morrourh, (Maurice,)
 Lord of Thomond, 1137.
 O'Brian, (O'Bryne, O'Bryan,) Teddy,
 (Tegge, Teig, Teigh Mac Tirlough,) 1236.
 O'Brian, (O'Brene,) Tirlagh, Lord of
 Tuomond, (Thomond,) 1137.
 O'Brian, (O'Bryan,) Trelagh, 1137.
 O'Bryan, 1236.
 O'Bryan, (O'Bryne, O'Bryan,) Daniel,
 (Donel, Donell, Donnough,) Sir, 1235,
 1236.
 O'Bryne, Teddy, (Tady, Taddy,) 1236.
 Oburnberger, 228.
 O'Cahan, (O'Kahan,) Con, 1295.
 O'Cahan, Jeffrey, 1295.
 O'Cahan, McDonough, 1137.
 O'Cahan, Roger, 1295.
 O'Carmyke, William, 1236.
 O'Carol, (Carrol,) 1137, 1236.
 O'Carol, (Carrol,) Fergananim, 1137.
 O'Carol, Charles, 1137.
 O'Carol, Teigh, 1137.
 O'Carol, Thadeus, 1138.
 O'Carol, Thady, 1138.
 O'Carol, William, (O'Dar or Odare,) 1138.
 Occasional Conformity, 966.
 O'Chane, (O'Cahan, O'Cane,) 1236.
 Ocheridane, 359.
 O'Conally, Owen, 600.
 O'Conne, (O'Coyn,) Edmond, 1236.
 O'Connors, 1295.
 O'Connor, 1237.
 O'Connor, Art, 1237.
 O'Connor, Bryan, 1138.
 O'Connor, Cahir, 1237.
 O'Connor, Callowgh, 1237.
 O'Connor, Carbry, 1237.
 O'Connor, Charles or Cahir, Lord of
 Offaly, 1138.
 O'Connor, (Oconochoure, [so spelt,]) Cor-
 mach, 449.
 O'Connor, Cormack, 1237.
 O'Connor, Cormock, Roe, 1138.
 O'Connor, Dermond, 1238.
 O'Connor, Donough, 1138.
 O'Connor, Lesoghe, Mac Morgeh, 1237.
 O'Connor, Lesoghe, Mac Morishe Moyle,
 1237.
 O'Connor, Mac Cormack, 1238.
 O'Connor, Roe, 1238.
 O'Connor, Rory, 1138.
 O'Connor, Sligo, 1238.
 O'Connor, Teig Mac Gilpatrick, 1238.
 O'Coyn, 1238.
 O'Crowlyes, 1238.
 Octavian, (Octavien,) 228.
 Octroa, 228.
 O'Dempsey, 1238.
 O'Desmond, 1238.
 O'Dogharty, Phelimy Oge, 1238.
 O'Dogerty, (O'Dogherty, O'Doherty,) 1238.
 O'Doharty, Cahir, Sir, 1295.
 O'Donel, Cafyrre, 1238.
 O'Donel, Calvagh, 1139.
 O'Donel, Calagh, 1239.
 O'Donel, Con, 1239, 1240.
 O'Donel, Hugh, 1139.
 O'Donel, Hugh Mac Manus, 1240.
 O'Donell, Hugh Roe, 1240.
 O'Donel, Roderick alias Rory, 1295.
 O'Donell, Rory, 1240.
 O'Donel, Rory, 1295.
 O'Donel, Shane, Mac Manus Oge, 1240.
 O'Donell, Hugh Duffe, 1240.
 O'Donnel, Balderick, 830.
 O'Donnel, Manus, 1139.
 O'Donnel, Odo or Hugh, 1139.
 O'Dorney, Baron, 1139.
 O'Dowghe, Meroghe, 1240.
 O'Dowlye, Teig, 1240.
 O'Drea, Donough, 1295.
 O'Drea, John, 1295.
 O'Driscol, Finil, 1139.
 O'Driscol, Finin, Sir, 1240.
 O'Dwyer, (O'Dwyrre,) John, 1240.
 O'Devyn or Dyn, 1139.
 Odyck, 830.
 O'Farrol, Colonel, 830.
 Offaley, Baroness, 1295.
 Offaly, 1139.
 Offaly, Lord of, 1139.
 Officers of State, &c., (England,) 228-232,
 359, 450-452, 524-527, 748-750, 830-
 836, 967-972, 1139, 1295.
 Officers of State, (Scotland,) 972-974,
 1062, 1063.
 O'Flaherty, Morrogh, Sir, 1241.
 O'Fraghill, Conatus, 1139.
 Oge, 1140.
 Oge, Alexander, 1241.
 Oge, Cormack, 1140.
 Oge, Edmund, 1241.
 Oge, Hugh, 1140.
 Oge, Hugh Mac Neal, 1140.
 Oge, Neal, 1241.
 Oge, Randall, 1241.
 Oge, Rory, 1242.
 Oge, Thomas, 1242.
 Ogelthorpe, Theophilus, Sir, 836.
 Ogilvy, 1063.
 Ogle, Gavin, 1063.
 Ogle, John, Sir, 528.
 Ogle, Lord, 232, 600.
 Ogleby, (Oglevy,) John, Baron of Pury,
 452.
 Ogleby, John, Baron of Pury, (Pury,)
 1101.
 O'Grayhan, Richard, 1140.
 O'Hara, Charles, 974.
 O'Heagane, Edmond Duff, 1242.
 Oisel, 452.
 O'Kahan, 1295.
 O'Keef, 1242.

- O'Kelly, 836.
 O'Kelly, (O'Keely,) Dominick, [1140](#).
 O'Kelly, Hugh, [1140](#).
 Okey, 707.
 Olahus, N., 232.
 O'Lenan, Teig, [1295](#).
 Oliphant, Lord, 232, [1063](#), [1101](#).
 Olisleger, Dr., 232.
 Oliva, 707.
 Oliva, Johannes Paulus de, 707.
 Olivarez, the Conde, 528.
 Olivencrantz, 707.
 Oliver, William, 600.
 O'Madden, [1242](#).
 O'Mahon, Moyle More, [1242](#).
 O'Mahons, (O'Maghons,) [1242](#).
 O'Malone, (O'Mallun,) Dermot, Sir, [1295](#).
 Omedes, 232.
 O'Melaglin, [1140](#).
 O'Mlagalin, [1140](#).
 O'Mlaghlin, Teig Roe, [1140](#).
 O'Molloy, [1242](#).
 O'Molloy, Arthur, [1140](#).
 O'Molloy, Theobald, [1140](#).
 O'Moore, (O'More,) [1140](#).
 O'Moore, (O'More,) Keadagh, [1242](#).
 O'Moore, (O'More,) Lisough Mac Kaddough, [1242](#).
 O'Moore, (O'More,) Mc Art, [1140](#).
 O'Moore, (O'More,) Patrick, [1140](#), [1296](#).
 O'Moore, (O'More,) Peter, [1140](#).
 O'Moore, (O'More,) Piers, [1242](#).
 O'Moore, (O'More,) Rory Oge, [1242](#).
 O'Moore, (O'More,) [1242](#), [1243](#), [1296](#).
 O'Moriarta alias Droghbearla, [1243](#).
 O'Mullen, 836.
 O'Mulrian, Owny, [1243](#).
 O'Mulroy, [1243](#).
 O'Neal, [1243](#).
 O'Neal, Art, [1243](#), [1296](#).
 O'Neal, Arthur, 232, [1141](#).
 O'Neal, Byan, [1296](#).
 O'Neal, Con, [1141](#), [1142](#).
 O'Neal, Cornock, [1243](#).
 O'Neal, Daniel, 600.
 O'Neal, Fyleny Roe, [1142](#).
 O'Neal, Henry, [1243](#).
 O'Neal, Hugh, [1142](#).
 O'Neal, Matthew, [1142](#).
 O'Neal, Phelym, [1243](#).
 O'Neal, Owen Roe, (Rowe,) 600, 649.
 O'Neal, Shan, (Shane,) Earl of Tiroen, 453.
 O'Neal, Shane, [1142](#), [1243](#), [1244](#).
 O'Neal, Tirlock Mac Henry, (Tyrone's Brother,) [1244](#).
 O'Neale, Shane Mac Brian, [1244](#).
 O'Neile, Neile, Sir, 836.
 Onslow, Richard, Sir, 975.
 Oost Frise, Count de, 975.
 Opdam, Baron, 836.
 Opdam, Monsieur, 836, 975.
 O'Quin, Neal, [1244](#).
 Orange, Nassau, Prince of, 975.
 Orange, Prince of, 232, 233, 453, 600, 649, 707-8, 750.
 Orange, Princess Dowager of, 708.
 O'Ranghan, Dennis, [1244](#).
 O'Rayley, [1244](#).
 Orbes, Walter, 233.
 Orby, Mr., 836.
 Ordnance, 233, 453.
 O'Reily, (O'Reyly, O'Rayley,) [1142](#), [1244](#).
 O'Reily, Hugh, 600, [1142](#), [1244](#), [1245](#).
 O'Reily, John, Sir, [1245](#).
 O'Reily, Malacias, [1245](#).
 O'Reily, Owen, [1245](#).
 O'Reily, Philip, [1245](#).
 O'Reily, Shane, [1245](#).
 Orford, Earl of, 837, 975.
 Orge, De l', 837.
 O'Rilly, (O'Reyly,) Hugh, Sir, 600.
 Orkney, [1063](#).
 Orkney, Bishop of, 233, 708, [1103](#), [1063](#).
 Orkney, Earl of, 837, 975.
 Orkney, Master of, [1102](#).
 Orleans, 708.
 Orleans, Duchess of, 708.
 Orleans, Duke of, 233, 708, 837, 975.
 Orleans, Father, 708.
 Ormond, Duke of, 708, 750, 837, 975, 976.
 Ormond, Earl of, 233, 528, [1143](#), [1245](#) to [1247](#), [1296](#).
 Ormond, James Butler, Marquis of, 600, 649, 708.
 Ormond and Ossory, [1296](#).
 Oropeza, Countess, 976.
 O'Rork, (O'Roik, O'Rork,) Brian, (Bren,) 453.
 O'Rourk, (O'Rork,) [1247](#).
 O'Rourk, [1247](#), [1296](#).
 O'Rourk, (O'Rork, &c.) (Brian, Bren,) 453.
 Orphans' Fund, 837.
 Orthez, 233.
 Ortiel, 233.
 Orvieti, 233.
 Orwarck, [1247](#).
 Osborn, Lord, 708.
 Osborn, Thomas, Sir, 709.
 Osborne, Peter, 453.
 O'Shaughen, (O'Shaughnes, O'Shaghness,) [1248](#).
 Osnabruck, 600.
 Ossory and Cashel, Bishop of, [1248](#).
 Ossory, Upper, [1248](#).
 Ossory, Upper, Lord of, [1143](#), [1144](#), [1248](#).
 Ossuna, Duke of, 976.
 Ostend, 453, 528, 976.
 Ostia, Bishop of, 233.
 Ostiglia, 976.
 O'Sullivan, Amalfus, [1144](#).
 O'Sullivan, (O'Sullivan,) Jear, (Bere,) [1248](#).
 O'Sullivan, Daniel, [1248](#).
 O'Sullivan, Dermond, [1144](#).
 O'Sullivan, More, [1249](#).
 O'Sullivan, 976.
 O'Thole, Terence, [1144](#).
 O'Toole, [1144](#), [1249](#).
 O'Toole, Owen, Sir, [1249](#).
 Otterburn, 233.
 Otterburn, Adam, 234, [1063](#).
 Otterburn, Adam, Sir, 1102.
 Ottononi, Cardinal, 837.
 Otway, Thomas, 751.
 Oudart, N., 709.
 Oudenard, 234, 976.
 Oughtred, [1063](#).
 Oure, Owen alias Bundaraghe, [1249](#).

Ousley, Richard, 453.
 Outer, (Oughter,) MacWilliam, [1249](#).
 Over John, 234.
 Over-Asselt, 976.
 Overbury, Thomas, Sir, 528.
 Overkirk, General, 976.
 Overkirk, Monsieur, 837.
 Overton, 709.
 Overton, Colonel, 649.
 Overton, Richard, [1249](#).
 Oviedo, Matthew de, [1249](#).
 Owen, David, Sir, 234.
 Owen, John, 234.
 Owen, John, Sir, 649.
 Owen, Roger, 528.
 Owleys, 837.
 Oxenstern, Count, 837.
 Oxenstiern, 600.
 Oxenstiern, Benoit, 709.
 Oxenstiern, Count, 977.
 Oxford, 709, 751.
 Oxford, Aubery, Earl of, 837.
 Oxford, Bishopric of, 234.
 Oxford, Earl of, 709, 751.
 Oxford, Edward de Vere, Earl of, 453.
 Oxford, Lord, 528.
 Oxford, and Mortimer, Earl of, 977.
 Oxford University, 234.
 Oxford, Vere, Earl of, 234.
 Oxley, Elizabeth, 709.
 D'Oysel, 376.
 Oysel, Monsieur d', 1102.

P

Pace, Bishop of, 234.
 Pace, Richard, 235, 236.
 Pack, 649.
 Packington, John, Sir, 977.
 Padignay, Thomas, 237.
 Padua, 237.
 Paget, Charles, 453.
 Paget, Lord, 838.
 Paget, Henry, Lord, 454.
 Paget, Thomas, Lord, 454.
 Paget, William, 237, 238, 359, 376.
 Paget, William, Lord, 454.
 Pain, John, [1249](#).
 Paineter, [? H.,] 454.
 Paisley, Abbot of, [1063](#).
 Palace of Westminster, 238.
 Paland, General, 977.
 Palandt, Baron, 977.
 Palatinate, 528, 709.
 Palatine, 238, 528, 601, 709.
 Palatine, Cassimer Count, 454.
 Palatine, Count, 238.
 Palatine of Deux Ponts, 601, 649.
 Palatine Elector, 600, 977.
 Palatine, Electress, 709.
 Palatine of Neuberg, 649, 709.
 Palatines, 977.
 Palavicin, (Pallevisino,) Horatio, 454.
 Palavicin, Toby, 454.
 Palavicini, Major General, 977.
 Palencia, Bishop of, 238.
 Palentina, (Palantia,) 238.

Palerne, Bishop of, 238.
 Palerne, Lord of, 239.
 Palisse, La, 239.
 Palmer, 239.
 Palmer, Henry, Sir, 239.
 Palmer, John, 239.
 Palmer, Ralph, Sir, 359.
 Palmer, Thomas, Sir, 239, 359, 376.
 Palmes, Lieutenant General, 977.
 Palmo, Brigadier, 977.
 Palvesin, Anth. Marie, Marquis de, 239.
 Pampeluna, 239.
 Pamphlets, 977, 978.
 Pancier, John, 838.
 Panter, Bishop of Ross, 239, [1102](#).
 Panter, Patrick, [1063](#).
 Papacy, 240.
 Papalins, (Papagallians,) 978.
 Paparel, Monsieur, 838.
 Paper Credit, 978.
 Papillon, Thomas, 838.
 Papists, 709, 838, 978, [1296](#).
 Pappenheim, Count de, 601.
 P'areis, Thomas, [1144](#).
 Parelle, Marquis de la, 839.
 Parham, Edward, Sir, 528.
 Paris, 528.
 Paris, Bishop of, 240.
 Paris, George, Sir, [1144](#).
 Parish, (Parrys,) George, [1249](#).
 Parker, Colonel, 839.
 Parker, John, [1144](#), [1250](#).
 Parkinson, Thomas, 528.
 Parliament, 240, 649, 650, 839, 978, 979, [1064](#), [1102](#), [1296](#).
 Parliament, Acts of, [1250](#).
 Parliament of England, 838, 839.
 Parliament, Irish, 839.
 Parliament in Ireland, 979.
 Parliament of Scotland, 839.
 Parliament in Scotland, 979.
 Parma, 240, 241.
 Parma, Duke of, 376, 454, 528.
 Parma, Prince of, 454, 839.
 Parpaglia, Vincenzo, 454.
 Parr, Catherine, 241, 359.
 Parr, (Par,) Lord, 241.
 Parr, Lord of Horton, 241.
 Parr, William, 359.
 Parry, Francis, 710.
 Parry, Thomas, 528-9.
 Parry, Thomas, Sir, 455.
 Parry, William, 455.
 Parsons, John, Sir, 840.
 Parsons, William, Sir, 601.
 Parties, 840.
 Partition, 840.
 Partridge, Miles, Sir, 359.
 Paschal, Marquis de, 979.
 Pasquali, Peter, 241.
 Passau, 359.
 Passau, John Joachim de, 241.
 Pasteur, Brigadier, 980.
 Paston, Lord, 840.
 Paterson, William, 840.
 Pates, Richard, 241, 242.
 Patkul, Count, 980.
 Patriarch of Aquileia, 242.
 Pattenndorf, Lieutenant General, 980.

- Paul III., 242, 359.
 Paul IV., 376.
 Paul, James, 840.
 Paul, Richard, [1250](#).
 Paulet, Amias, Sir, 455.
 Paulet, Earl, 980.
 Paulet, George, Sir, 242, [1144](#).
 Paulet, William, Sir, 242.
 Paulin, Count, 840.
 Paull, J., 710.
 Paull, (Poll,) St., 242.
 Pauncefort, Edward, 840.
 Pauncefort, Tracy, 840.
 Pavia, 242.
 Pavia, Cardinal of, 242.
 Paw, Adrian, 650.
 Pawlet, George, Sir, [1296](#).
 Payler, George, Captain, 601.
 Paymaster General, 751.
 Paymaster General of the Army, 840.
 Payne, Nevil, 840.
 Payne, (Paynell,) Richard, 455.
 Paynell, Thomas, 242.
 Peace, 980.
 Peachy, (Peché, Pechy,) John, Sir, 242, 243.
 Pearce, Brigadier, 980.
 Pearce, Captain, [1250](#).
 Pearson, Henry, 840.
 Pecchium, Hieronymus, 243.
 Peckham, (Pekham,) Edmund, Sir, 243, 359, 376.
 Peckham, Edmund, Sir, [1144](#).
 Peckman, 980.
 Peers, 980.
 Pegnaloze, 243.
 Pelham, Edward, Sir, [1296](#).
 Pelham, Henry, 601.
 Pelham, Lord, 980.
 Pelham, Thomas, 840.
 Pelham, William, 455.
 Pelham, William, Sir, 455, [1250](#).
 Pelevć, Bishop of Amiens, 455, [1102](#).
 Pembroke, Earl of, 359, 455, 529, 601, 650, 840, 841, 980.
 Pembroke, Marchioness of, 243.
 Pen, (Penn,) William, 841.
 Penaguaio, Conde de, 650.
 Penalosa, (Penelosa, Pyneeloose,) Commander, 243.
 Pencher, Estime de, 243.
 Pendergast, Michael, 980.
 Pendergast, Thomas, Sir, 981.
 Pendergrass, 841.
 Penezon, William, 243.
 Penn, 650.
 Penn, William, Sir, 710.
 Pennant, John, 243.
 Pennaranda, Count de, 601.
 Penninck, Conrad, 243.
 Pennington, Isaac, 601.
 Pennington, John, Sir, 601.
 Pennyfeather, Colonel, 981.
 Penruddock, 650.
 Pensionary, 981.
 Pensionary of Holland, 710.
 Pensionary Parliament, 710.
 Pensioners, Gentlemen, 710.
 Penthieve, Count de, 243.
 Penven, John, [1064](#).
 Penvick, W., 710.
 Peppard, Walter, [1250](#), [1251](#).
 Pepper, Major General, 981.
 Pepwell, Wm., 243.
 Percy, Charles, Sir, 529.
 Percy, Henry, 601.
 Percy, Henry, Sir, 376, 455.
 Percy, Thomas, 529.
 Percy, Thomas, Sir, 244.
 Perez, Antonio, 455, 456.
 Perke, Gilbert, 244.
 Perkin, Warbeck, [1064](#).
 Perkins, William, Sir, 841.
 Perpetual Edict, 710.
 Perpignan, 244.
 Perrenot, (Perrevois,) Antonio, 244.
 Perrot, James, Sir, 529, [1296](#).
 Perrot, John, Sir, 456, [1251](#).
 Perry, [1144](#).
 Perry, Francis, 841.
 Perry, Major, 981.
 Perry, (Pirry,) Martyn, [1144](#).
 Pers, (Piers,) William, Captain, [1252](#).
 Perth Earl of, 751, 841.
 Perth, Lord, 981.
 Pertuis, Monsieur De, 841.
 Pescara, Marquis de, 244.
 Pest, (Hungary,) 244.
 Pêche, John, Sir, 244.
 Peter I, Czar of Muscovy, 841.
 Peter, Richard, [1252](#).
 Peter, (Varadin,) 244.
 Peterborough, Bishopric of, 244.
 Peterborough, Earl of, 601, 710, 841, 981.
 Peterson, Captain, 244.
 Petit, Brigadier, 982.
 Petition of Right, 601. *See under the head Charles I., p. 560 of this work.*
 Petitioners and Abhorrrers, 710.
 Petkum, Count, 982.
 Petlurge, [1102](#).
 Peto, (Petow,) Friar, 244.
 Petre, Edward, 841.
 Petre, Father, 751.
 Petre, John, Sir, 529.
 Petre, Lord, 710.
 Petre, William, Lord, 529.
 Petre, William, Sir, 244, 360, 456.
 Petrus, Dominus, 245.
 Pett, 710.
 Pett, Nicholas, [1252](#).
 Petty, William, Sir, 751.
 Peyto, 376.
 Peyton, John, Sir, 529.
 Peyton, Robert, Sir, 751.
 Peyton, Thomas, Sir, 456.
 Phallaix, Francis, 245.
 Phelps, 602, 711.
 Philip, King of Spain, 842.
 Philip II., King of Spain, 456.
 Philip III., 456.
 Philip V., of Spain, 982.
 Philip, Prince of Spain, 254, 360, 376.
 Philipino, 245.
 Philips, 602.
 Philips, Robert, Sir, 529.
 Philips, Thomas, 456.

- Phillipsbourg, 602.
 Phillips, Edward, 529.
 Phillips, George, 711.
 Phillips, Henry, 245.
 Phillips, (Phelippes,) Thomas, 529.
 Phillips, Thomas, Sir, [1297](#).
 Phipps, Constantine, Sir, 982.
 Phipps, William, Sir, 842.
 Phischerium, the Rev. Christ., 245.
 Phiscus, 245.
 Phœnix Plume, [1252](#).
 Physician and Surgeon, 245.
 Piazza, Signior, 982.
 Pibrack, Baron, 842.
 Picardy, 245, 982.
 Picarro, Francesco, 245.
 Piccolomini, 650.
 Pickard, Captain, 842.
 Pickering, Christopher, 456.
 Pickering, Colonel, 602.
 Pickering, Gilbert, Sir, 650.
 Pickering, Thomas, 711.
 Pickering, William, Sir, 360, 456.
 Piedmont, 246, 982.
 Pielat, Count de, 842.
 Pienne, De, 246.
 Pierce, Colonel, 982.
 Pierce, John, 842.
 Piercy, (Pearcy, Percy,) Richard, Sir, [1252](#).
 Pierrepoint, Jervas, 982.
 Pierrepoint, Robert, 602.
 Piers, [1252](#).
 Pieterson, Vice Admiral, 982.
 Piez or Pier de Navarre, Count, 246.
 Pighin, Albert, 246.
 Pile, Francis, Sir, 650.
 Pilgrimage of Grace, 246.
 Pilkington, Sheriff, 711.
 Pilkington, Thomas, Sir, 842.
 Pimpinellus V., 246.
 Pin, Le, 842.
 Pinchbeck, Ann, [1252](#).
 Pinchbeck, (Pynchebek,) Jeffery, [1252](#).
 Pindar, Paul, Sir, 602.
 Pini, (Pyne,) Philippo of Lucia, 246.
 Pinkey or Musselburgh, [1102](#).
 Pinner's Hall, 842, 982.
 Piper, Colonel, 842.
 Piper, Count, 982.
 Pirates, 529.
 Pirna, Treaty of, 602.
 Pisa, 246, [1064](#).
 Pisani, Chevalier, 982.
 Pisano, 247.
 Piscarra, Marquis of, 247.
 Piscarro, Greg de, 247.
 Pitcairn, Robert, [1102](#).
 Pitigliano, Count, 247.
 Pittis, William, 983.
 Placentia, 247.
 Plague, 247, [1252](#).
 Planes, [1064](#).
 Planis, Ger. de, 247.
 Planis, Jehan de, 247.
 Plans of Ireland, [1253](#).
 Plantagenet, Arthur, 247.
 Plantations, 842.
 Planting, [1064](#).
 Platens, Count, 983.
 Pleas, Lord Chief Justice of the Common, 360.
 Plessis, Du, 842.
 Ploen, 842.
 Plot, 529, 983, [1297](#).
 Plot of Falla-Moor, [1064](#).
 Plots, 711, 842, 843.
 Plowman, 983.
 Plunket, Christopher, Sir, [1297](#).
 Plunket, Edward, [1144](#).
 Plunket, John, [1145](#).
 Plunket, Justice, [1253](#).
 Plunket, Oliver, 711.
 Plunket, Oliver, Sir, [1145](#).
 Plymouth, Earl of, 711.
 Pochi denari, 247.
 Pockere, (Pokere,) Monsieur De, 247.
 Pocklington, 602.
 Poel Vander, 843.
 Poer, Captain, [1145](#).
 Poer, (Power,) Lord, [1145](#).
 Poer, (Power,) Richard, Sir, [1145](#).
 Poictiers, 248.
 Poigny, (Poygny,) Seigneur de or Sieur de, 456.
 Pointis, Monsieur, 843.
 Pointis, (Pointi,) Monsieur de, 983.
 Points, Robert, Sir, 602.
 Pointz, (Poyntz,) 248.
 Pol, Count de, 248.
 Poland, 248, 602, 650, 711, 843, 983, 984.
 Poland, King of, 248.
 Pole, Edmond de la, 248.
 Pole, Jeffery, Sir, 248.
 Pole, (Polus,) Reginald, Cardinal, 248, 249, 376.
 Pole, Richard de la, 249.
 Pole, Richard, Sir, 249.
 Poleron, Island of, 650.
 Polcyn, (Polin,) Captain, 249.
 Polhill, David, 843.
 Pognignac, Abbé, 843.
 Polignac, Abbot, 984.
 Pollard, [1064](#).
 Pollard, Captain, 602.
 Pollard, George, Sir, 249.
 Pollard, John, 457, [1253](#).
 Pollexfen, Henry, Sir, 843.
 Pollexfen, John, 984.
 Polwarth, Lord, 843.
 Polydore, 249.
 Pomerania, 602, 984.
 Pomeroy, Captain, 843.
 Pommeraye, 250.
 Pompone, 711.
 Poncher, Stephen, 250.
 Ponder, William, 250.
 Pont, Pierrin del, 250.
 Ponte, Seigneur, Nicholas de, 250.
 Porynges, 250.
 Pool, Matthew, 712.
 Pool, Reginald, 250.
 Pope, 250, 251, 360, 377, 457, 843.
 Pope Clement, [1064](#).
 Pope Innocent XI, 751.
 Pope Julius II., [1064](#).
 Pope Leo X., [1064](#).
 Popery, 843, 984.
 Popham, John, Sir, 457.
 Popoli, Duke of, 984.

- Popple, 843.
 Port Mahon, 985.
 Port, St. Mary's, 985.
 Portales, 984.
 Portas, Captain, [1253](#).
 Portchartrain, Monsieur De, 843.
 Porter, 530.
 Porter, Captain, 844.
 Porter, Charles, Sir, 844.
 Porter, Endymion, 530.
 Porter, George, 844.
 Portet, Fort of, 251.
 Portland, Earl of, 602, 712, 844.
 Portnariis, 251.
 Portmore, Earl of, 985.
 Portocarrero, Cardinal, 844, 985.
 Portsmouth, 844.
 Portsmouth, Duchess of, 712.
 Portugal, 251, 603, 985, 986.
 Pory or Porie II., 530.
 Posorn, Brigadier, 986.
 Postmaster, 251, 530, 841.
 Posts, [1253](#).
 Potheary, [1253](#).
 Pouch, Captain, 530.
 Poulet, Earl, 986.
 Poulet, Hugh, 251.
 Poulet, John, 603.
 Poussin, Monsieur, 845.
 Poussineers, 845.
 Povey, John, 986.
 Powdall, Captain, [1253](#).
 Powel, Colonel, 603.
 Powel, John, Sir, 845.
 Powel, Mr., [1145](#).
 Powel, Walter, [1145](#).
 Powel, Watkyn ap, [1145](#).
 Powell, Walter ap, [1253](#).
 Power, Anthony, [1253](#).
 Power, Henry, Sir, [1253](#), [1297](#).
 Power, Katherine, Lady, [1297](#).
 Power, Lord, [1253](#).
 Powerscourt, Viscount, [1297](#).
 Powis, Countess, 712.
 Powis, Earl of, 751.
 Powis, Lord, 712.
 Powis, Thomas, Sir, 845.
 Powis, William, Marquis of, 845.
 Powle, Henry, 845.
 Powlet, Amias, Sir, 457.
 Powlet, John, 457.
 Powys, Lord, 251.
 Poyer, 651.
 Poyer, Colonel, 603.
 Poyet, 251.
 Poyning, [1233](#).
 Poynings, 251.
 Poynings, Adrian, 251.
 Poynings, Adrian, Sir, 457.
 Poynings, Edward, 252.
 Poynings, Edward, Sir, 251, 252, [1145](#).
 Poynings, Thomas, Sir, 252.
 Poyntz, 603.
 Poyntz, Fr., Sir, 252.
 Poyntz, Thomas, 252.
 Pracontel, Monsieur, 986.
 Præct, 252.
 Præct, Louis De, 253.
 Pragmatic Sanction, 252.
 Prague, 530, 603.
 Prance, Miles, 712, 751.
 Prat, 252.
 Prat, (Præct.) A. Du, 252.
 Prat, Dr., 845.
 Prate, Roger, 253.
 Præ, 253.
 Præ, Du, Commissary, 986.
 Precedency, 253.
 Pregent, 253.
 Presburg Diet, 530.
 Presbyterians, 712, 986.
 Presbyteries, [1102](#).
 Presbytery, 845.
 President, 751.
 President of the Council, 253, 360.
 President of the King of Castile's Council, 253.
 President, Lord, of the Council, 530.
 President, Lord, of Wales, 530.
 President of Roan, 253.
 Presidents, [1253](#), [1254](#).
 Pressing Seamen, 530.
 Preston, Colonel, 986.
 Preston, Lord, 751.
 Preston, Richard, Lord, 845.
 Preston, Vice Admiral, [1254](#).
 Pretender, 845, 986.
 Previdellus, Dr., 253.
 Price, John ap, [1254](#).
 Price, Monsieur De, 986.
 Pride, 713.
 Pride, Colonel, 603.
 Pricé, Marquis de, 986.
 Prielmeyere, 845.
 Prierias, 253.
 Priestman, Henry, 846.
 Priests of Ireland, [1297](#).
 Primate, 254.
 Primauget, 254.
 Primerose, Archibald, Sir, 713.
 Primi, 713.
 Primrose, James, Sir, 986.
 Prince of Wales, 530.
 Pringle, Robert, 987.
 Prior, 846.
 Prior, John, 254.
 Prior, Matthew, 987.
 Priors, 254.
 Prisoners, 987.
 Privileged Places, 846.
 Privy Council, 987.
 Privy Seal, Lord, 254, 360, [1064](#).
 Proclamation for Embargo, 254.
 Prophets, 987.
 Protector, Fort, [1145](#).
 Protector of Scotland, 254.
 Protestants, 204, 530-1, 603, 987.
 Protestants, (French,) 846.
 Protestants, (in Ireland,) 846.
 Protestors, 651.
 Provence, 254, 987.
 Provinces of Ireland, Connaught, Leinster, Munster, and Ulster, divided into counties, chiefs, septs, chief towns, rivers, mountains, &c. See the Appendix to the Irish Notes, [1303-1313](#).
 Prussia, 987.
 Prussia, King of, 846.

Prussia, Prince Royal of, 987.
 Prynne, William, 603.
 Puckering, John, Sir, 457.
 Pudner, Captain, 988.
 Puffendorf, 713.
 Pulciano, 254.
 Pulteney, John, Sir, 846.
 Pulteney, William, Sir, 846.
 Pultney, John, 988.
 Purbeck, Viscount, 531.
 Puritan, 603-4.
 Puritans, 457, 531.
 Pusignan, 846.
 Puy Vauban, Monsieur Du, 988.
 Puysegur, Marquis de, 988.
 Pye, Monsieur De, 254.
 Pym, John, 604.
 Pynay, 254.
 Pyrenees, 651.
 Pvrton, William, 360.

Q

Quakers, 713.
 Quatuor, Lau. Car^{is} Scór, 254.
 Queen, 751, 846.
 Queen Catherine, 713.
 Queen Mother, 713.
 Queensberry, Duke of, 988.
 Queensbury, Duke of, 752, 846.
 Querouaille, Louise de, Madame, 713.
 Quesnoy, 988.
 Qvester, Maheu de, 531.
 Quintana, 255.
 Quiros, Bernado de, 846.

R

Raby, 989.
 Raby, Lord, 846.
 Rack, 989, 1064.
 Radcliffe, Henry, Sir, 1145.
 Radcliffe, (Ratcliff,) Henry, Sir, 1254.
 Radnor, Earl of, 713, 846.
 Raglyn, Isle of, 1254.
 Ragotzki, Prince, 989.
 Ragotzky, 604, 713.
 Raiton, Gregory, 360.
 Rain, 988.
 Rainsborough, Colonel, 604.
 Rais, Earl of, 457.
 Raleigh, Walter, 457, 458.
 Raleigh, Walter, Sir, 531.
 Raleigh, (Rawleigh,) Walter, Sir, 1254,
1255.
 Rambouillet, 458.
 Ramillies, 989.
 Ramos, Major General, 989.
 Ramsay, Colonel, 847.
 Ramsay, John, Sir, 1064.
 Ramsey, James, Sir, 604.
 Ranawick, Monsieur, 989.
 Randall, 1255.
 Randan, Count, 458.
 Randan, Sieur de, 1103.
 Randolph, Edward, 458, 1255.
 Randolph, Francis, 1255.

Randolph, Thomas, Sir, 458, 459.
 Ranelagh, Earl of, 847, 989.
 Rantzew, Lieutenant General, 989.
 Rantzaw, Major General, 989.
 Raschem, Martin Van, 255.
 Ratcliff, Cuthbert, Sir, 255.
 Ratcliff, Egremont, 459.
 Ratcliff, George, 604.
 Ratcliff, Roger, 1065.
 Ratcliff, Thomas, Sir, 377.
 Rathmore Castle, 1255.
 Ratisbon, 255, 531, 604, 651, 714, 752,
 990.
 Ratlef, John, 255.
 Ratoo, Abbey of, 1255.
 Raughter, Edmund, 1297.
 Raulet, 1103.
 Ravenna, 255.
 Raventlau, 990.
 Ravignan, Marquis de, 990.
 Rawleigh, 1255.
 Rawlins, Giles, 532.
 Rawlins, Thomas, 847.
 Rawlinson, John, 459.
 Rawlinson, Thomas, Sir, 847.
 Rawlinson, William, Sir, 847.
 Rawson, John, 255, 1146.
 Raymond, 990.
 Raymond of Cardona, 255.
 Raymond, Pietre, 255.
 Reynolds, 651.
 Reynolds, (Reynolds,) 651.
 Rays, Dragut, 360.
 Read, Captain, 1255.
 Read, Morgan, 714.
 Read, Richard, Sir, 1146.
 Read, (Reed,) William, Captain, 459.
 Reagh, Maurice, 1255.
 Rebellion, 255, 256.
 Rebenac, Monsieur, 847.
 Rebenklau, Count, 847.
 Rechteren, Count de, 990.
 Record, Robert, 360, 1146.
 Records, 990.
 Recusants, 605.
 Rede, Captain, 459.
 Rede, Richard, Dr., 256.
 Redhead, Robert, 459.
 Redshanks, 1103.
 Reed, William, Sir, 532.
 Reformation, 256, 1065.
 Reformation of Religion, 256.
 Refuge, Marquis de, 990.
 Refugees, French, 990.
 Refugees' Naturalization, 990.
 Regency Act, 990.
 Regent of England, 256.
 Regent of France, 256.
 Regent of Low Countries, 256.
 Regent of Scotland, 256, 257.
 Regents of Scotland, 1065, 1103.
 Regent of Spain, 257.
 Reggio, 257.
 Regicides, 714.
 Reid, Cuthbert, 459.
 Reid, Robert, 1065.
 Reiffenberch, Feredrick de, 257.
 Reinschild, 990.
 Religion, 257.

- Religious Houses, 257, [1255](#).
 Remond, (Redmonde,) Robert, [1146](#).
 Remonstace, 605.
 Renaud, Chateau de, Count, 847.
 Renée, Princess, 258.
 Reneu, Hilary, 847.
 Rennes, Bishop of, 360.
 Renswoude, Monsieur De, 990.
 Rensy, La, 532.
 Renty, François de, 258.
 Reppelaar, 847.
 Requesens, Lewis de Zimiga, 459.
 Resolutions, 651.
 Restitution, Edict of, 605.
 Resumption, Bill of, 847.
 Retz, Cardinal De, 651.
 Reunions, 714, 847.
 Reux, 258.
 Revenue of the Crown, 847.
 Revenue of Ireland, [1256](#).
 Renet, William, 258.
 Rewe, Monsieur De, 258.
 Reyffenberg, 258.
 Reynolds, John, 532.
 Reynolds, Robert, 651.
 Rhador, Colonel, 990.
 Rheinfelden, (Germany,) 605.
 Rhinburg, 990.
 Rhine, 651.
 Rhodes, Grand Master of, 258.
 Riagh, Walter, [1256](#).
 Rians, John, [1146](#).
 Ribargorsa, Count, 258.
 Ribeira, Count de, 990.
 Ricardes, William, 258.
 Ricardo, Reverend Domino, 259.
 Ricaut, Colonel, 847.
 Ricaut, Paul, Sir, 848.
 Rice, 848.
 Rich, Charles, Sir, 532.
 Rich, Colonel, 651.
 Rich, Henry, 532.
 Rich, John, Sir, 848.
 Rich, Lord, 532, 605, [1236](#).
 Rich, Nathaniel, 532.
 Rich, Nathaniel, Sir, [1298](#).
 Rich, Richard, 259, 360.
 Richard, Monsieur, 714.
 Richardot, 532.
 Richards, Colonel, 848.
 Richardson, Thomas, Sir, 532.
 Richardson, William, 848.
 Richelieu, Cardinal, 532, 605, 652.
 Richmond, [1146](#).
 Richmond, Countess of, 259.
 Richmond, Duke of, 259, 532, 605, 652, 714, 990.
 Richmond, (Herald,) 259.
 Richy, Gares, 459.
 Ridgeway, 377.
 Ridgway, Lord, [1298](#).
 Ridley, (Bishop of Rochester,) 360.
 Ridley, Edward, 848.
 Ridolfi, 459.
 Riedt, 990.
 Rieux, Monsieur De, 259.
 Rieux, (Riffenberg,) Monsieur De, 259.
 Rigby, Colonel, 605.
 Rights and Act of Settlement, Declaration of, 848.
 Rimini, 259.
 Rincon, 259.
 Rincorran Castle, [1256](#).
 Rincus, (Ringus, Ryncus.) *See* Ryngk, 259.
 Ringrave, Count, 360.
 Rings, Cramp, 259.
 Risbourg, Marquis de, 991.
 Rivera, Count, 848.
 Rivers, Earl, 991.
 Riverstown, 848.
 Rivett, Colonel, 991.
 Riviere, Viscount de la, 259.
 Rivolta, battle of, 259.
 Rivs, 266.
 Rixefort, David, 260.
 Rizzio, David, [1103](#).
 Roan, 460.
 Roan, Bailiff, 260.
 Roan, President of, 260.
 Robartes, (Roberts,) Lord, 605, 714.
 Robartes, Richard, Sir, 532.
 Robert, [1103](#).
 Robertet, 260.
 Roberts, John, 260.
 Robethon, Monsieur, 991.
 Robineau, 991.
 Robinson, 652.
 Robinson, Dr., 991.
 Robinson, Leonard, 848.
 Robinson, William, 848.
 Robyns, William, 260.
 Roch, 848.
 Roch, De la, 260.
 Roch, La, 460.
 Roch, (Roche,) Lord, [1256](#), [1298](#).
 Roche, David de la, 260.
 Rochecavard, Francis de, 260.
 Rochefort, Duke of, 714.
 Rohegude, Marquis de, 991.
 Rochelle, 460.
 Rohepot, Lord, 260.
 Rohepott, 260.
 Rochester, Bishop of, 260, 261, 848, [1365](#).
 Rochester, Earl of, 652, 714, 752, 848, 849, 991.
 Rochester, Viscount, 533.
 Rochestre, Robert, Sir, 377.
 Rochford, Earl of, 849, 991.
 Rochford, John, [1146](#).
 Rochford, Lady, 261.
 Rochford, Lord, 261.
 Rochford, Viscount, 261, 533, 605.
 Rochpott, Monsieur, 360.
 Rocque, 261.
 Roden, [1256](#).
 Roderic, Ferdinand, 261.
 Rodolph II., 460.
 Roe, 533.
 Roe, Fymely, [1146](#).
 Roe, Hugh, [1256](#).
 Roeschild, 652.
 Ræux, Count de, 261.
 Rogers, 262.
 Rogers, Daniel, 460.
 Rogers, Edward, 360.
 Rogers, Edward, Sir, 460.
 Rogers, John, [1146](#).
 Rogers, Lo., 460.

- Rokeby, Thomas, Sir, 849.
 Rokendorff, 262.
 Rolf, (Raufe,) John, 460.
 Roils, Master of, 262.
 Romagna, La, 262.
 Romain, S., 715.
 Romans, King of the, 262, 849, 992.
 Rombold, 262.
 Rome, 262, 263, 992.
 Romero, Julian, 263.
 Romney, Henry, Earl of, 849.
 Ronjat, 849.
 Ronquillo, Don Pedro, 752, 992.
 Roo, 849.
 Roo, Calawgh, [1256](#).
 Roo, Con, [1256](#).
 Roo, Owen, [1256](#).
 Roo, O'Connor, [1256](#).
 Roo, Phelew, [1256](#).
 Roo, Phehim, [1146](#).
 Roo, Thomas, [1256](#), [1257](#).
 Rooe, John, [1257](#).
 Rooke, 849.
 Rooke, George, Sir, 992.
 Rookeby, (Rokeby,) John, 460.
 Rookeby, (Rokeby,) Ralph, 460.
 Rookwood, Ambrose, 533.
 Rookwood, Brigadier, 849.
 Roos, William, Lord, 533.
 Rooth, David, [1298](#).
 Roper, Anthony, Sir, 605.
 Roper, John, Sir, 533.
 Roques, Des, Brigadier, 992.
 Rosas, (Rozas,) 263.
 Roscuis, Andreas, 263.
 Roscommon, Earl of, [1297](#).
 Rose, 263.
 Roseberry, Viscount, 992.
 Rosen, 849.
 Rosenberg, Count, 715.
 Roscs, 850.
 Roshem, Martin Van, 263.
 Rosny, Marquis of, 533.
 Ross, [1297](#).
 Ross, Baroness of, 533.
 Ross, Bishop of, 263, 460, [1103](#), [1104](#).
 Ross, Charles, 992.
 Ross, (Roos, [? same,]) Lord, 533, 850, [1065](#).
 Ross, Major General, 992.
 Ross, Postulate Bishop of, [1065](#).
 Rossis, Ludovicus de, 264.
 Rosius, Aloysius, 264.
 Rossynboix, Monsieur, 264.
 Rothes, [1104](#).
 Rothes, Earl of, 605, 715, 992, [1065](#).
 Rothsay, Alexander, Duke of, [1065](#).
 Rothweil, 605.
 Rothys, Earl of, [1065](#).
 Rottes, Earl of, 652.
 Rouan, (Rouen,) 264, 460.
 Roubais, Marquis de, 461.
 Rouen, 264, 460.
 Rouille, Monsieur De, 992.
 Roundheads, 603, 752.
 Rouse, Francis, 652.
 Rouse, Edmund, Sir, [1146](#).
 Rousset, 264.
 Rout, [1297](#).
 Rouvigny, 715.
 Rovere, Francesco, 264.
 Row, Francis, [1257](#).
 Rowe, Thomas, Sir, 533.
 Rowe, William, 606.
 Rowe, Brigadier, 993.
 Rowe, Nicholas, 993.
 Rowse, Martin Van, 264.
 Roxborough, Earl of, 606, 993, [1104](#).
 Roxburgh, Castle, [1104](#).
 Roxburgh, Earl of, 993.
 Roxburgh, Lord of, [1104](#).
 Royal Assent, 993.
 Roze, Count de, 752.
 Royk, Bren O', 461.
 Rozel, Chevalier de, 993.
 Rozen, Chevalier de, 993.
 Rozetti, Count, 606.
 Rubay, [1104](#).
 Rudelius, Johann, Dr., 264.
 Rudyard, Benjamin, Sir, 606.
 Rue, Monsieur De la, 850.
 Rugen, Isle of, 606, 715, 993.
 Rumbold, Richard, 715.
 Rumley, William, 715.
 Rump, 652.
 Rumsey, John, Colouel, 715.
 Runckell, 993.
 Rupert, 533.
 Rupert, Prince, 606, 652, 715.
 Ruremond, 993.
 Rushout, James, Sir, 850.
 Rushworth, John, 606.
 Russel, (Russell,) Admiral, 850.
 Russel, (Russell,) Anne, 850.
 Russel, (Russell,) Colonel, 850.
 Russel, (Russell,) John, Sir, 264, 265.
 Russel, (Russell,) Lord, 265, 361, 533, 715.
 Russel, (Russell,) Mr., 752.
 Russel, (Russell,) William, Lord, 533, 607, 715.
 Russell, 752, 993.
 Russell, Admiral, 850.
 Russell, Anne, 850.
 Russell, Colonel, 850.
 Russell, Francis, Sir, 461.
 Russell, William, Lord, 850.
 Russell, William, Sir, 461, 533, 752, [1257](#).
 Russia, 850, 993, 994.
 Russians, 994.
 Ruth, 851.
 Ruthal, Thomas, 265.
 Ruthen, (Ruthyn,) Edward, Sir, 534.
 Ruthen, (Ruthven,) 607.
 Ruthven, Archibald, [1104](#).
 Ruthven, Lord, [1065](#).
 Ruthven, (Ruthen,) Patrick, 534, 607.
 Ruthven, Patrick, Lord, [1104](#).
 Rutland, Earl of, 265, 361, 377, 461, 994, [1065](#).
 Rutland, Edward, 461.
 Rutland, Lord, 534.
 Rutter, Edward, 851.
 Ruttingen, 265.
 Ruvigny, Marquis de, 851.
 Ruxby, 461.
 Ruyaux, Emerico des, 265.

Ruysbanke, (in Picardy,) 265.
 Ruyter, 653, 716.
 Rye House Plot, 716.
 Ryffenberg, (Reiffenberck,) 265.
 Rymers, [1258](#).
 Ryngk, (Rincus, Ringus,) 266.
 Ryswick, 851.
 Ryves, Thomas, Dr., 534.

S

Sa, Don Pantaleon, 653.
 Sabine, Brigadier, 994.
 Sacheverel, Dr., 994.
 Sacheverel, William, 851.
 Sachiverell, Richard, Sir, 266.
 Sacken, Brigadier, 994.
 Sackford, (Seckford,) Thomas, [1258](#).
 Sackville, Edward, Colonel, 851.
 Sackville, Edward, Sir, 534.
 Sackville, Richard, Sir, 461.
 Sackville, Thomas, 461.
 Sackville, Thomas, Sir, 461.
 Sadler, (Sadleyr,) Ralph, Sir, 266, 361, 461, 462, [1065](#).
 Sadler, William, Sir, 462.
 Sadleyr, Ralph, Sir. See Sadler, 266.
 Saignes de, 266.
 Saiken, Major General, 994.
 Saint. See St., 462.
 Saintclair, Oliver, [1066](#).
 Saintclair, (St. Clair, Sinclair,) Oliver, [1105](#).
 Saintleger, (St. Ledger,) Anthony, Sir, 267, [1147](#).
 Saintlow, Colonel, [1259](#).
 Salamanca, and Valladolid, Universities of, [1298](#).
 Salazar, Don Joseph, 996.
 Salerno, John de, 268.
 Salerno, Prince of, 268.
 Salice, John, 268.
 Salisbury, 653.
 Salisbury, Bishop of, 268, 269, 852.
 Salisbury, Countess of, 269.
 Salisbury, Earl of, 535, 607, 717, 852, [1066](#).
 Salisbury, Ralph, 269.
 Salisch, 996.
 Salisch, Major-General, 852.
 Saloway, Major, 653.
 Salt, 462.
 Saltonstall, John, 607.
 Saltonstall, Mark, 535.
 Saltzbourg, Archbishops of, 607.
 Saluces, (Salluzzo,) Marquis of, 269.
 Salusses, 852.
 Salviati, Cardinal, 269.
 Salvius, 607.
 Salzedo, Oetroa de, 269.
 Samford, Foulke, [1259](#).
 Samms, John, Sir, 535.
 Sampson, Admiral, 717.
 Sampson, Richard, Dr., 270.
 Sancerre, (Sanxerre,) Count de, 270.
 San Juan, Condé de, 996.
 Sanctorum, Quatuor, 270.

Sanctuaries or Privileged Places, 270, 852.
 Sancy, 462.
 Sand, 535.
 Sand, Monsieur C., 717.
 Sanders, Dr., [1259](#).
 Sanderson, 852.
 Sanderson, Fr., 717.
 Sanderson, Michael, 535.
 Sanderus, (Sandrin,) M., 271.
 Sandes, Lord, 271.
 Sandes, William, Sir, 271.
 Sandilands, James, Sir, [1105](#).
 Sandrin, Michael, 271.
 Sandro, Bernardine, 271.
 Sands, George, Sir, 535.
 Sands, Nevil, [1259](#).
 Sandwich, Earl of, 717.
 Sandys, Colonel, 607.
 Sandys, Edwin, 535.
 Sandys, Thomas, Sir, 717.
 Sanga, Giovanni Baptista, 271.
 Sanguir, Robert Chreighton, Lord, 535.
 Sankey, John, [1259](#).
 Sankey, Major General, 996.
 Sanquer, (Traquere,) Lord, [1105](#).
 Sanseverin, 271.
 Santa Cruce, Prospero de, 462.
 Santini, General, 996.
 Santini, Nicholas, 852.
 Santvliet, 996.
 Saragossa, Bishop of, 271.
 Saragoza, 996.
 Sardinia, 996.
 Saria, Marquis of, 462, [1259](#).
 Sarsfield, Colonel, 852.
 Sarsfield, Thomas, [1298](#).
 Sarsfield, William, [1259](#).
 Sassana, i. e., Saxon, [1147](#).
 Sas-Van-Ghent, 996.
 Sauch, 271.
 Saulveboeuf, Monsieur De, 996.
 Saulx, 271.
 Sauvage, 271.
 Sauveur, 852.
 Savage, Arthur, Sir, [1259](#).
 Savage, John, 271, 462.
 Savage, John, Sir, 607.
 Savel, John, 535.
 Savil, Henry, 752.
 Savil, Henry, Sir, 271, 535.
 Savil, William, Sir, 607.
 Savile, Lord, 607.
 Savoy, 272, 535, 717.
 Savoy, Chevalier De, 997.
 Savoy, Duke of, 377, 462, 535, 852, 996, 997.
 Savoy, Eugene, Prince of, 853.
 Savoy, Louisa of, 272.
 Savoy, Margaret, Duchess of, 272.
 Saxe, Duke of, 272.
 Saxe-Eisenach, Duke of, 717.
 Saxe-Gotha, Duke of, 853.
 Saxe-Gotha, Prince of, 997.
 Saxe-Meinengen, Prince of, 997.
 Saxe-Weimar, Bernard, Duke, 608.
 Saxons, 997.
 Saxony, Elector of, 272, 361, 608, 853, 997, 998.
 Saxony, Maurice, Duke of, 273.

- Saxton, (Shaxton,) Nicholas, 273.
 Say and Sele, Viscount, 717, 718.
 Sayvell, Henry, 462.
 Scaglione, Antonio, 273.
 Scarborough, Earl of, 853, 998.
 Scardigen, Battle of, 998.
 Scarsdale, Earl of, 853.
 Scawen, William, 853.
 Schaalbach, Lawrence de, 273.
 Schauwell, Robert, [1066](#).
 Schaw, John, Sir, 853.
 Schaw, Robert, [1066](#).
 Schellenburg, 998.
 Schierborn, Robert, [1066](#).
 Schiner, Andreas, 273.
 Schism Bill, 998.
 Schismatic Cardinals, 273.
 Schlegel, 273.
 Schleusingen, 535.
 Schlick, Count, 998.
 Schuening, 853.
 Scholten, General, 998.
 Schomberg, Count, 608, 718, 752, 853.
 Schomberg, Duke of, 853, 854, 998.
 Schombert, Father Nicholas, 273.
 Schonenberg, Mousieur, 854.
 Schoning, General, 854.
 Schools, 273.
 Schools, Free, [1253](#).
 Schore, Louis, 273.
 Schratenbach, 998.
 Schryver, 854.
 Schulenberg, (Schulemberg, Schuylem-
 burgh,) Sierr, 998.
 Schultz, Lieutenant General, 998.
 Schutz, Baron, 999.
 Schutzen, John, 273.
 Schwartzzenburgh, Count, 535.
 Schydlovyeen, Christopher de, 273.
 Scipperus or Skipperus, 273, 274.
 Selangenburg, 999.
 Seore, 273.
 Scot and Robinson, 653.
 Scot, Dr., 999.
 Scot, John, [1067](#).
 Scot, Robert, [1105](#).
 Scot, (Scott,) *See also* SCOTT, [1067](#).
 Scot, Thomas, [1067](#).
 Scot, Walter, [1067](#).
 Scot, William, Sir, [1067](#).
 Scotland, 274-279, 536, 653, 654, 718,
 752, 854, 855, 999, [1027](#) to [1109](#).
 Scotland, Officers of, 855.
 Scots, 654, 855, [1147](#), [1148](#), [1260](#).
 Scott, Thomas, 653.
 Scott, Walter, Sir, [1105](#).
 Scott, William, Sir, 279.
 Scravenmore, Major-General, 855.
 Serimsr, 999.
 Scrogs, 718.
 Scroop, Thomas, Lord, 536.
 Scrope, Emanuel, (son of Thomas Lord
 Scrope,) 462.
 Scrope, Henry, Lord, 462.
 Scrope, Lord, of Bolton, 279.
 Scrope, Lord, (Emanuel, of Bolton,) 608.
 Scrope, Thomas, Lord, 462, 463.
 Scrope, Lord of Upsale, 279.
 Seadamore, Lord, 608.
 Seadamore, Thomas, 463.
 Scurlock, [1148](#).
 Scurloke, Barnaby, [1148](#).
 Seafeld, Earl of, 999.
 Seafeld, Lord, 855.
 Seaforth, Earl, 999.
 Sebastian, Don, King of Portugal, 463.
 Secco, Nicolo, (Secco, El,) 279.
 Secret Council of Scotland, [1067](#).
 Secretary of State, 279, 361, 463, 536,
 608, 719, 752, 855, 999, [1067](#).
 Secretary at War, 719, 752, 855.
 Security, Act of, 999.
 Sedan, Prince of, 279.
 Sedgmore, 752.
 Sedonensis, (Sednmensis,) Cardinal, 279.
 Sedley, Isaac, Sir, 537.
 Seifrac, Marquis of, 855.
 Seignelay, 855.
 Seignoret, Stephen, 855.
 Seissan, Monsieur De, 999.
 Selby, George, Sir, 536.
 Selby, John, 463.
 Selby, Ralph, 463.
 Selby, William, Captain, 463.
 Selby, William, Sir, 536.
 Selden, John, 536, 608, 654.
 Selim, (Selimus,) I., 279.
 Selkirk, Earl of, 855, 1000.
 Sellers, John, 719.
 Selva, (Selve,) John de, 279.
 Semel, Jacques, 279.
 Semple, (Symple,) James, [1105](#).
 Semple, James, of Baltreis, 464.
 Semple, William, Sir, Colonel, 464, [1105](#).
 Senlis, 280.
 Sennef, Battle of, 719.
 Senonensis, Monsieur, 280.
 Sentio, William, 280, [1148](#).
 Sephocard, 280.
 Sepperville, Marquis de, 1000.
 Sepus, Earl of, 280.
 Sequestrations, 609.
 Sereni, 855.
 Serlier, J. de, 280.
 Serravalle, Battle of, 280.
 Servien, Monsieur De, 609.
 Sessa, Duke of, 280.
 Seton, Alexander, [1106](#).
 Seton, George, Lord, [1106](#).
 Settlement, 855.
 Seunettere, Monsieur De, 1000.
 Seure, (Sevre,) Monsieur De, 464.
 Sewell, 855.
 Sexby, 654.
 Seymour, Colonel, 1000.
 Seymour, Edward, Sir, 280, 719, 752,
 855, 856, 1000.
 Seymour, Edward, Lord, 361.
 Seymour, Francis, 609.
 Seymour, Francis, Lord, 719.
 Seymour, Jane, 280.
 Seymour, Lord, 361, 719.
 Seymour, Thomas, [1148](#).
 Seymour, Thomas, Sir, 280, 281, 361.
 Seymour, William, 536.
 Seyne, Mathew, [1260](#).
 Sforza, Francesco, 281.
 Sforza, Mazimilian, 281.
 Shaftesbury, Earl of, 720.
 Shales, John, Captain, 753, 856.

- Shandon Castle, [1298](#).
 Shane, Francis, Sir, [1260](#).
 Shannon, Lord, 1000.
 Sharnington, John, Sir, 361.
 Sharp, Doctor, 753.
 Sharp, John, 720.
 Sharpe, John, 281.
 Shaw, Jehan de la, 281.
 Shawe, William, [1148](#).
 Shaxton, Nicholas, 281.
 Sheeres, Henry, Sir, 856.
 Sheerness, 720.
 Sheffield, Edmund, Lord, 464, 536, 609.
 Sheffield, Edward, Sir, 361.
 Sheldon, (Shelton, Skelton,) 753.
 Shelley, 282.
 Shelley, (of Radcliff,) 361.
 Shelley, Richard, 377.
 Shelton, Humphry, [1260](#).
 Shene, Monastery, 282.
 Sheperson, Christopher, 464.
 Shepherd, Samuel, 856.
 Sheppard, 720.
 Sherborne, 282.
 Sherburn, Edward, 537.
 Sheres, John, 361.
 Sherfield, Henry, 609.
 Sheriff, [1067](#).
 Sheringham, Robert, 720.
 Sherley, Robert, Sir, 537.
 Sherlock, Patrick, [1148](#), [1260](#).
 Sherne, John, [1261](#).
 Sheth, Richard, [1261](#).
 Sheyn, Mathew, [1261](#).
 Shipman, Ab, Sir, 609.
 Ship Money, 609.
 Ships, [1067](#).
 Ships built by Henry VIII., 282.
 Shirburne, Henry, Sir, 282.
 Shirley, 720.
 Shirley, Thomas, Sir, 464.
 Shirmins, John, 282.
 Shovel, Cloudesly, Sir, 1000, 1001.
 Shower, Bartholomew, Sir, 856.
 Shrewsbury, Countess of, 464.
 Shrewsbury, Duke of, 1001.
 Shrewsbury, Earl of, 282, 361, 377, 464,
 537, 753, 856, [1067](#).
 Sharley, Richard, 282.
 Shute, John, Captain, [1261](#).
 Sibthorp, Christopher, [1298](#).
 Sicily, 1001.
 Sicily, Charles V., 282.
 Sidney, (Sydney,) Algernon, 654, 856.
 Sidney, (Sydney,) Henry, 465, 857, 1148.
 Sidney, Philip, Sir, 465.
 Sidney, Robert, Sir, 465.
 Sidney, William, Sir, 282.
 Sienna, Cardinal of, 283.
 Signing by Stamp, 283, 537.
 Sigterman, Monsieur De, 1001.
 Silenus, 537.
 Silesia, 1001.
 Silkyngsen, Hans Van, 283.
 Silly, Marquis de, 1001.
 Silva, Cardinal de, 283.
 Silva, J. de, 283.
 Silva, Michael de, 283.
 Silva, Peter de, 283.
 Silva, Roderick Gomez à, 465.
 Silvester, Bishop of Worcester, 283.
 Simpson, 857.
 Sinclair, [1106](#).
 Sinclair, Lord, 655, 1002, [1067](#).
 Sinclair, Oliver, 283, [1106](#).
 Sinderecomb, 653.
 Sinecure, 720.
 Sinrić, 465.
 Sintzendorff, 721.
 Sintzheim, Battle of, 721.
 Sion, (Sedunensis,) Bishop of, 283, 284.
 Siquenza, Bishop of, 284.
 Six Articles, 284.
 Skaif, John, 465.
 Skeen, Dr, 1002.
 Skeffington, William, Sir, 284, [1148](#).
 Skelton, James, Colonel, 857.
 Skelton, [? Ralph,] 753.
 Skinner, Thomas, 721.
 Skipper, [1261](#).
 Skipperus, 284.
 Skippon, 609.
 Skippon, Major-General, 655.
 Skippon, Philip, 609.
 Skipwith, 465.
 Skore, 284.
 Skurlock, Captain, [1149](#).
 Slane, Baron, [1261](#).
 Slane, Christopher, Lord, [1149](#).
 Slane, James, Lord, [1149](#).
 Slane, Lord, [1299](#).
 Slangeburg, Major-General, 857.
 Slangenburg, Count, 1002.
 Slanning, Nicolas, 609.
 Slate, [1149](#).
 Sleidan, John, 284.
 Sleigh, John, 609.
 Sligo, O'Connor, [1261](#).
 Slingerland, Monsieur De, 1002.
 Slingsby, Francis, 377.
 Slingsby, Colonel, (Henry,) 609, 857.
 Slingsby, (Slingsby,) Francis, Captain,
 465, [1261](#).
 Slingsby, Henry, Sir, 655.
 Slingsby, Francis, 465.
 Smalcald, (Smalcaldic,) League, 284.
 Smallet, James, Sir, 1002.
 Smallet, John, 465.
 Smart, Peter, 609.
 Smeton, Mark, 285.
 Smettau, 857.
 Smith, Aaron, 857.
 Smith, Alexander, 721.
 Smith, James, 857.
 Smith, Jeremy, Sir, 721.
 Smith, John, 465, 609, 857, 1002, [1261](#).
 Smith, Joshua, [1261](#).
 Smith, Mathew, 857.
 Smith, Richard, 610.
 Smith, Thomas, Sir, 362, 465, 466, 537, [1262](#).
 Smyrna, 857.
 Snatt, 859.
 Soaper, Thomas Major, 857.
 Sobieski, 1002.
 Soble, Major-General, 1002.
 Soelmaker, 857.
 Sol, (Solcil,) 285.
 Soldan of Egypt, 285.

- Soldiers, [1262](#).
 Solempire, Stephen, 285.
 Solmes, (Solms,) Ccount, 753, 858.
 Solway, [1106](#).
 Solway Moss, [1068](#).
 Solyman, 285.
 Somerset, Charles, 285.
 Somerset, Duchess of, 1002.
 Somerset, Duke of, 285, 362, 721, 753, 858, 1002.
 Somerset, Earl of, 537.
 Somerset, Herald, 285.
 Somerset, John, Lord, 610.
 Somerset, Thomas, 537.
 Somerville, Lord, 285, [1068](#), [1106](#).
 Sommer, John, 466.
 Sommers, James, 466.
 Sommers, (Somers,) John, Sir, 858.
 Sommers, Lord, 1002.
 Sophi, 285.
 Sophia, Princess, 1002.
 Soranza, Signor, 858.
 Soubize, Duke of, 610.
 Souch, Jehan de la, 285, 286.
 Souches, General, 858.
 Sourdis, Marquis de, 858.
 Soutener, Monsieur, 1003.
 South, John, 858.
 Southampton, Earl of, 286, 362, 466, 537-8, 721, [1068](#), [1262](#).
 Southampton, Earl of, (Thomas Wriothesley,) 610.
 South Sea, 286.
 South Sea Trade, 1003.
 Southwark, 721.
 Southwell, 286.
 Southwell, Edward, 1003.
 Southwell, Robert, Sir, 858, 1003.
 Southwell, Thomas, Sir, 466.
 Sout-Leuwe, 1003.
 Spaar, (Spar, Sparre,) Baron, 1005.
 Spain, 286-289, 466, 538, 655, 722, 859, 1003, 1004.
 Spain, Bishop of, 289.
 Spain, King of, [1262](#).
 Spalato, 538.
 Spanbroeck, 1004.
 Spanheim, Baron de, 1005.
 Spaniards, [1262](#).
 Spany, Daniel, [1263](#).
 Sparkes, Michael, 610.
 Sparre, Count, 722.
 Sparre, Monsieur, 722.
 Speaker, 859.
 Speaker of the House of Commons, 289, 753.
 Spedt, Frederick, 289.
 Speed John, 610.
 Speke, Thomas, 289.
 Spence, James, Sir, 538.
 Spenser, Edmund, [1149](#), [1263](#).
 Spenser, Lord, 538.
 Spinelly, Gaspar, 289.
 Spinelly, Jo. Bapt., 289.
 Spinelly, Leonard, 289.
 Spinelly, Thomas, 289, 290.
 Spinola, 538, 610.
 Spinola, Ambrose, 538.
 Spinola, Battista, 362.
 Spinola, Frederick, 466.
 Spinola, Marquis, 538.
 Spinosa, Cardinal, 466.
 Spinula, Pasqual, 290.
 Spinulla, Anthony, 290.
 Spiny, (Spynie,) Lord of, [1106](#).
 Spire, 610.
 Spirebach, 1005.
 Spires, 290, 291, 859.
 Spoleto, 291.
 Spottiswood, Henry, Sir, 610.
 Spragg, Edward, Sir, 722.
 Spurs or Guinnegaste, 291.
 Squadron, 1005.
 St. Alban's Abbey, 266.
 St. Albans, Duke of, 716.
 Saint Albans, Duke of, 851.
 St. Albans, Earl of, 716.
 St. Albans, Viscount, 534.
 St. Amand, Abbey of, 266.
 St. Amand, General, 994.
 St. Andrew's, [1104](#).
 St. Andrew's, Archbishop of, 266, 716, [1065](#), [1066](#), [1104](#)-[1105](#).
 St. Andrew's, Archbishop of, (John Spottiswood,) 607.
 St. Andrew's, Archdeacon of, [1066](#).
 St. Andrew's, College of, [1066](#).
 St. Andrew's, Prior of, [1066](#), [1105](#).
 St. Angelo, 267.
 St. Asaph, Bishopric of, 994.
 St. Augustin, 994.
 St. Bartholomew, 716.
 St. Bonifacio, 267.
 St. Christophers, 994.
 St. Chrysogoni, 267.
 St. Clare, James, [1066](#).
 St. Cozme, Monsieur De, 467.
 St. David's, Bishop of, 851.
 St. David's, Bishopric of, 994.
 St. Dezier, 267.
 St. Didier, 267.
 St. Domingo, 653.
 St. Esprit, 267.
 St. Evremond, Monsieur De, 851.
 St. Frideswid's Priory, Oxford, 267.
 St. George, Chevalier De, 994.
 St. George, Oliver, 851.
 St. Georgii, Cardinal, Bishop of Ostia, 267.
 St. Germain, 716.
 St. Germans, Court of, 995.
 St. Germans, Marquis of, 534.
 St. Gothard, 716.
 St. Guislain, 995.
 St. John, 995.
 St. John's, (Chief Justice,) 653.
 St. John, Colonel, 851.
 St. John, Henry, 995.
 St. John of Jerusalem, 267.
 St. John's, Jerusalem, 1258.
 St. John, Lord, 267, 362.
 St. John, Lord of Bletsoe, 607.
 St. John, Oliver, 467, 607, 716.
 St. John, Oliver, Lord, 534.
 St. John, Oliver, Sir, [1298](#).
 St. John, Oliver, and Walter Strickland, 653.
 St. Juan de Pie del Pierto, 267.
 St. Lawrence, Christopher, Sir, [1258](#).

- St. Lawrence, Thomas, [1146](#).
 St. Ledger, Anthony, Sir, [1298](#).
 St. Ledger, Robert, [1147](#).
 St. Ledger, Anthony, Sir, 1258.
 St. Leger, Warham, Sir, 467, [1258](#).
 St. Leger, William, Sir, 534.
 St. Malo's, 851.
 St. Mariae, 267.
 St. Martin, 267.
 St. Martin's, Abbot of, 268.
 St. Mary's Port, 995.
 St. Matthoe, 995.
 St. Maurice, Monsieur De, 995.
 St. Michael, 268.
 St. Michael, Fort of, 995.
 St. Patrick's Church, [1252](#).
 St. Paul, Major-General, 995.
 St. Pierre, Monsieur De, 995.
 St. Pol, Count, 268.
 St. Poll, 268.
 St. Pouange, 995.
 St. Ruth, 851.
 St. Second, Monsieur De, 995.
 St. Severin, Cardinal of, 268.
 St. Thomas's Hospital, 268.
 St. Thomas, Marquis de, 852.
 St. Venant, 995.
 Stack, Maurice, [1263](#).
 Stacy, 655.
 Stafford, Earl of, 859.
 Stafford, Edward, 859.
 Stafford, Edward, Sir, 466.
 Stafford, Francis, 466.
 Stafford, George, 466.
 Stafford, Gerard, 291.
 Stafford, Henry, 291, [1149](#), [1263](#).
 Stafford, Henry, Lord, 281.
 Stafford, Lord, 722.
 Stafford, Viscount, 722.
 Stage, 859.
 Stahrenberg, Count, 722.
 Stainfield, [1263](#).
 Stair, Earl of, 1005.
 Stair, Lord, 859.
 Stair, Viscount, 1005.
 Stamford, Earl of, 610, 1005.
 Stamp, 538.
 Stamp, signing by, 291.
 Stanburker, Anthony, 1006.
 Stanford, Alexander, Colonel, 859.
 Stanford, Earl of, 753.
 Stanhope, Edward, 538.
 Stanhope, Edward, Colonel, 1006.
 Stanhope, Edward, Sir, 466.
 Stanhope, General, 1005, 1006.
 Stanhope, John, Sir, 466.
 Stanhope, Lord, 538-9.
 Stanhope, Michael, Sir, 362.
 Stanhope, Philip, 1006.
 Stanislaus, Leeziński, 1006.
 Stanley, Edward, Sir, 291, 467.
 Stanley, George, Sir, [1149](#), [1263](#), [1264](#).
 Stanley, John, Sir, 291, [1149](#).
 Stanley, Lord, [1068](#).
 Stanley, Thomas, [1264](#).
 Stanley, Thomas, Sir, 467.
 Stanley, William, Sir, 467, [1264](#).
 Stanton Harcourt, Baron of, 1006.
 Staunan, Abraham, 860, 1007.
 Stanyhurst, (Stonyhurst,) James, [1264](#).
 Stanyhurst, Nicolas, [1149](#).
 Staphyleus, Bishop, 291.
 Staple, Edward, [1264](#).
 Stapleton, Philip, Sir, 610.
 Stapley, 655.
 Starbar, 291.
 Star Chamber, [1264](#).
 Staremburg, Count Guido de, 1007.
 Starckenberg, Brigadier, 1007.
 Starkey, Dr., 291.
 State Prisoners, 1007.
 States, 655, 722.
 States General, 1007.
 States General of France, 291.
 Statesmen, College for, 291.
 Statute, 291.
 Statutes, [1264](#).
 Stauber, (Starbar,) Laurence, 291.
 Stawel, John, Sir, 610.
 Stawel, John, Lord, 860.
 Stawel, Ralph, Lord, 860.
 Stawel, William, Lord, 860.
 Stayley, William, 722.
 Steele, Richard, 1007.
 Steele, William, 611.
 Steenbock, Count, 1007.
 Steenkirk, 860.
 Stephyns, Thomas, [1149](#).
 Stepney, Lancelot, 860.
 Stettit, 722.
 Stettyer, Barnarde, 291.
 Stevens, Dr., 292.
 Stevenson, 860.
 Stevenson, Oliver, [1265](#).
 Stevenswaert, 1507.
 Steward, Francis, 539.
 Steward of the Household, 292.
 Stewart, 860.
 Stewart, Andrew, [1068](#), [1229](#).
 Stewart, Andrew, of Ochiltree, 539.
 Stewart, Arabella, 539.
 Stewart, Baltazar, [1068](#).
 Stewart, Bernard, 611, [1068](#).
 Stewart, Dugal, 1007.
 Stewart, Esme, [1106](#).
 Stewart, Henry, 292.
 Stewart, Henry, Lord St. Colme, 467.
 Stewart, James, 753, [1106](#), [1107](#).
 Stewart, James, Captain, [1107](#).
 Stewart, James, Earl of Moray, [1068](#).
 Stewart, James, Sir, 1007.
 Stewart, Robert, [1068](#), [1107](#).
 Stewart, William, [1068](#).
 Stewart, (Stuard,) William, [1107](#).
 Stewart, William, [1108](#).
 Stewart, William, Colonel, 467, [1108](#).
 Stewart, William, Sir, [1107](#).
 Stile, John, Sir, 292.
 Stirling, 655.
 Stirling Castle, [1068](#).
 Stirling, Earl of, 611.
 Stirum, Count, 1007.
 Stokes, Adrian, 362.
 Stockhover, 722.
 Stokesley, 292.
 Stoltz, John, 292.
 Stone, 860.
 Stonehouse, John, Sir, 1008.
 Stoop Gallant, [1068](#).
 Stormount, Viscount, 1008.

- Stornede, Lord of, 292.
 Story, 467.
 Stoupe, Brigadier, 860.
 Stourmont, Viscount, 860.
 Stourton, 362.
 Stourton, Edward, Lord, 292.
 Stourton, William, Lord, 292.
 Stourtcun, Charles, Lord, 377.
 Stradling, Edward, Sir, 611.
 Strafford, Captain, [1265](#).
 Strafford, Earl of, 611, 1008.
 Strahlenheim, Baron, 1008.
 Stralsund, 1008.
 Strange, 722.
 Strange, Thomas le, [1265](#).
 Strangeways, John, Sir, 611.
 Strangways, Giles, 292.
 Strasburg, 722, 1008.
 Straton, Andrew, [1068](#).
 Stratton, Henry, Captain, 1008.
 Straughan, 655, [1068](#).
 Stregovia, Archbishop of, 292.
 Strelley, Nicholas, 362.
 Strickland, Walter, 611, 655.
 Stringer, Doctor, 860.
 Stringfellow, Richard, [1265](#).
 Striveling, George, 292.
 Strode, George, Sir, 611.
 Strouan, Baron of, [1068](#).
 Stroud, William, 611.
 Strozzi, Leon, 362, [1108](#).
 Strozzi, Peter, 377.
 Strozzi, Philip, 293.
 Strutt, Dennard, Sir, 611.
 Stuart, 1008.
 Stuart, Brigadier, 860.
 Stuart, James, Sir, 860.
 Stubbs, 723.
 Stuerdo, Rev. Balri, 293.
 Stukely, Thomas, [467](#), [1265](#).
 Sturmus, 293.
 Sturt, Alderman, 860.
 Sturton, 293.
 Style, 293.
 Subsidy, 293.
 Subsistence Money, 860.
 Succession, 293, 861, 1009.
 Suck, River of, [1265](#).
 Suckley, Agnes, [1265](#).
 Suckling, John, 539.
 Suckling, John, Sir, 611.
 Sudley, 362.
 Suffolk, Duke of, 293, 294, 362, 377.
 Suffolk, Earl of, 294, 539-40, 611.
 Suiman, Father, 723.
 Summerhausen, 611.
 Sunderland, Earl of, 612, 723, 753, 861, 1009.
 Supremacy, 294.
 Surgeon, 294.
 Surlebo, [1265](#), [1266](#).
 Surrentinus, Cardinal, 294.
 Surrey, Earl of, 294, 295, [1068](#), [1069](#), [1149](#).
 Survey of England, 295.
 Surville, De, Lieutenant-General, 1009.
 Susa, 612.
 Sussex, Duke of, 295, 467, 468, 540, 612, [1149](#), [1266](#).
 Sutherland, Lord, [1108](#).
 Sutor, Vitellius, 295.
 Sutton, Brigadier, 1009.
 Sutton, Edmond, [1150](#).
 Sutton, Lieutenant-Colonel, 861.
 Sutton, Oliver, [1150](#), [1266](#).
 Sutton, Robert, 861.
 Sutton, Thomas, 468, 540.
 Sutton, William, [1150](#).
 Swabia, League, 295.
 Swaun, Lady, 723.
 Swaun, William, Sir, 723.
 Swartzenberg, Count, 540.
 Sweating Sickness, 295.
 Sweden, 295, 540, 612, 655-56, 723, 861, 1009.
 Sweden, Gustavus Adolphus, 612.
 Sweers, 723.
 Swerin, Major-General, 861.
 Swift, Jonathan, 1010.
 Swift, Richard, 468.
 Swinborne, J., 468.
 Switzers, 295, 296.
 Sword Blade Company, 1010.
 Swynho, Thomas, 540.
 Syburg, Colonel, 1010.
 Sydenham, Colonel, 656.
 Sydney, 296, 468, 861.
 Sydney, Henry, 754.
 Sydney, Henry, Sir, [1266](#), [1267](#).
 Sydney, Lord, 540.
 Sydserfe, (Süserfe,) 721.
 Sylva, 296.
 Sylva, Don Diego Gusman de, 468.
 Sylvester, Bishop of Worcester, 296.
 Sylvius, Gabriel, Sir, 723.
 Synod of the Clergy, 296.
 Syriago, [1267](#).

T

- Taaf, (Taffe,) Captain, [1268](#).
 Taaf, John, Sir, 612.
 Taaffa, C., 724.
 Taffe, alias Thomas O'Mullen, 861.
 Talberg, 861.
 Talbot, Edward, 540.
 Talbot, Gilbert, Sir, 296, 724.
 Talbot, Lord, 378.
 Talbot, Richard, 724.
 Talbot, Richard, Colonel, 754.
 Talbot, Robert, [1150](#).
 Talbotts, [1268](#).
 Tallard, 296.
 Tallard, Colonel, 1010.
 Tallard, Count de, 861.
 Talmash, Major-General, 861, 862.
 Tamworth, 468.
 Tana, Count de, 862.
 Tanckard, William, 468.
 Tangier, 724, 1010.
 Tanistry, [1150](#), [1268](#), [1299](#).
 Tankerville, Ford Grey, Lord of, 862.
 Tantallon, Castle of, [1069](#).
 Taphoren, Claes, 297.
 Taphoren, Nicholas, 297.
 Tarbat, Lord, 862.
 Tarbat, Viscount, 1010.

- Tarbe, Bishop of, 297.
 Tarini, Count de, 1010.
 Tarouca, Count de, 1010.
 Tate, Bartholomew, 297.
 Tate, Richard, 297.
 Tattenbach, Count, 1010.
 Taunton, 724.
 Tax, 297.
 Taxes, 540.
 Taxis, Dav. de, 297.
 Taxis, Francis, 297.
 Tayfe, Ann, 1268.
 Taylor, Dr., 297, 298.
 Tekeli, Count, 724, 862.
 Teling, John, 1150.
 Tempest, Colonel, 862.
 Tempest, Michael, 468.
 Tempest, Nicholas, 298.
 Tempest, Robert, 468.
 Tempest, Thomas, Sir, 1069.
 Tempestin, Bernardin, 298.
 Tempies, 1011.
 Temple, 862.
 Temple, Richard, Sir, 862, 1011.
 Temple, William, Sir, 724.
 Tennant, 1069.
 Tennison, Thomas, 862.
 Tenth, 298.
 Tenth and Fourth, 298.
 Termes, Monsieur De, 298.
 Terms, (Therms,) De, 1108.
 Terni, (Italy,) 298.
 Terouenne, (Therouenne,) 298.
 Terry, William, 1299.
 Tesmond, Oswald, 540.
 Tessé, Count de, 862.
 Tessé, (Thessé,) Marquis de, 1011.
 Test Act, 725.
 Tettau, 1011.
 Tetteau, Major-General, 862.
 Tetteau, Monsieur, 862.
 Teviot, Lord, 725.
 Teviotdale, Castle of, 1069.
 Teynham, Lord, 540.
 Thalassius, 298.
 Thatch, 1268.
 Thau, Count de, 1011.
 Theatre, 862.
 Theobald, Thomas, 298.
 Therms, De, 378.
 Thermes, Monsieur De, 362.
 Thessé, 862.
 Thian, Count, 862.
 Thilan, (Thilo,) Van, 1011.
 Thinne, Thomas, 725.
 Thionville, 298.
 Thirleby, Dr., 298.
 Thirls, (Thurles,) 1150.
 Thirlstane, 1108.
 Thistle, 1011.
 Thomas, Francis, 298.
 Thomas, Herbert, 299.
 Thomas, John, 1268.
 Thomas, Mr., 1069.
 Thomas, Rice ap, Sir, 299.
 Thomas, Valentine, 468, 540.
 Thomond, 1150, 1268.
 Thomond, Donatus, Earl of, 1299.
 Thomond, Earl of, 1150, 1268, 1269.
 Thompson, 656.
 Thompson, Colonel, 862.
 Thompson, John, Sir, 863.
 Thompson, William, 725.
 Thonworth, 469.
 Thornicroft, Lieutenant Colonel, 1011.
 Thornton, George, Captain, 469.
 Thornton, George, Sir, 1269, 1299.
 Thorold, Robert, Sir, 863.
 Thoulouse, Count de, 863, 1011.
 Throckmorton, 469.
 Throckmorton, (Throgmorton, Throckmorton,) Arthur, 469.
 Throckmorton, Francis, 469.
 Throckmorton, John, 469.
 Throckmorton, Michael, 299.
 Throckmorton, Nicholas, Sir, 469.
 Throckmorton, Thomas, 469.
 Thumbslirn, Monsieur, 612.
 Thungen, General, 863.
 Thungen, General, 1011.
 Thurles, Viscount, 1299.
 Thurlow, (Thurloe,) John, 656.
 Thwaytes, William, 1269.
 Thynne, Thomas, Sir, 725.
 Thyrrill, 299.
 Ticcionus, John Berthol., 299.
 Tichbourn, Henry, Sir, 725.
 Tiffin, Colonel, 863.
 Tilby, Thomas, 299.
 Tildesley, (Tindesley,) Thomas, 863.
 Tildesley, Thomas, Sir, 656.
 Tiler, William, 299.
 Tilladet, Marquis de, 863.
 Tilley, Iserclaes, Prince, 863.
 Tilliers, Count de, 541.
 Tillotson, Dr., 863.
 Tilly, Count, 541, 613.
 Tilly, Count de, 863, 1011.
 Tilney, Philip, Sir, 299.
 Timelstown, Lord, 863.
 Tindal, 299.
 Timmouth, 863.
 Tintern, Abbey of, 1269.
 Tipperary, 1269.
 Tirconnel, 863.
 Tirconnel, Earl of, 754.
 Tirconnel, (Tir Connel,) 1150.
 Tirel, 299.
 Tiroen, Earl of, 541.
 Tiroen, (Tirone,) Earl of, 469, 863, 1151.
 Tirri, 299.
 Titchborne, Henry, Sir, 613.
 Titonius, Bartholomew, 299.
 Toiras, 613.
 Toire, John, 299.
 Toison d' or, (Golden Fleece,) 299.
 Toledo, 299.
 Toledo, An-hony de, 469.
 Toledo, Frederico de, 469.
 Toledo, Ludovico de, 378.
 Toleration, 1012.
 Toleration, Act of, 863.
 Tolosa, Archbishop of, 299.
 Tomkins, 613.
 Tonge, Ezrael, Doctor, 725.
 Tonge, Thomas, 725.
 Tongeren, 1012.
 Tongres, Provost of, 300.

- Tonstal, 300, 363.
 Tonstal, Cuthbert, 469.
 Tooles, [1269](#).
 Toor, (Towers,) Baron du, 469.
 Torcy, Marquis de, 863, 1012.
 Torello, 300.
 Tories, 541.
 Tories or Outlaws, [1151](#).
 Torres, Condé de las, 1012.
 Torres, Count de las, 863.
 Torrington, Earl of, 864.
 Torstenson, 613.
 Torstrup, 656.
 Torsy, Jehan, 300.
 Tortosa, 1012.
 Tortosa, Bishop of, 300.
 Torture, 864, 1012.
 Tory, 725.
 Totnes, Earl of, 613.
 Touch, John, 864.
 Touchet, (Tutchett,) George, Sir, [1299](#).
 Toul, 725.
 Toulon, 1012.
 Toulouse. President of, 300.
 Tour, Count de la, 541, 613, 1012.
 Tour, Monsieur de la, 864.
 Tourcoing, 300.
 Toure, (Towers,) Baron de, 541.
 Tourken, 864.
 Tournay, 300, 301, 1012.
 Tournefort, Monsieur De, 1012.
 Tournon, Cardinal, 301.
 Tours, 301.
 Tourville, Monsieur De, 864.
 Tower, 301.
 Tower, Governor of the, 1013.
 Tower, Lieutenant of the, 754, 1013.
 Tower of London, 613.
 Towerson, Gabriel, Captain, 541.
 Townley, Colonel, 864.
 Townsend, Horatio, Sir, 656.
 Townsend, (Townshend,) Lord, 1013.
 Townshend, Horatio, Sir, 725.
 Toysen, 301.
 Tracy, Anthony, 541.
 Trade and Plantations, 864, 1013.
 Trade, Board of, 301.
 Trade, Council of, 864.
 Traerbach, 1013.
 Tranquer, (Traquere, Traquair,) Lord, [1108](#).
 Transilvania, 301, 541.
 Transylvania, 725, 1013.
 Traquair, (Traquaire,) Earl of, 614, 1013.
 Traquaire, Earl of, 614.
 Trant, Patrick, Sir, 864.
 Trautmansdorff, 614.
 Travendal, 865.
 Travers, John, Sir, [1151](#), [1269](#).
 Travers, Samuel, 1013.
 Treason, 865.
 Treasurer, 614, 754.
 Treasurer of the Chamber, 301.
 Treasurer of the Household, 301, 541, 614.
 Treasurer, Lord, 301, 363, [1069](#).
 Treasurer, Lord High, 470, 541.
 Treasurer, Lord of Scotland, 725.
 Treaties, (Treaty,) 302-308, 541, 614, 656, 725 to 726, 754, 865, 866, [1069](#).
 Treaties, List of, iii, [1329](#).
 Treby, George, Sir, 866.
 Tredagh, [1299](#).
 Tredenham, John, 866.
 Tregonwell, (Tregonell,) Dr., 308.
 Trelawney, Brigadier, 8 '6.
 Tremain, Edward, (Edmund,) 470, [1269](#).
 Tremouille, 309.
 Tremouille, Marquis de, 541.
 Trenchard, John, 866, 1013.
 Trenchard, John, Sir, 866.
 Trent, 309.
 Trent, Council of, 470.
 Tresham, Francis, 542.
 Trevanion, Colonel, 614.
 Treves, 1013.
 Treves, Elector of, 615.
 Trevor, 1013.
 Trevor, John, Sir, 726, 754, 866.
 Trevor, Thomas, 866.
 Trew, Thomas, [1151](#).
 Trey, Monsieur De, 309.
 Tricary, Bishop of, 309.
 Triennial Parliaments, 866, 1013.
 Triers, 1013.
 Trigunwell, John, Dr., 309, [1069](#).
 Trimlestown, Lord, [1269](#).
 Trimlestown, Lord, [1151](#).
 Trimlestowne, Lord, [1299](#).
 Trimopolitanum, 309.
 Trimouille, La, 309.
 Trinidad, 1013.
 Trinity College, Cambridge, 309.
 Trinopoly, 309.
 Tripoly, Malta, &c., 309.
 Triple Alliance, 726.
 Triulzi, (Trivulci, Trivulcio,) 310.
 Trivell, (Trivet,) 542.
 Trivić, Marquis de, 1013.
 Trivulci, (Trivulcio,) 310.
 Trivultius, Cardinal, 310.
 Trogne, Baron de, 1013.
 Tromp, Cornelius, 727.
 Trophius, Felix, 310.
 Truce, 310.
 Truces, [1069](#), [1070](#).
 Truchses, Otto, 310.
 Trumball, William, Sir, 754, 866.
 Trumbull, William, Sir, 542.
 Trump, Martin Van, 656-7.
 Trym, [1270](#).
 Tserclaes de Tilly, Prince, 1014.
 Tu and Kniphuysen, Count du, 1014.
 Tugghe, Monsieur, 1014.
 Tuke, Brian, Sir, 310.
 Tullibardine, Earl of, 867, 1014.
 Tullibardine, Lord, 1014.
 Tunbridge, Viscount, 867.
 Tunis, 310.
 Tunstal, Cuthbert, Dr., 310, 311.
 Turberville, 727.
 Turenne, Marshal, 657.
 Turenne, Marshal De, 727.
 Turenne, Prince of, 867.
 Turenne, Viscount, 615.
 Turenne, Viscount of, 311.
 Turin, 311, 1014.
 Turkey, 1014.
 Turkey Fleet, 867.

Turks, 311, 312, 727, 754, 867.
 Turner, Anthony, 727.
 Turner, Dr., 615.
 Turner, Edward, Sir, 727.
 Turton, Join, 867.
 Tuscany, Duke of, 378.
 Tuscany, Prince, 727.
 Tweedale, Lord, 867.
 Tweedale, Marquis de, 1014.
 Tylerio, 312.
 Tynteville, Monsieur De, 312.
 Tyonville, 312.
 Tyrconel, (Tyrconnel, Tirconnel,) Roderic alias Rory O'Donel, Earl of, [1300](#).
 Tyrconnel, 754.
 Tyrconnel, Earl of, 867.
 Tyrconnel, Lord of, [1270](#).
 Tyrone, [1300](#).
 Tyrone, Earl of, [1151](#), [1270](#), [1271](#), [1300](#).
 Tyddeman, Thomas, Sir, 727.
 Tyrawley, (Tyrawly,) Lord, 1014.
 Tyrill, William, 312.
 Tyrrel, [1271](#).
 Tyrrel, James, 867.
 Tyrrell, James, [1271](#).
 Tyrrell, William, 313.
 Tyrri, Nic., 313.

U

Ubilla, Don Antonio d', 867.
 Ughtred, (Oughtred,) Anthony, Sir, [1070](#).
 Ulm, 313, 542, 615, 1014.
 Ulster, 542, [1151](#), [1271](#), [1272](#), [1300](#).
 Ulster : Notes on the province of Ulster in tabular form divided into counties, chiefs and septs, chief towns, and places, baronies, lakes and rivers, mountains, pp. [1312](#), [1313](#).
 Underdown, Captain, 1014.
 Uniformity Act, 727.
 Uniformity in Religion, 313.
 Union, 657, 867, 868.
 Union between England and Scotland, 542, 1015, 1016.
 Union of Protestants, 542.
 Union with Scotland, 727.
 United Provinces, 470, 868.
 United States, 657, 727.
 Universities, 313.
 Unton, Henry, Sir, 470.
 Upsal, Archbishop of, 313.
 Urpton, Nicholas, 313.
 Uraghs, (Uriaights, Vriaghs,) [1273](#).
 Urbino, Duke of, 313, 314.
 Urfe, D', 363.
 Urreas, 314.
 Ursini, Princess, 1016.
 Usher, Bishop, [1300](#).
 Usher, John, [1272](#), [1273](#).
 Usson, Marquis d', 1016.
 Usson, Monsieur D', 868.
 Utrecht, 314, 470, 1016.
 Uvedal, William, Sir, 615.
 Uvedale, William, Sir, 542.
 Uxelles, Marquis d', 868.
 Uxelles, Marshal D', 1017.

V

Vaillejo, 1017.
 Valdecannas, Marquis de, 1017.
 Valence, Monluc, Bishop of, 470, 1108.
 Valencia, 314, 1017.
 Valenciennes, 314.
 Valentia, 868.
 Valentia, Henry Power, Viscount, 615.
 Valentia, Viscount, 542, [1300](#).
 Valentine, Benjamin, 615.
 Valesco, Don Francesco de, 868.
 Valette, Cardinal de la, 615.
 Valiere, Alexander, 1017.
 Valiere, Marquis de la, 1017.
 Valladolid, 1017, [1300](#).
 Valley, Knight of the, [1273](#).
 Valois, Francis, Duke of, 314.
 Valois, Henry de, 470.
 Valsame, Marquis de, 1017.
 Valuation, 314.
 Van Borselen, 1017.
 Van Essen, 1018.
 Van Spanbroeck, Monsieur, 1018.
 Vandemere, Monsieur, 868.
 Vendenesse, Jehan de, 314.
 Vander-dasseu, (Vanderdusson,) Rear-Admiral, 1017.
 Vanderdelst, Fr., 314, 315.
 Vanderdussen, Monsieur, 1017.
 Vandergoes, 868.
 Vandergoes, Vice-Admiral, 1017.
 Vandermeer, 1017.
 Vandike, 315.
 Vane, Henry, Sir, 615, 657, 728, 868.
 Vane, R., 315.
 Vane, Ralph, Sir, 363.
 Vannes, Peter, 315.
 Varadin, 315.
 Varejas, 363.
 Varga, Francisco, 470.
 Varsovia, 657.
 Vassalius, Dr., 315.
 Vassey, Marquis de, 1018.
 Vassy, Monsieur De, 1018.
 Vasto, Marquis del, 315.
 Vauban, 1018.
 Vauban, Monsieur, 868.
 Vaubrun, Monsieur De, 728.
 Vaudemont, Prince of, 315, 542, 868.
 Vaudois, 868.
 Vaughan, Edward, 315.
 Vaughan, Geffry, [1273](#).
 Vaughan, Henry, Captain, 868.
 Vaughan, John, 470, [1273](#).
 Vaughan, Lord, [1300](#).
 Vaughan, Stephen, 316, 317.
 Vauldray, Monsieur De, 317.
 Vaulx, (Vaux,) John, Lord, 317.
 Vaux, Edward, Lord, 542.
 Vaux, Nicolas, Sir, 317.
 Vavasour, William, Sir, 470, 615.
 Vawe, John de, [1273](#).
 Veau, Jehann le, 317.
 Veeklen, Count, 1018.
 Vega, (Veglia,) Don John de, 317.

- Velasco, Don Francesco de, 1018.
 Velasco, (Don Inygo de Velasco,) 317.
 Velasco, Don Lewis de, 542.
 Velau, 657.
 Venables, 657.
 Vendôme, (Vendosme,) Duke of, 868.
 Vendosme, Duke of, 317, 1018.
 Venerio, Marc Anthony, 318.
 Venetians, 1070.
 Veneuil, Duke of, 728.
 Venice, 318, 319, 869, 1018.
 Venier, Signior, 869.
 Veninger, Christopher, 319.
 Venlo, 1019.
 Venner, 869.
 Venner, Thomas, 728.
 Ventris, Peyton, 869.
 Verac, 470, 1108.
 Verace, Bude de, 754.
 Verboon, Lieutenant-General, 1019.
 Verdun, 728.
 Vere, Francis, Sir, 471.
 Vere, Horatio, Sir, 542.
 Vergeruis, Peter, 319.
 Verney, Edmund, Sir, 615.
 Vernon, James, 869, 1019.
 Vernon, Robert, 471.
 Vernon, Robert, Sir, 543.
 Vernon, William, 471, 1273.
 Veroli, Ennuis, Bishop of, 319.
 Verona, 319.
 Verona, Bishop of, 319, 320.
 Verulam, (Verulan,) Ennius, Bishop of, 320.
 Verulam, Lord, 543.
 Vervins, Monsieur, 320.
 Vetch, 869.
 Veyne, De, Major-General, 1019.
 Vic. (Vic.) de, 615-16.
 Vicar General, 1301.
 Vice-Cancel, 320.
 Vice-Chamberlain, 754.
 Vicenza, (Vincenza,) 320.
 Viceroy of Naples, 320.
 Victualing, 1274.
 Victuals, 1274.
 Vienna, 320, 728.
 Vieuville, La, 616.
 Vieuville, Marquis de la, 543.
 Vigevano, 320.
 Vignuis, Dr., 320.
 Vigne, John de la, 320.
 Vignoles, Major, 1019.
 Vigo, 1019.
 Villadarias, Marquis de, 1019.
 Villa Garcia, Marquis de, 1019.
 Villaragud, 320.
 Villars, Edward, Sir, 1301.
 Villars, Marquis de, 1019.
 Villars, Marshal, 869.
 Villaverde, Condé De, 1019.
 Villa Viciosa, 1020.
 Villeaunclere, M. de, 543.
 Villebresme, Mace de, 1070.
 Villegaignon, 1108.
 Villenger, Jac., 320.
 Villeroy, Duke of, 869.
 Villeroy, Marshal de, 1020.
 Villeroy, Monsieur De, 321.
 Villory, M. De, 543.
 Villers, Henry, 869.
 Villiers, Edward, 543.
 Villiers, Edward, Sir, 869.
 Villiers, Francis, Lord, 616.
 Villiers, George, 543.
 Villiers, John, 543.
 Villiers, Lord, 869.
 Villiers, Mr., 869.
 Villiers, Philip, 321.
 Vilmor, 1108.
 Vincent, Samuel, 1020.
 Vincent, Shadrach, 870.
 Vincenza, 321.
 Vink, General, 1020.
 Virgil, Polydore, 321.
 Virginia, 543.
 Virginia, Governor of, 870.
 Visconti, Anchises, 321, 363.
 Visconti, Galeazzo, Count, 321.
 Visconti, Marquis de, 1020.
 Visconti, Monsieur, 543.
 Visew, 321.
 Visitors to the Churches, 363.
 Vitelli, Ciapine, 471.
 Vitelli, (Vitelly,) Signor Alexandro, 321.
 Vitry, 322.
 Vians, Marquis de, 870, 1020.
 Vivas, (Vives, Vywes,) Luys, 322.
 Volkershoven, Major-General, 1020.
 Volmar, 616.
 Volmar, Monsieur, 1020.
 Voogt, Colonel, 1020.
 Vossern, 728.
 Votes of House of Commons, 728.
 Vowell, 657.
 Vreas, 322.
 Vriaghs, 1274.
 Vryberg, Monsieur De, 1020.
 Vyan, Hugh, 1274.
 Vyvalde, Antony, 322.

W

- Waad, Mr., 471.
 Wacham, 322.
 Wackerbaert, Count, 1020.
 Wacop, 870.
 Wadding, Richard, 1301.
 Wade, Brigadier, 1020.
 Wade, Cooper, 1020.
 Wade, Edward, 728.
 Wade, William, 543.
 Wade, William, Sir, 471.
 Wafer, Nicholas, 1151.
 Wager, Charles, Commodore, 1021.
 Wagers, 1021.
 Wagstaff, John, Sir, 657.
 Wake, Isaac, 544.
 Wake, Isaac, Sir, 616.
 Wakely, John, 1274.
 Wakeman, George, Sir, 728.
 Wakerbaert, Lieutenant-General, 1021.
 Walcot, Captain, 728.
 Walcourt, 870.
 Waldeck, Prince of, 728, 870.
 Waldergrave, Lord, 754.
 Walden, De, 471.
 Walden, Lord, 616, 1021.
 Walden, Thomas Howard de, Lord, 544.

- Wales, 322, 544, 870.
 Wales, Prince of, 544, 658, 754, 870.
 Walker, George, 870.
 Walker, Hovenden, Sir, 1021.
 Walker, Obadiah, 870.
 Walker, William, 471.
 Wall, Mrs., 728.
 Wall, Thomas, 322.
 Wallace, Cragie, 616.
 Waller, 616.
 Waller, Hardress, Sir, 616.
 Waller, Stephen, 1021.
 Waller, Walter, Sir, 471.
 Waller, William, Sir, 616, 728.
 Wallice, 616.
 Wallingford, Viscount, 544.
 Wallop, 658.
 Wallop, Henry, Sir, 471, [1274](#).
 Wallop, John, Sir, 322, 323, [1151](#).
 Wallop, Robert, 729.
 Wallstein, 616.
 Walpole, Robert, 1021.
 Walsh, James, [1151](#).
 Walsh, John, [1274](#).
 Walsh, Nicholas, Sir, [1274](#).
 Walsh, Pierce, [1274](#).
 Walsingham, Francis, Sir, 471, 472.
 Walton, 658.
 Walton, George, 1021.
 Wandesford, Christopher, 616.
 War, 323, 1021.
 War, Lord de la, 1021.
 Ward, Edward, Sir, 870.
 Ward, John, Captain, [1274](#).
 Ward, John, Sir, 870.
 Ward, Patience, Sir, 870.
 Ward, Samuel, 617.
 Ward, Thomas, 870.
 Ward, William, 544.
 Warden, John, Sir, 870.
 Wardens of England, [1070](#), [1071](#).
 Wardens of Scotland, [1070](#).
 Wards, [1071](#).
 Wards and Liveries, 323.
 Ware, Lord de la, 323.
 Warham, William, 323.
 Wark, [1071](#).
 Warr, Henry de la, Lord, 544.
 Warr, Thomas, [1274](#).
 Warr, Thomas de la, Lord, 544.
 Warre, R., 871.
 Warrington, Earl of, 871.
 Warryn, Humphrey, [1274](#).
 Warsaw or Varsovia, 658.
 Warton, Mr., 755.
 Warwic, Ambrose Dudley, 472.
 Warwick, Earl of, 363, 544, 617, 658, 871.
 Washington, Colonel, 617.
 Wassanaer, Brigadier, 1021.
 Wassanaer, Obdam de, 729.
 Wassenaer, 1021.
 Watch and Ward, [1274](#).
 Waterford, 871, [1275](#), [1301](#).
 Waterhouse, Edward, [1275](#).
 Waterloo, 871.
 Watson, Dr., 1021.
 Watson, Thomas, Sir, 544.
 Watson, William, 323, 544.
 Waterloo, 1021.
 Watts, John, Sir, 617.
 Wauchope, Francis, Colonel, 1022.
 Waucop, (Wachop,) Colonel, 871.
 Waugh, Captain, 871.
 Weavers, 871.
 Webb, Major-General, 1022.
 Webbenum, Count, 871.
 Webbenum, Lieutenant-General, 871.
 Webber, Robert, 871.
 Wedderborne, John, 472, [1109](#).
 Wedderburn Castle, [1071](#).
 Weddington, John, 472.
 Weeck, (Weeke,) Major-General, 1022.
 Weede, De, 871.
 Weede, Monsieur De, 871.
 Wedgewood, John, [1275](#).
 Weekly Packet of Advice from Rome, 729.
 Weeks, 544.
 Weemys, [1071](#).
 Weld, 544.
 Weimar, 617.
 Weimis, East, [1109](#).
 Welden, Colonel, 617.
 Welderen, Major-General, 1022.
 Wellesborn, 323.
 Wellesley, Walter, [1151](#).
 Wells, Dean of, 323, 324.
 Welsars, Bankers, 325.
 Welsh, Nicholas, Sir, [1301](#).
 Welwood, James, Dr., 871.
 Wentworth, John, 545.
 Wentworth, Thomas, Lord, 617.
 Wentworth, Lord, 363, 378, 729.
 Wentworth, Peter, 472.
 Wentworth, Thomas, Sir, 325, 617.
 Werk, [1109](#), 325.
 Werke, Castle of, [1071](#).
 Werth, Jean de, 617.
 Wertmuller, Colonel, 1022.
 West, 729.
 West, Clement, Sir, 325.
 West, Doctor, [1071](#).
 West, Nicholas, Dr., 325.
 West, Friar, 325.
 West India Company, 872.
 West, Thomas, Sir, 325.
 Westmeath, Earl of, [1301](#).
 Westmeath, Lord, 872.
 Westminster, 325.
 Westminster, Bishop of, 325, 326.
 Westminster, Bishopric of, 363.
 Westminster, Palace of, 326.
 Westmoreland, Earl of, 378, 472, 473.
 Westmorland, Vere, Earl of, 872.
 Weston, Dr., [1275](#).
 Weston, Francis, 326.
 Weston, Lord, 618.
 Weston, Richard, 326, 545.
 Weston, Richard, Sir, 618.
 Westphalia, Circle of, 729.
 Wetherborne, Lord of, [1109](#).
 Wetzel, General, 1022.
 Wexford, [1301](#).
 Weymouth, Viscount, 729.
 Weymouth, Lord Viscount, 1022.
 Whaley, 658.
 Wharton, Henry, Colonel, 872.
 Wharton, Lord, 729, 755, 1022.
 Wharton, Mary, 872.

- Wharton, Michael, Sir, 872.
 Wharton, Philip, Lord, 872.
 Wharton, Thomas, 872.
 Wharton, Thomas, Lord, 363, 378, 473.
 Wharton, Thomas, Sir, 326, 473, [1071](#).
 Wharton, William, 473.
 Wheat, [1151](#).
 Wheeler, Francis, Sir, 872.
 Whetham, Colonel, 658, 1023.
 Whetstone, William, Rear-Admiral, 1023.
 Whickstead, 755.
 Whig, 729.
 Whigs and Tories, 545.
 Whig and Tory, 729, 730.
 Whiston, 1023.
 Whitaker, Edward, Sir, 1023.
 White, Captain, 872, [1275](#).
 White, Henry, [1071](#).
 White, John, Sir, [1152](#).
 White Knight alias Fitz-Gibbon, [1275](#).
 White, Nicholas, 545.
 White, (Whyt,) Nicholas, [1275](#).
 White, Patrick, [1152](#).
 White, Richard, [1276](#).
 White, Thomas, Sir, 378.
 Whitebread, Thomas, 730.
 Whitecombe, Tristram, 618.
 Whitehall, 545, 872.
 Whitehead, [1276](#).
 Whitelock, (Whitlock,) Balstrode, 618.
 Whitelock, Balstrode, 658, 730.
 Whitfield, Nicholas, 473.
 Whitgift, 545.
 Whitney, James, [1276](#).
 Whitworth, Mr., 1023.
 Wiat. See Wyat, 326.
 Widdrington, 473, 658.
 Widdrington, Henry, 475.
 Widdrington, Lord, 658.
 Widdrington, Roger, 618.
 Widdrington, Thomas, 618.
 Widdrington, Thomas, Sir, 658.
 Widdrington, William, Sir, 618.
 Widman, Baron de, 1023.
 Wight, Isle of, 326.
 Wigmore, R., 473.
 Wilbrahams, Roger, [1276](#).
 Wilcocks, John, jun., 872.
 Wildman, 872.
 Wildman, John, 872.
 Wildman, John, Major, 658.
 Wilford, [1276](#).
 Wilford, Francis, 545.
 Wilford, James, 363.
 Wilford, Thomas, Sir, 473.
 Wilks, Colonel, 658.
 Wilks, (Wilke,) Major-General, 1023.
 Wilks, Thomas, 473.
 Will of Henry VIII., 326.
 William, Fort, 876.
 William and Mary, King and Queen, vol. II., pages 757—879.
 Williams, 545, [1276](#).
 Williams, John, [1276](#).
 Williams, John, Dr., 545, 618.
 Williams, John, Sir, 378.
 Williams, Lieutenant-Colonel, 876.
 Williams, Roger, Sir, 473.
 Williams, Thomas, Captain, [1276](#).
 Williams, William, 363, 731, [1152](#).
 Williamson, 876.
 Williamson, Joseph, 730, 731.
 Williamson, Joseph, Sir, 876.
 Willis, Captain, [1276](#).
 Willis, Mr., 876.
 Willis, Richard, Sir, 659.
 Willmot, Charles, Sir, [1301](#).
 Willocks, John, [1109](#).
 Willoughby, Charles, Lord, 473.
 Willoughby, Hugh, Sir, 363, 364.
 Willoughby, John, Sir, 326.
 Willoughby, Lord, 327, 545, 618, 659, 876.
 Willoughby, Lord, Montagu, 618.
 Willoughby, Lord, (of Parham,) 618.
 Willoughby, Peregrine Bertie, Lord, 473.
 Willoughby, William, Lord, 473.
 Willoughby, William, Sir, 364.
 Willox, [1109](#).
 Wills, Colonel, 1023.
 Wilmore, 876.
 Wilmot, Charles, Sir, [1276](#).
 Wilmot, Henry, 618, 619.
 Wilmot, Henry, Lord, 659.
 Wilson, 876.
 Wilson, George, 876.
 Wilson, Thomas, Sir, 474, 545.
 Wilton, Lord Grey of, 327.
 Wiltshire, Earl of, 327, 364, 755, 876.
 Wiltshire and Ormond, Earl of, 327.
 Wiltzoven, 1024.
 Wimbleton, Viscount, (Edward Cecil,) 619.
 Winchelsea, Earl of, 1023.
 Winchester, Bishop of, 327, 328, 364.
 Winchester, Marquis of, 364.
 Winchester, Marquis of, (William Paulet,) 474.
 Winchester, Marquis of, (Charles,) 876.
 Windebank, Francis, Sir, 614.
 Windebank, Richard, 328.
 Windebank, Thomas, 474, 619.
 Windham, Thomas, 364.
 Winditsgratz, Count de, 876.
 Windram, George, 659.
 Windsor, Colonel, 877.
 Windsor, Dean of, 328.
 Windsor, Edward, 1023.
 Windsor, Herald, 328.
 Windsor, Lord, 731.
 Windsor, or Bruges, Treaty of, 328.
 Wines, Impost on, [1277](#).
 Wingfield, Anthony, Sir, 364, 474.
 Wingfield, E., 329.
 Wingfield, Edward, Sir, 474.
 Wingfield, Jaques, [1152](#), [1277](#).
 Wingfield, Richard, 545.
 Wingfield, (Wynghfeld,) Richard, Sir, 329, 330.
 Wingfield, (Wingfelde,) Richard, Sir, [1277](#).
 Wingfield, Richard, Sir, [1301](#).
 Wingfield, Robert, Sir, 330—332.
 Winningberg, Baron of, 546.
 Winnington, Francis, Sir, 877.
 Winter, 619.
 Winter, Thomas, 332, 546.
 Winter, William, Sir, 474, [1277](#).

Winwood, Ralp, Sir, 546.
 Wirtemberg, Duke of, 332, 877, 1024.
 Wirtemberg, Prince of, 877, 1024.
 Wise, Andrew, [1152](#), [1277](#).
 Wise, George, [1152](#), [1278](#).
 Wise, Henry, [1152](#).
 Wise, William, Sir, [1152](#).
 Wishart, George, 332.
 Wishart, James, Sir, 1024.
 Wismar, 619.
 Wistock, 619.
 Wit, De, Cornelius, 731.
 Wit, De, John, 731.
 Withart, (Wyschert,) George, [1109](#).
 Withart, (Wyschert,) John, [1109](#).
 Withers, General, 1024.
 Wittenweyer, 619.
 Witzten, N., 877.
 Witzten, Vice-Admiral De, 659.
 Wod, (Wood,) John, 475, [1109](#).
 Wodlok, Thomas, [1152](#).
 Wodrington, (Woddryngton, Widdrington,) 474.
 Wogan, Captain, 619.
 Wolfe, David, [1278](#).
 Wolfenbuttle, Duke of, 877.
 Wolfenbuttle, 619.
 Wolfenbuttle, Princess, 1024.
 Wolfgang, 333.
 Wolley, John, 475.
 Wollstat, Daniel, 475.
 Wolsey, Thomas, 333-338.
 Won, Cornelius Van, 877.
 Wood, 338, 659, [1071](#).
 Wood, Captain, 475.
 Wood, Edward, 731.
 Wood, Lieutenant General, 1024.
 Wood, Thomas, [1152](#).
 Woodhouse, William, Sir, 364.
 Woodshaw, Edward, 475.
 Woodstock, Lord, 877.
 Woodward, Rowland, 546.
 Woollen Manufacture, 877.
 Woolsey, Charles, Sir, 659.
 Woolsey, Colonel, 877.
 Worcester, 659.
 Worcester, Bishop of, 338, 339, 1024.
 Worcester, Earl of, 339, 340, 475, 546, 619.
 Worcester, Marquis of, 619, 731.
 Worms, 877.
 Worms, Diet of, 340.
 Worseley, 659.
 Worsley, 731.
 Worstenholm, John, Sir, 619.
 Worth, Thomas, Sir, 364.
 Worth, (Wroth,) Thomas, Sir, [1278](#).
 Wotton, 378.
 Wotton, Edward, 475.
 Wotton, Edward, Sir, 340, 364, 546.
 Wotton, Henry, Sir, 546.
 Wottop, Nicholas, Dr., 340, 341, 364, 378, 475.
 Wrangle, Charles Gustavus, 620.
 Wratislaw, Count, 877, 1024.
 Wratislaw, (Wratislawensis,) Dean of, 341.
 Wren, Christopher, 731.
 Wright, Christopher, 545.
 Wright, John, 546.

Wright, Nathan, Sir, 1024.
 Wright, Robert, Sir, 877.
 Wright, William, Captain, 878.
 Wriothesley, 364.
 Wriothesley, Thomas, Sir, 341, 342.
 Wrysborg, Van, 342.
 Wurtemberg, Duke of, 620.
 Wurtzbourg, 620.
 Wyatt, Henry, Sir, 342.
 Wyatt, Thomas, Sir, 342, 343, 378.
 Wyche, Cyril, Sir, 878.
 Wyche, Peter, 731.
 Wycombe, Nicholas, [1152](#).
 Wymes, Monsieur De, 343.
 Wyndesor, Edward, 476.
 Wyndham, Colonel, 878.
 Wyndham, Thomas, Sir, 343.
 Wyndham, William, Sir, 1025.
 Wynendale, 1025.
 Wythens, Francis, Sir, 878.

X

Ximenes, Cardinal, 343.
 Ximenes, Lieutenant-General, 878.

Y

Yardley, George, Captain, 547.
 Yarmouth, Earl of, 878.
 Yarn, [1278](#).
 Yaxley, Robert, 476.
 Ychingham, 343.
 Ydiagues, 343.
 Yelverton, Christopher, 476.
 Yelverton, Christopher, Sir, 620.
 Yelverton, Henry, 547.
 Yeoman, Robert, 620.
 Ynojosa, 547.
 Yonge, John, 343.
 Yongstal, 731.
 York, 343, [1071](#).
 York, Archbishop of, 343, 344, 364, 378, 476, 620, 659, 878.
 York, Duchess of, 732.
 York, Duke of, 620, 659, 732, 733.
 York, Inhabitants of, 878.
 York, Margaret of, 344.
 York, Rowland, 476.
 Yorkshire, 344.
 Yougball, [1278](#), [1301](#).
 Young, 344.
 Young, John, 344.
 Young, Peter, [1109](#).
 Young, Richard, 547.
 Young, Robert, 878.
 Young, Thomas, 620.
 Ypres, (Ipirs,) in Flanders, 344.
 Yverca, Cardinal, 344.

Z

Zapol, John de, 344.
 Zara, Don Gaspar Henriques de, 878.
 Zell, Duke of, 878.

Zeuta, 878.
Zieger, 878.
Zinna, 733.
Zinzenburgh, Colonel, 878.
Zinzen Dorf, Count, 878, 1025.
Zobel, Monsieur, 879.
Zobor, Count, 1025.
Zouch, Captain, [1278](#).
Zouch, Edward, Lord, 476, 547.

Zouch, Edward, Sir, 547.
Zouch, Lord, 547.
Zoutland, Major-General, 1025.
Zuinglius, 344.
Zulenstein, (Zuylestein, Zulestein,) Count,
879.
Zuniga, Balthazir di, 344.
Zuniga, Lewis de, 476.
Zuylestein, Monsieur.

LONDON :

Printed by GEORGE E. EYRE and WILLIAM SPOTTISWOODE,
Printers to the Queen's most Excellent Majesty.



DUPLICATE

From the Public Library of the City of
Boston.

Chapin

SUPERINTENDENT.

Widener Library



3 2044 090 354 457

